

SPEECH MONOGRAPHS

Published by THE SPEECH ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

Volume XXII—No. 4

Special Issue, 1955

PULPIT ELOQUENCE

A List of Doctrinal and Historical
Studies in English

By

HARRY CAPLAN and HENRY H. KING

The Editorial Board wishes to acknowledge, for the Speech Association of America, its appreciation to the compilers of this bibliography and to those persons named on a later page whose generous support has made this special issue possible.

To LANE COOPER

*Professor Emeritus of the English Language
and Literature at Cornell University*

The publication of this monograph was made possible by generous contributions on the part of the following alumni of Cornell University:

J. H. BECKER, R. S. BYFIELD, H. M. FLORSHEIM, D. N. GUTMANN,
F. L. HARRIS, LEON MANDEL, A. M. SAPERSTON, H. H. STRAUS,
R. F. UHLMANN, and H. T. WARSHOW.

SPEECH MONOGRAPHS

VOLUME XXII—No. 4

Special Issue, 1955

PULPIT ELOQUENCE: A LIST OF DOCTRINAL AND HISTORICAL STUDIES IN ENGLISH

HARRY CAPLAN and HENRY H. KING
Cornell University

THIS list of works, in English, on the doctrine and the history of preaching begins with the year 1500 and extends to the present time, the arrangement being by centuries. It is seventh in a series¹ of lists of such works composed in different languages, and together with its companion-pieces represents what may be considered a sequel to the lists of mediaeval treatises (printed and in manuscript) that have been published in recent years.² Here are as many English titles of books and articles (and sometimes reviews) as the compilers have been able to collect over a period of years, relying on a wide variety of bibliographical sources. In making our list public we are acceding to requests made by a number of students in the fields of rhetoric and homiletics, and we trust that it may prove useful to interested investigators; of these the number is ever growing, as even the quantity of academic dissertations listed below for the present century indicates. Apart

from its services to religion, preaching has had a notable influence upon the general development of literature, and played a great role in popular education.

Our present concern is primarily with the rhetoric of preaching, but wishing also to serve the student of the practice, as well as the theory, of preaching, we have included critical and historical studies—but only rarely articles from general encyclopaedias and histories of literature. Sermon-collections are not listed for themselves, nor are homiletical aids such as collections of materials for sermons, nor tractates dealing only with Scriptural hermeneutics, nor works treating solely of the moral conduct of the preacher. Yet because a personal examination of only a small proportion of the books and articles has been possible, we are not overmuch concerned that occasionally other than technical and historical matter may have crept in. No all-embracing compilation of titles of preachers' lives has been undertaken; such biographies as are included we have reason to believe contribute to the art or history of our subject. Although we have made no cross-references to Biblical figures, we have thought it advisable to collect in a special place³ the

¹ A Latin list appeared in the *Harvard Theological Review*, 42 (1949), 185-206; an Italian list in *Speech Monographs*, 16 (1949), 243-252; a French in the *Quarterly Journal of Speech*, 36 (1950), 296-325; a Spanish in *Speech Monographs*, 17 (1950), 161-170; a Scandinavian in *Speech Monographs*, 21 (1954), 1-9; a Dutch in *Speech Monographs*, 21 (1954), 235-247.

² See: *Mediaeval artes praedicandi: a hand-list* (Ithaca, N. Y., 1934), and *Mediaeval artes praedicandi: a supplementary hand-list* (Ithaca 1936), by Harry Caplan; and *Artes praedicandi* (Paris and Ottawa 1936), by Th.-M. Charland.

³ Church Fathers and mediaeval European preachers and authors are specially treated by the following: St. Albert the Great, by Thomas Swertner and Hieronymus Wilms (20th-century

names of the Church Fathers and mediaeval and Renaissance preachers and authors treated.

But the titles of general studies of the preaching of previous centuries within the modern period must be gleaned by the researcher himself; the student of eighteenth-century preaching, for example, will also consult the nineteenth- and twentieth-century lists for pertinent items. The items below indicate an interest in the preaching of all periods and many countries, and so we would suggest that the foreign lists already

published be consulted at the appropriate places; the Latin list, for one, naturally represents the product of a number of different countries. Finally, we have thought it convenient to add a few novels, as contributions to history, as it were, and criticism, and also a few poems.

We offer a few cautions to the user. The dates of an author's life have not always proved ascertainable; in some instances we are uncertain of an author's religious affiliation; no attempt has been made to discover the date and

list); St. Augustine, by R. W. Bush (Nos. 1-2) and A. C. McGiffert (19th-century list); and W. J. F. V. Baker, C. S. Baldwin (No. 2), Sister Mary Inviolata Barry, Sister M. Josephine Brenman, J. P. Christopher, R. J. Deferrari, J. B. Eskridge, F. K. Riley, and Sister Thérèse Sullivan (20th century); St. Basil the Great, by J. M. Campbell (20th century); St. Bernard of Clairvaux, by J. A. C. Morison and R. S. Storrs (19th-century list), and A. H. Currier (No. 3), and A. J. Luddy (20th century); St. Bernardino of Siena, by P. M. P. Thureau-Dangin (19th century); St. Bonaventure, by E. P. Eberle (20th); St. John Chrysostom, by J. A. Broadus (No. 5), R. W. Bush (No. 2); John Keble, August Neander (No. 1), M. B. Riddle, W. R. W. Stephens (19th); T. E. Ameringer, Galusha Anderson, Sister Mary Inviolata Barry, Sister Mary Albania Burns, A. H. Currier (No. 3), L. B. Goodrich, M. L. W. Laistner (No. 2), W. A. Maat, J. A. Sawhill, Edward Ulback (20th); Clement of Alexandria, by Marcus Dods (19th); Dante, by M. F. Boynton and S. P. Weaver (20th); St. Francis of Assisi, by Sister Mary LaVerne Bulgarelli and Hilary Hobrecht (20th); John Gerson, by J. L. Connolly and G. R. Owst, No. 3 (20th); Humbert of Romans, by W. F. Conlon (20th); John Huss, by E. H. Gillett (19th) and F. H. H. V. Lützow (20th); Jacques de Vitry, by T. F. Crane, No. 2 (19th); Friar Jordan of Saxony, by A. G. Little (20th); Savonarola, by S. M. Hogan and Elbert Hubbard (20th); St. Thomas Aquinas, by V. F. O'Daniel, Augustine Rock (No. 2), and J. B. Walsh (20th); Thomas of Todi, O.S.A. (fl. c. 1380), by June Babcock (20th).

Mediaeval English preachers and authors are specially treated by the following: Simon Alcock (d. 1459?), by M. F. Boynton (20th-century list); Robert Bacon, O.P. (d. 1248), by Beryl Smalley (20th); Robert of Basevorn (fl. 1322), by Leopold Krul (20th); Thomas Bradwardine, abp. of Canterbury (d. 1349), by G. V. Lechler (19th); Thomas Bruntun, bp. of Rochester (d. 1389), by F. A. Gasquet, No. 1 (19th) and Sister Mary Aquinas Devlin (20th); Geoffrey Chaucer, by C. O. Chapman and C. E. Jones (20th); Richard Fitzralph, abp. of Armagh (d. 1360), by G. V. Lechler (19th); Robert Gros-

setête, bp. of Lincoln (1175-1253), by G. V. Lechler (19th); William(?) Langland (second half, fourteenth century), by G. V. Lechler (19th); Stephen Langton, abp. of Canterbury (d. 1228), by Beryl Smalley (20th); Robert Mannyng (1288-1338), by C. M. Usis (20th); William of Occam (Ockham, d. 1349?), by G. V. Lechler (19th); John Pecham (Peckham), abp. of Canterbury (d. 1292), by D. L. Douie (20th); Thomas Waleys, O.P. (d. 1350), by D. E. Grosser (20th); John Wiclif, by G. V. Lechler, G. M. Trevelyan (19th), and S. P. Cadman, W. H. Clark, H. B. Workman (20th).

Works appertaining specifically to preaching in the Middle Ages and the Renaissance may be found listed under Thomas Fuller (No. 6) in the 17th-century list, under Anonymous (B., R.) and J. M. A. Gros de Besplas, in the eighteenth; and in the nineteenth under the following: Anonymous, Nos. 62, 75, 76, 101, Sabine Baring-Gould, W. G. Blaikie, J. S. Brewer, J. A. Broadus, H. T. Buckle, W. W. Capes, Dr. Cosack, T. F. Crane, E. L. Cutts, K. H. Digby, John Dyer, H. C. Fish, E. P. Hood (No. 2), W. F. Hook, William Hunt, Thomas Jackson, Johann Jansen, John Ker, Richard Morris, H. M. Moule, J. M. Neale, Nikolaus Schleinitzer, Lorenzo Sears, John Small, L. T. Smith, Sir James Stephen, J. P. Thompson, G. M. Trevelyan, S. F. Upham, F. H. Wallace, S. J. Wilson, and W. H. Withrow. For twentieth-century works dealing with these periods, see: C. S. Baldwin, J. W. Blench, Patrick Boyle, Y. T. Brilioth, Harry Caplan, J. E. Carver, D. L. Clark, G. G. Coulton, T. F. Crane, E. R. Curtius, H. S. Darby, E. C. Dargan, James Foster, James Gairdner, A. E. Garvie, F. A. Gasquet, Johannes Geffcken, G. H. Gerould, C. H. Haskins, W. H. Hinnebusch, W. R. Inge, Bede Jarrett, Lucian Johnston, D. P. Kidder, E. C. Kiessling, M. L. W. Laistner, T. M. Lindsay, A. G. Little, R. B. Lloyd, John McGovern, R. P. McKeon, J. A. Mosher, C. S. Mudd, G. R. Owst, H. G. Pfander, D. W. Robertson, Jr., C. A. Robson, J. R. Sala, W. H. Schofield, Celia Sizam, C. H. E. Smyth, Jennifer Sweet, T. G. Tapfert, Sigrid Undset, J. E. Wells, Mother Myrtle Wilkins, A. D. Williams, M. A. Williams, and Anskar Zawart.

place of publication of every edition of any specific work; and since it has not been our aim to present an extensive analysis of the contents of the works listed, we have in a few cases made cross-reference to works of which the titles make no specific mention of the preacher or author in question.

Even a cursory examination of this Anglo-American list brings forth *notabilia*. The number of translations from the Latin in the sixteenth century will not be surprising, nor the fact that an English treatise of that period was rendered into Latin. Throughout the modern centuries the avenue of translation is, so to speak, a two-way street. Translations from the French are numerous in the eighteenth century; in the nineteenth versions from the German are equally so. Cross-fertilization of various kinds is constant and indeed there is the widest room for comparative studies—period with period; English theory and practice with American; Protestant with Roman Catholic; the eloquence of the pulpit as against that of the bar, stage, or senate—‘Demosthenes and Massillon’; Scottish, Welsh, French, Swedish, Italian, Franciscan, Mennonite, Mormon, Negro, Chinese Christian, and even Moslem preaching. Apart from the complete treatises, many of which exerted a deep and wide influence, certain aspects of the art come up for special consideration particularly in articles: extempore preaching as against reading the sermon; style in sermon-writing; wit, humor, or buffoonery in the pulpit; expository preaching; the art of illustrating sermons; sensational preaching; and clerical elocution. But broader, and less specifically technical, topics are also considered in rich variety: lay preaching, women’s preaching, itinerant, open-air, revivalist, university, and eccentric preaching, and the church on

the air; preaching to children, to the poor, to the deaf; freedom of speech in preaching; the social aspects of preaching; the pulpit and politics; preaching and advertising; the preacher and biology, the preacher and archaeology; recent psychology and evangelistic preaching, and the psychoanalysis of congregations; poets in the pulpit, the preacher as a man of letters, the preacher’s use of literature; the art of preaching, in imitation of Horace, *Ars Poetica*; ‘Should sermons be beautiful?’; the value to the preacher of a Classical education; the ‘decline’ of preaching; and ‘the foolishness of preaching’ (I Cor. i:21). And many a great name will be found among the preachers and scholars listed below.

The following is a list of works to which reference is made in abbreviated form in the case of items for which complete data have proved unavailable:

- Amer. cat. 1876-84; 1900-1905. *The American catalogue founded by F. Leypoldt. 1876-1884*; compiled under the editorial direction of R. R. Bowker by Miss A. I. Appleton. New York 1885; *The American catalog 1900-1905*. New York 1905.
- Arrenberg, 1600-1787. *Naamregister van de bekendste en meest in gebruik zijnde boeken, welke sedert het jaar 1600 tot het jaar 1761 zyn uitgekomen . . . uitgegeven door Johannes van Abkonde . . . nu overzien, verbeterd en tot het jaar 1787 vermeerderd door Reinier Arrenberg*. Rotterdam 1788.
- BM British museum: *General catalogue of printed books*. London 1931-1951 (A-Dant), 1882-1900 (D-Z), 1900-1905 (Supplement, A-Z).
- Bateman. Bateman, James Lavar: *The speaking in the Mormon missionary system*. Madison 1950 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Wisconsin).
- Baxter. Baxter, Barrett Batsell: *The heart of the Yale lectures*. New York 1947.

- Brinkman 1908. *Brinkman's alphabetische lijst van boeken, landkaarten, en verder in den boekhandel voorkomende artikelen, die in het jaar 1908 in het Koninkrijk der Nederlanden uitgegeven of herdrukt zijn*. . . . Leiden [1909]. 63ste Jaargang.
- Brit. cat., Subjects, 1837-57. *Index to the British catalogue of books published during the years 1837-1857*, compiled by Sampson Low. London 1858.
- C.B.I. 1933-7; 1938-42. *Cumulative book index, a world list of books in the English language*. New York 1938 (ed. by Mary Burnham); 1945 (ed. by Mary Burnham and Regina Goldman).
- Crocker, Lionel. *Henry Ward Beecher's art of preaching*. Chicago 1934 (doctoral dissertation, University of Michigan, 1933).
- DNB. *Dictionary of national biography*, ed. by Leslie Stephen and Sir Sidney Lee. London 1885-1901 (63 vols.).
- English cat. *The English catalogue of books*. London 1914 (1801-1836, compiled by Robert Alexander Peddie and Quintin Waddington), 1864 (1835-62, compiled by Sampson Low), 1876 (1856-75, vol. 2, Index of subjects, comp. by S. L.), 1882 (1872-80, comp. by S. L.), 1891 (1881-9, comp. by S. L.), 1898 (1890-7, comp. by S. L.), 1901 (1898-1900, comp. by S. L.).
- Evans. Evans, Marsee Fred: *A study in the development of a theory of homiletics in England from 1534 to 1692*. Iowa City 1932 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Iowa).
- Fortescue: Subj. index. Fortescue, George Knottesford: *Subject index of the modern works added to the Library of the British museum in the years 1881-1900*. London 1902-3 (3 vols.).
- Gable. Gable, Sister Mariella, O.S.B.: *The rhetoric of John Henry Newman's parochial and plain sermons, with special reference to his dependence on Aristotle's Rhetoric*. Ithaca 1932 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, Cornell university).
- Heinsius. Heinsius, Wilhelm: *Allgemeines Bücher-Lexikon*. . . . Leipzig 1793 (4 vols.).
- Huber. Huber, Robert B.: *Dwight L. Moody: salesman of salvation*. Madison 1942 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Wisconsin).
- LC. *A catalog of books represented by Library of congress printed cards*. Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1942-1946 (vols. 1-167), 1948 (Supplement: cards added 1942-47, vols. 1-42); and four succeeding supplements covering the years 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951 (3 vols. each).
- Lambertson. Lambertson, Floyd Wesley: *A survey and analysis of American homiletics prior to 1860*. Iowa City 1930 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, University of Iowa).
- London cat. 1816-1851. *The London catalogue of books published in Great Britain . . . 1816-1851*. London 1851.
- Mitchell. Mitchell, William Fraser: *English pulpit oratory from Andrewes to Tillotson; its literary aspects*. London 1932.
- NYPL. Card catalogue of the New York public library.
- Q. J. S. *Quarterly journal of speech*. Ann Arbor (Mich.), Columbia (Mo.), etc., vol. 1, April 1915, published by the Speech association of America.
- Reu. Reu, Johann Michael: *Homiletics: a manual of the theory and practice of preaching*. Columbus (Ohio) 1934.
- Roorbach's suppl. 1855-58. Roorbach, Orville Augustus: *Bibliotheca Americana: Catalogue of American publications . . . from 1820 to 1852* (New York 1852); *Supplement from October 1852 to May 1855*. New York 1855.
- Rudin. Rudin, John Jesse II: *The concept of ethos in late American preaching*. Evanston (Ill.) 1950 (unpublished doctoral dissertation, Northwestern university).
- Schaff. Schaff, Philip, ed.: *A religious encyclopedia*. . . . New York [c. 1882-c. 1883] (3 vols.).
- U. S. Cat., 1912. *The United States catalogue: Books in print January 1, 1912*. New York 1912.
- Watt. Watt, Subject index. *Bibliotheca Britannica; or, A general index to*

British and foreign literature, by Robert Watt, M.D. Edinburgh 1924 (vols. 1 and 2: Authors; vols. 3 and 4: Subjects).

Who's who in the clergy 1935-36. Who's

who in the clergy, vol. 1, 1935-36, ed. by J. C. Schwarz. New York [c. 1936].
Wing. Wing, Donald, ed. *Short title catalogue 1641-1700*, vol. 1. New York 1945.

SIXTEENTH CENTURY

BECON, THOMAS (1512-1567). P. *Works*. London 1560-3 (3 vols.); 1830? (*Writings*, especially pp. 1-14: 'Some particulars of the life of Thomas Becon'); Cambridge 1843 (*Early writings*, ed. for the Parker society by John Ayre; especially 'Biographical notice of Thomas Becon,' pp. vii-xix; and Becon's Preface, pp. 1-32).

BILSON, THOMAS, bp. of Winchester (1546 or 7-1616). P. 'To the Christian reader.' London 1599 (in *The effect of certain sermons . . . preached at Paules Crosse and elsewhere in London*).

CALVIN, JEAN (1509-1564). P. See: Henry, Paul, in 19th-century list; McKinnon, James; Parker, T. H. L.; Sanden, O. E., in 20th-century list.

CARTWRIGHT, THOMAS, bp. of Chester (1535-1603). P. 'An answer to the admonition,' in Tractate 11: 'What kind of preaching is most effective?' London 1851-3 (in *The works of John Whitgift*, ed. by John Ayre, 3. 1-13). See: Travers, Walter; Whitgift, John, below; Wright, Abraham, in 17th-century list; Haller, William, in 20th-century list.

CAWDREY ROBERT. P. *A treasure or store-house of similies: both pleasaunt, delightfull, and profitable*. . . . London 1600, 1609.

COLET, JOHN (1467?-1519). R.C. See: Brown, John (*Puritan preaching* . . .), in 19th-century list; and Dark, Sidney, in 20th-century list.

EDGEWORTH, ROGER (d. 1560). P. See: Blench, J. W., in 20th-century list.

ERASMUS, DESIDERIUS (1466?-1536). R.C.

1. *Ecclesiastes: or The preacher, an essay on the duties of a public religious instructor; chiefly taken from a Latin treatise on this subject*, by Erasmus. London 1797.

In Latin original (*Ecclesiastes, sive de ratione concionandi libri iv*): Basel 1535, 1536, 1540, 1544; Antwerp 1535, 1539; Leiden 1543, 1703-6; London 1730; Leipzig 1820. For details of these editions see 'Latin tractates on preaching,' in *The Harvard theological review* 42 (1949). 189.

In German (*Erasmus von Rotterdam; für Prediger seiner und neuerer Zeit*, tr. by J. V. Henneberg): Gotha 1822.

2. *Ciceronianus or A dialogue on the best style of speaking*. New York 1908 (tr. by Izora Scott, with an Introduction by Paul Monroe). In Latin original (*Dialogus Ciceronianus*): Basel 1528 (many subsequent editions).

FISHER, JOHN, bp. of Rochester (1459-1535). R.C. See: Hutchinson, F. E., in 20th-century list.

GERARD, PIERRE. P. *A preparation to the most holie ministerie*, tr. by N[icholas] B[ocket]. London 1598. The original version is unknown to us (BM).

GILPIN, BERNARD (1517-1583). P. See: Carleton, George, in 17th-century list, below.

GREENWOOD, JOHN (d. 1593). P. *Mr. Some laid open in his couplets: wherein the indifferent reader may easily see howe wretchedly and loosely he hath handled the case against M. Penri*. Place of publication not known to us, 1589 (DNB). See: Penry, John; Some, Robert, below.

GRINDAL, EDMUND, abp. (1519?-1583). P. See: Strype, John, in 18th-century list, below.

HART, JOHN, s.j. (d. 1586). R.C. See: Rainolds, John, below.

HEMMINGSSEN, NIELS (1513-1600). P. *The preacher, or methode of preaching, wrytten by Nicholas Hemminge, and tr. into Englishe by I. H. [i.e. John Horsfall]*. London 1574, 1576.

In Latin original (*Pastor, sive pastoris optimus vivendi agendique modus*): Copenhagen 1562, 1590; Wittenberg 1562; Leipzig 1574, 1585; Geneva 1579; Erfurt 1585; Rostock 1585, 1590.

In German (*Pastor, hoch-nothwendige Unterrichtung, wie ein Pfarrherr und Seelsorger sich christlich verhalten soll*): Leipzig 1562, 1566; Wittenberg 1564; Hamburg 1639.

See also: J. H. Paulli: *Niels-Hemmingsens Pastoraltheologie*, Diss. (Copenhagen 1851).

HOLLAND, R. P. See: Verheiden, Jacob, below.

HOOKE, RICHARD (1553 or 4-1600). P. *Of the laws of ecclesiastical polity*. London [1564]-1597, 1611, 1617; *ibid.* 1662, 1821, and

- 1838 (in his *Works*), especially Bk. 5, chaps. 18-22.
See also: Walton, Izaak, in 17th-century list, below.
- HYPERIUS, ANDREAS GERARDI** (1511-1564).
P. *The practice of preaching, otherwise called the pathway to the pulpit*, tr. by John Ludham. London 1577.
In Latin original (*De formandis concionibus sacris, seu de interpretatione Scripturarum populari*): Marburg 1553, Dortmund 1555, Basel 1573, 1579, Halle 1581.
In French (*Enseignement à bien former les saintes prédications et sermons*): Geneva 1563.
In German (*Die Homiletik und die Katechetik des Andreas Hyperius*, tr. by E. C. Achelis and Eugen Sachsse): Berlin 1901.
For studies of Hyperius, see 'Latin tractates on preaching,' in *The Harvard theological review* 42 (1949). 191.
- JEWEL, JOHN**, bp. of Salisbury (1522-1571).
P. *An apologie . . . in defence of the Church of England*, tr. from Latin into English. London 1562, 1564, 1685, 1720, 1809, 1888. Interesting mainly for its enunciation of the practice of the Church of England as to preaching.
In Latin original (*Apologia ecclesiae Anglicanae*): London 1562, 1584, 1591, 1599.
In German (*Apologia, oder Verantwortungsschrift der Evangelischen Reformierten Kirchen in England . . . auss dem Lateinischen verteuscht und in Truck verfertiget*): Neustadt an der Hardt 1589.
In Greek (*Ἀπολογία τῆς Ἀγγλῶν ἐκκλησίας*, tr. by J. Smith): Oxford 1614, 1639.
In Italian (*Apologia della chiesa*): London 1853.
In Welsh ('British'): Rhydychen 1671, 1808.
- JUGGE, RICHARD** (fl. 1531-1577). P. *Order forbidding preaching . . . 27 Dec. 1558*. London 1558.
- KNOX, JOHN** (1505-1572). P. See: Lorimer, Peter; and Taylor, W. M. (No. 4), in 19th-century list, below.
- LATIMER, HUGH**, bp. of Worcester (1485?-1555). P. See: Ryle, J. C.; Taylor, William (No. 2), in 19th-century list, below.
- LONGLAND, JOHN** (1473-1547). P. See: Blench, J. W., in 20th-century list.
- LUTHER, MARTIN** (1483-1546). P. *Table talk*. London 1652, 1791 (*Dr. Martin Luther's divine discourses at his table*, tr. by Capt. Henrie Bell), 1848 (tr. by William Hazlitt), 1857, 1902 (tr. by William Hazlitt, with the Life of Martin Luther by Alexander Chalmers).
In German original (*Tischreden oder Colloquia Doct. Mart. Luthers*): Eisleben 1566.
In French (*Les propos de table de Martin Luther*, tr. by Gustave Brunet): Paris 1844.
See also: Chalmers, Alexander, in 19th-century list; and Grisar, Hartmann; Hubbard, Elbert; Kiessling, E. C.; Lipsky, Abram; McGiffert, A. C.; McKinnon, James, in 20th-century list, below.
- MENNO SIMONS** (1496-1561). P. See: Bender, H. S., in 20th-century list.
- MUSSO, CORNELIUS**, bp. of Bitonto (1510-1574). R.C. See: Bartman, R. J., in 20th-century list.
- NASHE, THOMAS** (1567-1601). P. 'Pierce-Penilesse his supplication to the Divell.' London 1904 (in his *Works*, ed. by R. B. McKerrow, vol. 1, especially pp. 192-3).
- PARKER, MATTHEW**, abp. of Canterbury (1504-1575). P. See: Strype, John, in 18th-century list, below.
- PENRY (PENRI), JOHN** (1559-1593). P.
1. *An exhortation unto the governors and people of Wales, to labour earnestly to have the preaching of the Gospell planted among them*. [Mouldsey] 1588.
2. *A defence of that which hath bin written in the questions of the ignorant ministerie, and the communicating with them*. [*Ibid.* 1588]. See also: Some, Robert, below.
- PERKINS, WILLIAM** (1558-1602). P.
1. *The arte of prophesying, or a treatise concerning the sacred and onely true manner and methode of preaching*, tr. from the Latin by Thomas Tuke. London (in Perkins's *Collected works*) 1606, 1612, 1613 (3 vols.), 1616-1618 (3 vols.), 1631; Cambridge 1608-9 (in *Works*, 3 vols.).
In Latin original (*Prophetica, sive de unica ratione concionandi*): Cambridge 1592, Basel 1602, Geneva 1611-1618, 1624 (in his *Opera theologica*).
In Dutch: Amsterdam 1659 (in his *Godgeleerde werken*, 3 vols.).
2. *Of the calling of the ministerie, two treatises*. London 1618.
See also: Fuller, Thomas, in 17th-century list, below.
- RAINOLDS, JOHN** (1549-1607). P. *The summe of the conference betweene Iohn Rainolds and Iohn Hart*. . . London 1598.
In Latin (*Summa colloquii J. Rainoldi cum J. Harto de capite et fide ecclessiae*. . . tr. from the English by Bishop Henry Parry): Oxford 1610

SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM (1564-1616). See: Everhardt, F. W., in 20th-century list.

SMITH, HENRY (1550?-1591). P.

1. 'The art of hearing.' Edinburgh 1866 (in his Works).

2. 'True triall of the spirit.' *Ibid.*

SOME, ROBERT (1542-1609). P. *A godly treatise . . . a defence of such points as M. Penry hath dealt against; and a confutation of many grosse errors broached in M. Penries last treatise.* London 1588. See also: Greenwood, John; Penry, John, above.

TRAVERS, WALTER (1548?-1635). P. *A full and plaine declaration of ecclesiasticale discipline out off the word off God, and off the declining off the churche off England from the same.* [Middleburg?] 1574. Geneva 1580, Cambridge 1617.

In Latin original (*Ecclesiasticae disciplinae, et Anglicanae ecclesiae ab illa aberrationis, e verbo Dei . . . explicatio.* La Rochelle 1574. Sometimes attributed to Thomas Cartwright, *q.v.* above.

VERHEIDEN, JACOB (fl. 1590). P. *A history*

of the moderne Protestant divines, tr. out of the Latine [of J. Verheiden and R. Holland] by D[onald] L[upton]. London 1637.

In Latin original (*Praestantium aliquot theologorum, qui Rom. Antichristum praecipue oppugnarunt, efficies, quibus addita elogia, librorumque catalogi.* The Hague 1602, 1725 (2d ed.). The Latin original of R. Holland is not known to us.

WHITGIFT, JOHN, abp. of Canterbury (1530?-1604). P. *Works*, ed. for the Parker society by John Ayre. Cambridge 1851-1853 (3 vols.; 'The defence of the answer to the admonition against the reply of Thomas Cartwright,' etc.). See: Cartwright, Thomas, above; Strype, John, in 18th-century list, below.

WILSON, THOMAS (1525?-1581). *The arte of rhetorique.* London 1553. Oxford 1909 (ed. by G. H. Mair), Ithaca, N. Y. 1928 (ed. by Russell H. Wagner as a doctoral dissertation, Cornell University).

WRIGHT, LEONARD (fl. 1596). P. *A summons for sleepers . . . Hereunto is annexed a patterne for pastors.* London 1596.

SEVENTEENTH CENTURY¹

ALLEINE, JOSEPH (1634-1668). P. See: Jackson, Thomas, the elder (No. 2), in 19th-century list.

ALSOP, VINCENT (d. 1703). P. See: Manton, Thomas, below.

AMES, WILLIAM (1576-1633). P.

1. 'Of ordinary ministers and their office.' London 1642 (*The marrow of sacred divinity*, Bk. 1, ch. 35).

2. 'Of making sermons.' London 1643 (*Conscience with the power and cases thereof*, Bk. 4, ch. 26).

See also: Bradshaw, William, below.

ANDREWES, LANCELOT, bp. of Winchester (1553-1626). P. *Sermons of the Holy Spirit, preached upon Whitsunday.* Oxford 1841 (*Library of Anglo-Catholic theology*, vol. 3; *Ninety-six sermons by . . . Lancelot Andrewes*, especially pp. 131, 170, 281, 313, 315). See: Buckeridge, John; Wright, Abraham, below; Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list; Anon., No. 61; Eliot, T. S.; Maclean, Douglas; Mitchell, W. F.; Payne, H. C., in 20th-century list.

¹ We are indebted to Professor William R. Keast of Cornell University for a number of 17th-century references.

ANONYMOUS

1. *Animadversions upon a late pamphlet entitled The naked truth.* See: Turner, Francis, below.

2. *An apology for bishops; or, a plea for learning, against those lying, rayling, and scandalous libels, so frequent in despite of learning and learned men* (in verse). London 1641.

3. *The art of preaching.* Place of publication unknown to us, 1685 (Wing A 3794).

4. *The Brownists' conventicle; or, An assemble of Brownists, Separatists, and Non-conformists, as they met together at a private house to heare a sermon of a brother of theirs neere Algate, being a learned felt-maker, contayning the whole discourse of his exposition, with the manner and form of his preaching.* [London] 1641.

5. *Discourse of profiting by sermons, and of going to hear, where men think they can profit most* [by Bishop Simon Patrick]. London 1683.

6. *An honest answer to the late published Apologie for private preaching, by T. J.* (i.e. John Taylor, the water poet, *q.v.*, below). [London 1642].

7. *Lex talionis; or, The author of Naked truth stript naked.* London 1676. See: Croft, Herbert; Marvell, Andrew; Turner, Francis, below.
 8. *A modest and clear vindication of the serious representation and late vindication of the ministers of London from the scandalous aspersion of J[ohn] Price [q.v., below], in a pamphlet of his entitled, Clerico-classicum . . . by a friend to a regulated monarchy.* London 1649.
 9. *The naked truth.* See: Croft, Herbert, below; Anon., No. 7, above.
 10. *The pulpit incendiary; or, the divinity and devotion of Mr Calamy, Mr Case, Mr Cauton, Mr Crawford, and other Sion-Colledge preachers in their morning-exercises.* [London] 1648 (ascribed to John Price, q.v., below).
 11. *The pulpit incendiary anatomized; or, A vindication of Sion Colledge and the morning exercises from aspersions cast upon them by . . . Mr Price, a shopkeeper in the Exchange.* London 1648. See: Anon., No. 10, above; Price, John, below.
- ANONYMOUS (B., T.).
1. *An answer to a letter of enquiry into the Grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy.* London 1671 (wrongly attributed to John Bramhall, successively bp. of Derry and Armagh, who died in 1663, several years before the publication of the book by Eachard, q.v., below).
 2. *A vindication of the clergy from the contempt imposed upon them by the author of The grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy and of religion.* London 1671.
- ANONYMOUS (R., J.). *A letter to a young divine containing directions for composing and delivering sermons.* N.p. [1692?].
- ANONYMOUS (T., D.). *Hieragonisticon, or Corah's doom, being an answer to J. Eachard's two letters of enquiry into the grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy.* London 1672. See: Eachard, John, below.
- ARDERNE, JAMES (1630-1691). P. *Directions concerning the matter and stile of sermons.* London 1671; Oxford 1952 (Luttrell reprints, no. 13; ed. with an Introduction by John Mackay).
- BACON, FRANCIS, baron of Verulam, Viscount St. Albans (1561-1626). P.
1. *An advertisement touching the controversies of the Church of England.* London 1640; *ibid.* 1862 (in *Works*, ed. by James Spedding, R. L. Ellis, and D. D. Heath, 8. 74-95, especially section 4, pp. 90-4).
 2. *Certain considerations touching the better pacification and edification of the Church of England . . . especially the section entitled 'Touching a preaching ministry.'* London 1604, 1641; *ibid.* 1868 (in *Works*, same ed. as above, 10. 103-127).
- BAKER, THOMAS (1656-1740). *Reflections upon learning.* London 1700 (2d ed.).
- BARCLAY, JOHN (1582-1621). P. *The mirror of mindes.* London 1614, 1631 (ch. 16: 'Of rulers in religion'), Englished by T. M[ay]. In Latin original (*Icon animorum*): London 1614, Frankfurt 1675 (enlarged ed.), Dresden 1680 (with notes by August Buchner, ed. by J. F. Heckel). In German (*Joh. Barclai Spiegel menschlicher Gemüths Neigungen*): Bremen 1660 (tr. from the Latin by H. J. Wynckelmann), Pest 1784 (*Johann Barklai Seelengemählde*).
- BARNARD, RICHARD. See: Bernard, Richard, below.
- BARROW, ISAAC (1630-1677). P. *Sermons* 16, 18, 47. Cambridge 1859 (in his *Theological works*, in 9 vols., ed. by Alexander Napier). See also: Wace, Henry, in 19th-century list, below.
- BATES, WILLIAM (1625-1699). P. See: Bernard, Nicholas; Manton, Thomas, below.
- BAXTER, RICHARD (1615-1691). P.
1. *Gildas Salvianus; or the reformed pastor: shewing the nature of pastoral work.* London 1656, 1862 (ed. by William Brown), Andover 1845 (in *The preacher and pastor*, ed. by E. A. Park). In Danish (*Opfordring til praesterne, en pastoraltheologi*, tr. from the English by H. C. Sonne): Copenhagen 1858. In German (*Pflichten des Predigerstandes*): place of publication unknown to us (Hein-sius), 1716; Berlin 1833 and Reutlingen 1837 (*Der evangelische Geistliche: Ermahnungen an Prediger, ihr Amt im Geiste und in der Kraft des Herrn zu führen; eine Pastoraltheologie*, tr. from the English).
 2. *An apology for the nonconformists' ministry.* London 1681.
 3. *Compassionate counsel to all young men; especially . . . II, Students of divinity . . .* London 1681.
 4. Preface to *Making light of Christ and salvation.* London 1655 (1st ed.), 1691 (2d ed.).
 5. *Reliquiae Baxterianae . . . faithfully published by Matthew Sylvester.* London 1696, 1702, and 1711, 2 vols. (*An abridgement of Mr. Baxter's History of his life and times*, by Edmund Calamy), 1939 (ed. with an Introduction by John T. Wilkinson).

6. *A Christian directory*, Pt. II, ch. 19; Pt. IV, ch. 16. London 1673, 1707 (in his *Practical works*, vol. I), 1830 (in *Practical works*, ed. by William Orme, vol. I).
 7. *The saints' everlasting rest*, Pt. III, ch. 14. London 1650; *ibid.* 1830 (in *Practical works*, ed. by William Orme), 1907 (ed. by William Young).
 8. 'Christian ethics.' London 1707 and 1830 (in his *Practical works*, vol. I).
 9. *Autobiography*, ed. by J. M. Lloyd Thomas. New York 1925.
 10. *The life of Richard Baxter, chiefly compiled from his own writings*. New York [1935?].
See: Clarke, Samuel, below; Calamy, Edmund, the younger; Grey, Zachary, in 18th-century list; Brown, John (Beecher lectures); Orme, William; *The preacher and pastor*; Ryle, J. C.; Tulloch, John; *The young minister's companion*, in 19th-century list; and Currier, A. H.; Eayrs, George; Kemp, C. F.; Powicke, C. F.; Wilkinson, J. T.; Young, William, in 20th-century list.
- BEDELL, WILLIAM, bp. of Kilmore and Ardagh (1571-1642). P. See: Bedell, William, below.
- BEDELL, WILLIAM (d. 1670). P. *A true relation of the life and death of . . . William Bedell, lord bishop of Kilmore in Ireland, by . . . his eldest son, ed. from a MS. in the Bodleian library, Oxford, compiled, and amplified by T. W. Jones*. London 1872 (printed for the Camden society).
- BERNARD, NICHOLAS (d. 1661). P. *The life and death of the most reverend and learned . . . Dr James Ussher. . .* London 1656. Cf. 'Vita Jac. Usserii archiepiscopi Armachani e Nicolai Bernardi aliorumque scriptis collectanea,' in William Bates and others, *Vitae selectorum aliquot virorum* (London 1681, pp. 734-748).
- BERNARD, RICHARD (1567?-1641). P.
1. *The faithfull shepherd: or The shepherd's faithfulness*. . . London 1607.
 2. *The shepherd's practice*. London 1609 (in 2 parts).
 3. *The faithfull shepherd: wholly in a manner transposed . . . with the shepherd's practice or his manner of feeding his flocke in the end*. London 1621.
- BEVERIDGE, WILLIAM, bp. of St. Asaph (1637-1708). P. *Sermons on the ministry and ordinances of the Church of England*. Oxford 1837; especially Sermon 11: 'Ministers of the Gospel Christ's ambassadors.' For like titles, cf. Mather, Cotton; Payson, Seth; Pike, James; Thayer, Ebenezer, in 18th-century list. See also: Clark, W. R., in 19th-century list.
- BEWICK, JOHN, rector of Stanhope. P. *An antidote against lay-preaching; or the preacher's plea*. London 1642.
- BLAYNEY, BENJAMIN, successively bp. of Peterborough, Lincoln, and Ely (1591-1675). P. *Of prayer to God; of hearing His word: two sermons*. London 1668.
- BLOUNT, EDWARD (fl. 1588-1632). See: Earle, John, below.
- BOREMAN, ROBERT (d. 1675). P. *παιδεία-Θρίαμβος: The triumph of learning over ignorance and of truth over falsehood. . .* London 1653 (reprinted in Harleian miscellany 6 [1810]. 295-321).
- BOSSUET, JACQUES BÉNIGNE, bp. of Meaux (1627-1704). R.C. See: Lear, H. L. F.; *The pulpit orator*, in 19th-century list; Currier, A. H.; Simpson, W. J. S.; Tilley, A. A.; Waring, D., in 20th-century list.
- BOURDALOUE, LOUIS, S.J. (1632-1704). R.C. See: Anon., No. 63; Bungener, L. L. F., in 19th-century list.
- BOYER, CLAUDE, abbé (1618-1698). R.C. 'Les caractères des prédicateurs: Theodamas,' tr. from the French. London 1924 (in Richard Aldington, *A book of characters*, p. 551). In French original (*Les caractères des prédicateurs. . .*): Paris 1695.
- BOYLE, ROBERT (1627-1691). P. *Occasional reflections. . .* London 1665, 1669, Oxford 1848.
- BOYS, JOHN (1571-1625). P. *The workes of Iohn Boys*. [London] 1629 (especially 'The end of preaching,' p. 110; 'Preachers are prophets,' p. 138; 'Plaine preaching,' pp. 315, 416).
- BRADSHAW, WILLIAM (1571-1618). P. *English Puritanisme: containeing the maine opinions of the rigidest sort of those that are called Puritanes*. [Amsterdam?] 1605, 1640, [London] 1641.
In Latin (*Puritanismus anglicanus. . .*): Frankfurt 1610 (published under the name of the translator, William Ames, *q.v.*, above).
- BRAMHALL, JOHN, successively bp. of Derry and Armagh (1594-1663). P. See: Anon. (B., T.), above.
- BRINSLEY, JOHN, the younger (1600-1665). P. *The preacher's charge, and people's duty about preaching and hearing the word. . .* London 1631.
- BUCKERIDGE, JOHN, successively bp. of

- Rochester and Ely (1562?-1631). P. 'Funeral sermon for Bishop Andrewes.' London 1629, Oxford 1843 [ed. by J. P. Parkinson] (in Lancelot Andrewes, *Ninety-six sermons* 5. 259-298, especially pp. 295-6).
- BULL, GEORGE, bp. of St. David's (1634-1710). P. See: Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list, below.
- BUNYAN, JOHN (1628-1688). P. See: Brown, John (Beecher lectures); Taylor, William (No. 2); Tulloch, John, in 19th-century list; Currier, A. H., in 20th-century list, below.
- BURNET, GILBERT, bp. of Salisbury (1643-1715). P.
1. *A modest survey of the most considerable things in a discourse . . . entituled, Naked truth.* London 1676. See Croft, Herbert, below.
 2. *A discourse of the pastoral care*; ch. ix: 'Concerning preaching.' London 1692 (1st ed.), 1713 (3d ed.), 1736 (4th ed.), 1766 (5th ed.), 1805 (12th ed.), 1818 (13th ed.), 1921 (14th ed.); Dublin 1726 (4th Irish ed.); Oxford (*Clergyman's instructor*) 1807, 1824 (3d ed.); Boston 1813 (*The young minister's companion*, q.v. in 19th-century list). See: Anon., No. 12, in 18th-century list, below.
 3. *A sermon preached at the funeral of . . . John [Tillotson] . . . Archbishop of Canterbury.* London 1694.
 4. *History of my own time.* London and Dublin 1724-34 (2 vols.), Edinburgh 1753 (6 vols.), Oxford 1897-1900 (2 vols.; ed. by Osmund Airy), London and New York [1932]. See in Bk. 2: ch. 4 ('Preaching in Scotland'), ch. 6 ('Preaching in the Church of England').
- BUTLER, SAMUEL (1612-1680). P.
1. *Characters.* London 1759 and 1827 (in *Genuine remains*, ed. by Robert Thyer), Cambridge 1908 (*Characters and passages from note-books*, ed. by A. R. Waller, especially 'An hypocritical nonconformist').
 2. *Hudibras.* London 1663 (first part), 1664 (second part), 1674 (first and second parts), 1678 (third and last part), 1684 (in three parts), 1700, 1846 (ed. by Alexander Ramsay), 1847 (2 vols.; ed. by H. G. Bohn), Cambridge 1905 (*Cambridge English classics*, ed. by A. R. Waller).
In French (*Hudibras: poëme de Samuel Butler*, tr. into French verse by John Towneley): London and Paris 1819.
In German (*Butlers Hudibras frey übersetzt von D. W. Soltau*): Königsberg 1797.
- BYFIELD, NICHOLAS (1579-1622). P. *The paterne of wholesome words.* London 1618, 1627 (*The principles or the paterne of wholesome words*), 1637 (6th ed.).
- CALAMY, EDMUND, the elder (1600-1666). P. See: Anon., No. 10, above.
- CALDER, ROBERT (1650?-1723). P. See: Curate, Jacob, below.
- CAPEL, RICHARD (1586-1656). P. *Remains, with an abridgment of the author's life by Valentine Marshall and a Preface by Richard Sibbes.* London 1658. See also: Clarke, Samuel (No. 1), below.
- CARLETON, GEORGE, bp. of Chichester (1559-1628). P. *The life of Bernard Gilpin.* London 1636.
- CARTWRIGHT, WILLIAM (1611-1643). P. See: Wright, Abraham, below.
- CASAUBON, MÉRIC (1599-1671). P. *The question, To whom it belonged anciently to preach, and whether all priests might or did; discussed out of antiquity.* London 1663.
- CASE, THOMAS (1598-1682). P. See: Anon., No. 10, above.
- CAUTION ('Sion college preacher'). P. See: Anon., No. 10, above.
- CAVE, WILLIAM (1637-1713). P. *Primitive Christianity; or the religion of the ancient Christians in the first ages of the Gospel.* London 1673 (2 vols.), 1675 (2 pts.), 1702, 1714, 1728, 1834 (2 vols., with an introductory essay by the Rev. William Trollope).
In German (*Erstes Christentum, oder der Gottesdienst der alten Christen in den ersten Zeiten des Evangelii*, tr. from the English): Leipzig 1694.
- CHAPPELL, WILLIAM, bp. of Cork and Ross (1582-1649). P. *The preacher, or the art and method of preaching*, tr. from the Latin, Preface signed Phil. Christianus. London 1656.
In Latin original (*Methodus concionandi*): London 1648.
- CHARLES I, of England (1600-1649). P. *Directions concerning preachers* [addressed to the archbishop of Canterbury (William Laud)]. Croydon 1622, Oxford 1839 (in *Documentary annals of the Reformed church of England*, ed. by Edward Cardwell, 2. 149-151). See: Seppens, Robert, below; Hutton, W. H., in 20th-century list.
- CHARLES II, of England (1630-1685). *Directions concerning preachers* [likewise addressed to the archbishop of Canterbury (William Juxon)]. Croydon 1662, Oxford 1839 (*Documentary annals* . . . 2. 255-259).

Chester, Bishop of. See: Stratford, Nicholas, below.

CHILLINGWORTH, WILLIAM (1602-1644). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), in 19th-century list, below.

CLAGETT, WILLIAM (1646-1688). P. *The present state of the controversie between the Church of England and the Church of Rome*. London 1687. See also: Gother, John, below.

CLARKE (CLARK), SAMUEL (1599-1682 or 1683). P.

1. *A collection of the lives of ten eminent divines*. London 1662, 1670 (3d ed.: *Lives of thirty-two English divines*).

2. *A general martyrology . . . together with a large collection of sundry modern divines*. London 1651, Glasgow 1770.

3. *The lives of sundry eminent persons in this later age; in two parts: I. Of divines; II. Of nobility and gentry of both sexes, with a Foreword by Richard Baxter*. London 1683.

CLAUDE, JEAN (1619-1689). P. *An essay on the composition of a sermon*, tr. from the French . . . with notes by Robert Robinson. Cambridge 1778, 1779, 1801 (ed. by Charles Simeon), 1806, 1827, 1853 and 1866 (ed. by Charles Simeon); London 1788, *ibid.*, 1809 and 1843 (in Edward Williams, *The Christian preacher*), 1832, 1853, 1866 (with notes by Robert Robinson); Halifax 1800 (in Edward Williams, *The Christian preacher*); Boston 1819 (abridged, in Ebenezer Porter's *Young preacher's manual*, q.v., in 19th-century list); New York 1849 (ed. by Charles Simeon). Cf. also Charles Simeon, *The Gospel message . . . to which are added skeletons of sermons . . . treated in four different ways, with a view to illustrate Mr. [Jean] C[laude]'s rules of composition*. Cambridge 1796, 1806.

In French original (*Traité de la composition d'un sermon*): Amsterdam 1688 (*Oeuvres posthumes*, vol. 1).

See also: McClintock and Strong (Article, 'Homiletics'); Sturtevant, S. T., in 19th-century list.

COLLIER, THOMAS (fl. 1691). P. *The pulpit-guard routed in its twenty strongholds; or a brief answer to the large and lawless discourse written by one Tho. Hall, . . . intitled, The pulpit guarded with twenty arguments, pretending to prove the unlawfulness . . . of private men's preaching . . .* London 1651. See: Hall, Thomas (No. 2), below.

COLLINGS, JOHN (1623-1690). P.

1. *Vindiciae ministerii evangelici; a vindication of the great ordinance of God, viz.: a Gospel ministry*. London 1651.

2. *Vindiciae ministerii evangelici revindicatae; or, the Preacher (pretendedly) sent, sent back again, to bring a better account who sent him . . . by way of a reply to a late book [by John Martin, q.v., below]*. London 1658. See also: Manton, Thomas; Woodall, Frederick, below.

COLLINS, HERCULES (d. 1702). P. *The temple repaired [a sermon on 2 Tim. ii. 15]: or an essay to revive . . . long neglected ordinances . . . with proper directions as to study and preaching, for such as are inclined to the ministry*. London 1702.

COOPER, ANTHONY ASHLEY. See: Shaftesbury, A. A. Cooper, 3d earl of, below.

COOPER, WILLIAM, bp. of Galloway (1568-1619). P. *Workes*. . . London 1623, 1629.

CRAWFORD ('Sion college preacher'). P. See: Anon., No. 10, above.

CROFT, HERBERT, bp. of Hereford (1603-1691). P. *The naked truth; or, The true state of the primitive church, by an humble Moderator*, ch. vii: 'Concerning preaching.' London 1675, 1748 (in Somers of Evesham, *A collection of scarce . . . tracts*, vol. 3), 1812 (later edition of the same *Collection*, vol. 7, 268-319, especially pp. 290-318), 1919 (reprinted with an Introduction by H. H. Henson, bp. of Hereford). See also: Anon., Nos. 7 and 9, above; Burnet, Gilbert; Marvell, Andrew; Turner, Francis, below: Henson, H. H., in 20th-century list.

CROMWELL, OLIVER (1599-1658). 'Preachers,' in his Speech xiii to the Second Parliament. New York and London 1904 (*The letters and speeches of Oliver Cromwell with elucidations by Thomas Carlyle*). See: Firth, Sir Charles H., in 20th-century list.

CROOKE, SAMUEL (1575-1649). *The ministerial husbandry and the building*. . . London 1615.

CUDWORTH, RALPH (1617-1688). P. See: Powicke, F. J., in 20th-century list.

CULVERWEL, NATHANIEL (1618?-1651). P. See: Powicke, F. J., *ibid.*

CURATE, JACOB (pseud. for ROBERT CALDER, 1650?-1723). P. *The Scotch Presbyterian eloquence, or the foolishness of their teaching, discovered from their books, sermons, and prayers*. London 1692, 1719, 1738, 1740. See also: Laick, William, below.

DEFOE, DANIEL (1661?-1731). P. See: Phillips, John, below.

DELL, WILLIAM (d. 1670). P. *The stumbling stone, wherein the university is reprov'd; a*

sermon. London 1653, Germantown 1760. See also: Ward, Seth, below.

Directions concerning preachers. See: Charles I; Charles II, above.

'A directory for publique prayer, reading of the holy scriptures, singing of Psalms, preaching of the Word, administration of the sacraments, and other parts of the publique worship of God, ordinary and extraordinary, 1645.' London 1658 (in *A collection of acts and ordinances . . . made in Parliament, 1640-1656*, by Henry Scobell, clerk of the Parliament, especially pp. 80-2).

DONNE, JOHN (1573-1631). P.

1. 'Sermons 10, 31, 42, 71, 133.' London 1839 (*The works of John Donne . . . with a Memoir of his life by Henry Alford* i. 190-213; ii. 19-42, 247-71; iii. 262-279; v. 378-93).
2. *A sermon preached at Lincoln's Inn by John Donne, ed. with Introduction and notes by George R. Potter.* Stanford (Calif.) and London 1946.
3. *The sermons of John Donne, ed. with Introductions and critical apparatus by George R. Potter and Evelyn M. Simpson.* Berkeley 1953 (in 10 vols., vol. 1). See also: Walton, Izaak, below; Alford, Henry; Anon., No. 93; Chadwick, J. W.; Gosse, Sir Edmund W.; Jessopp, Augustus; Lightfoot, J. B.; Minto, William; Simpson, W. S.; Stephen, Sir Leslie, in 19th-century list; Addleshaw, Stanley; Anon., Nos. 30, 57, 58, 59; Bailey, John; Beeching, H. C.; Bredvold, L. I.; Clutton-Brock, Arthur; Dark, Sidney; Eliot, T. S.; Elliott, G. R.; Erskine, John; Fausset, H. l'A.; Grierson, Sir Herbert J. C.; Haddow, G. C.; Hayward, John; Hutchinson, F. E.; Hutton, W. H.; Lynd, Robert; Macaulay, Rose; Payne, H. G.; Roberts, R. E.; Saintsbury, G. E. B.; Saltmarshe, Christopher; Simpson, E. M.; Sinclair, W. M.; Smith, L. P.; Sparrow, John; Spencer, Theodore; Symons, Arthur; Thomas, C. K.; Umbach, H. H.; Wasilifsky, Adolph; White, H. C.; White, William, in 20th-century list, below.

Down, Connor, and Dromore, Bishop of. See: Taylor, Jeremy, below.

DOWNNAME (DOWNHAM), GEORGE, bp. of Derry. (d. 1634). P. *Two sermons. . .* London 1608.

DYKE, JEREMIAH (d. 1620). P. *A caveat for Archippus.* London 1619.

EACHARD, JOHN, (1636-1679). P.

1. *The grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy and of religion enquired into, in a letter written to R. L.* [signed: T. B.]. Lon-

don 1670, 1698, 1883 (in *An English garner*, ed. by Edward Arber, vol. 7).

In German (*Untersuchung der Ursachen und Gelegenheiten, welche zur Verachtung der Geistlichen und der Religion Anlass gegeben . . .*, tr. by J. G. Reinbeck): Berlin 1740. See also: Anon. (B., T.), No. 2; Anon. (T., D.), above.

2. *Some observations upon the answer to An enquiry into the grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy, with some additions, in a second letter to R. L.* London 1671, 1685, 1705. Both 1 and 2 are also found in numerous editions of Eachard's works, the best of which, according to DNB, is that of 1773.

3. *A free and impartial inquiry into the causes of that very great esteem and honour that the non-conforming preachers are generally in with their followers, by a lover of the church of England and unfeigned piety.* London 1673.

4. *Mr. Hobbs State of nature considered, . . . to which are added five letters from the author of The grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy.* London 1672, 1685, 1696.

5. *A letter to B[arnabas] O[ley], the publisher of Mr. Herbert's 'Country parson,' from T. B.* London 1672, 1685.

See: Anon. (B., T.), Anon. (T., D.), and Bramhall, John, above; Herbert, George, and Phillips, John, below; Hildrop, John, in 18th-century list, below.

EARLE, JOHN, bp. of Salisbury' (1601?-1665).

P. 'A young raw preacher,' and 'A grave divine.' London 1628 (in his *Microcosmographie, or a Peece of the World discovered in Essayes and Characters*, first publ. anonymously by Edward Blount), followed by nine subsequent editions according to DNB by 1664; also London 1811 (with notes and an Appendix, by Philip Bliss, pp. 4-8, 9-11), 1924 (in *A book of characters*, compiled by Richard Aldington, pp. 192-3, 193-4); Albany 1867 (First American ed., with notes and Appendix by Philip Bliss, ed. by L. L. Williams, pp. 4-7, 8-10); Bristol and London 1897 (a reprint of Dr. Bliss's edition of 1811, with a Preface and Appendix by S. T. Irwin, pp. 4-8, 8-10); Cambridge (England) 1897 (ed. with Introduction and notes by Alfred S. West, pp. 50-2, 52-3).

FELL, JOHN, bp. of Oxford (1625-1686). P. *Life of Henry Hammond.* London 1661, Oxford 1847 (in Hammond's *A practical cate-*

- chism, pp. xvii-cxxv). See: Hammond, Henry, below.
- FELLTHAM, OWEN (1602?-1668). P. 'On pulpit oratory.' London 1620, 1670, 1677 (in his *Resolves divine, morall, and politicall*), 1823 (in *Relics of literature*, ed. by Stephen Collet, pseud. of Byerley, Thomas, pp. 101-4), 1840, 1904 (*Temple classics*, ch. 20: 'On preaching').
- FERGUSON, ROBERT (d. 1714). P. *The interest of reason in religion, with the import and use of Scripture metaphors . . . with reflections on several late writings, especially Mr. Sherlock's Discourse concerning the knowledge of Jesus Christ*. London 1675.
- FIELD, RICHARD (1561-1616). P. *Of the church, Five books*. London 1606; Oxford 1628 (2d ed.), 1635 (3d ed.); Cambridge 1847-1852 (4 vols.).
- [FOWLER, EDWARD, bp. of Gloucester (1623-1714)] P. *The principles and practices of certain moderate divines of the Church of England, (greatly mis-understood) truly represented and defended, wherein (by the way) some controversies, of no mean importance, are succinctly discussed: in A free discourse between two intimate friends*. London 1670 (in three parts).
- FOX, GEORGE (1624-1691). P. *Journal*. London 1694; New York 1944; Cambridge 1952 (ed. by John L. Nickalls). For a review of the 1952 ed., see: Fry, A. R., in 20th-century list.
- FROST, JOHN (c. 1626-1656). P. 'The qualifications of a Gospel minister.' Cambridge 1657, 1658 (in his *Select sermons preached upon special occasions*).
- FRY, JOHN (1609-1657). P. *The clergy in their colours; or, a brief character of them*. London 1650 (2 eds.).
- FULLER, THOMAS (1608-1661). P.
1. 'The faithful minister.' Cambridge 1642, 1648; London 1652, 1663, 1841 (in *The holy state and the profane state*); New York 1938 (ed. by M. G. Walten).
 2. 'The controversial divine.' *Ibid*.
 3. 'Of memory.' *Ibid*.
 4. 'The life of Mr. Perkins.' *Ibid*. See: Perkins, William, in 16th-century list, above.
 5. 'The good bishop.' *Ibid*.
 6. *The church-history of Britain*. . . London 1655, 1656, 1837 (3 vols.); Oxford 1845 (6 vols.); Aberdeen 1868 (3 vols., with Preface and notes by James Nichols).
 7. *History of the worthies of England*. London 1662, 1811, 1840.
- GEREE, JOHN (1601?-1649). P. *The character of an old English puritan or non-conformist*. London 1646, 1649, 1672.
- GLANVILL, JOSEPH (1636-1680). P.
1. *An essay concerning preaching . . . written for the direction of a young divine*. London 1678, 1703; Oxford 1908 (excerpt). See: J. E. Spingarn, *Critical essays of the seventeenth century* 2. 273-7 (Oxford 1908-9).
 2. 'A seasonable defense of preaching and the plain way of it.' London 1678, 1703 (with *An essay concerning preaching*). See: Greenslet, Ferris, in 20th-century list.
- GOODWIN, JOHN (1594?-1665). P. *Νεοφυτο-προσβύτερος*, or The youngling elder, or norrice presbyter. London 1648. See also: Jenkyn, William; Kendall, John, below.
- GOODWIN, THOMAS (1600-1680). P. See: Brown, John (Beecher lectures), in 19th-century list, below.
- [GOTHER, JOHN, pseud. J. LOVELL], d. 1704. P.
1. *Good advice to the pulpits; delivered in a few cautions for the keeping up the reputation of those chairs, and preserving the nation in peace*. London 1687. See: Williams, John, below.
 2. *Pulpit sayings, or the characters of the pulpit-papist examined; in answer to the Apology for the pulpit [by John Williams, bp. of Chichester, q.v., below] and in vindication of the representer [i.e. John Gother] against the stater of the controversie [William Claggett, q.v., above]*. London 1688.
- GRANGER, THOMAS.
1. *The application of Scripture; or, The manner how to use the Word to most edifying*. London 1616.
 2. *Syntagma logicum or The divine logicke; serving especially for the use of divines in the practice of preaching, and for the further helpe of judicious hearers and generally for all*. London 1620.
- HACKET, JOHN, bp. of Coventry and Lichfield (1592-1670). P. See: Plume, Thomas, below.
- HALES, JOHN (1584-1656). P.
1. 'The abuses of hard places of Scripture.' London 1673 (in *Golden remains of the ever memorable Mr. John Hales* . . .).
 2. 'The method of reading profane history.' *Ibid*.
- HALL, JOSEPH, bp. of Exeter and Norwich (1574-1656). P. 'Life.' London 1808 (in his *Works* . . . with some account of his life and sufferings, written by himself, vol. I), Ox-

- ford and London 1837 (in his *Works*, new ed. revised and corrected [by P. Hall], vol. 1). See: Wright, Abraham, below.
- HALL, THOMAS (1610-1665). P.
1. *Vindiciae literarum; or the schools guarded . . . an examination of one J. Webster's delusive examination of the academies*. London 1654, 1655. See: Webster, John, below.
 2. *The pulpit guarded with xvii (xx) arguments, proving the unlawfulness, sinfulness, and danger of suffering private persons to take upon them publike preaching . . . occasioned by a dispute, August 1650, against L[awrence] Williams*. . . . London 1651 (3 eds.). See Collier, Thomas, above.
- HAMMOND, HENRY (1605-1660). P. 'The pastor's motto.' Oxford 1847-1850 (in his *Miscellaneous theological works* 3. 217-238). See also: Fell, John, above; Anon., No. 15; Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list, below.
- HASCARD, GREGORY. *A discourse about edification*. London 1684.
- HAWKINS, WILLIAM BENTINCK LETHAM. P. See: Patrick, Simon, below.
- HERBERT, GEORGE (1593-1633). P. *A priest to the temple, or The country parson*; ch. 7, 'The parson preaching.' London 1652, 1848 (in *Herbert's remains*, with a biographical notice of the author by Barnabas Oley), 1671, 1675, 1701, 1832, 1908, 1927; Andover (Massachusetts) 1845, and 1849 (in E. A. Park, *The preacher and pastor*); Edinburgh 1874 (in his *Works* in 3 vols., ed. by A. B. Grosart); Oxford 1898 (ed. by H. C. Beeching); Boston and New York 1915 (in *The English works of George Herbert* in 6 vols., ed. by George Herbert Palmer); and numerous other eds. See: Walton, Izaak, below; Park, E. A.; Randolph, John, in 19th-century list; and Luke, Stanley, in 20th-century list, below.
- Hereford, Bishop of. See Croft, Herbert, above.
- HEYWOOD, NATHANAEL (1633-1677). P. See: Jackson, Thomas (No. 2), in 19th-century list.
- HIERON, SAMUEL (1576?-1617). P.
1. 'The dignitie of preaching.' London 1635 (in his *Works*).
 2. 'The preacher's plea.' *Ibid.* ('The Christian journal').
- HOBBS, THOMAS (1588-1679). P. *The leviathan*. London 1651. See: Ward, Seth (below).
- HOLLAND, R. See: Verheiden, Jacob, in 16th-century list.
- HORNE, JOHN (1610-1663). Θύρα ἀνεωγμένη: *The open door for man's approach to God*. London 1650. See: Kendall, George, below.
- HOWE, JOHN (1630-1705). P. See: Manton, Thomas, below.
- JACKSON, THOMAS (1579-1640). Preface to the reader. London 1673 (in his *Works*, 3 vols.).
- JACOB, HENRY (1563-1624). P. *A position against vainglorious, and what is falsely called learned preaching*. [Middleburg, Holland?] 1604.
- JACOBSON, JOHN. P. *Ecclesiastes: the worthy churchman, or the faithfull minister of Jesus Christ, described by polishing the twelve stones in the high-priests pectorall; as they were first glossed . . . in a synod sermon, and after enlarged by way of discourse, to his two brethren*. London 1628.
- JACCMB(E), THOMAS (1622-1687). P. *Dedicatory epistle to A treatise of holy dedication*. . . . London 1668.
- JAMES I, king of England (1566-1625). P. 'Directions concerning preachers, A.D. 1622.' London 1896 (in *Documents illustrative of English church history*, ed. by Henry Gee and W. J. Hardy, pp. 516-518).
- JAMES, RICHARD (1592-1638). P. *History of preaching; or, concerning the Apostles' preaching and ours; a sermon on 1 Cor. 9. 16*. London 1630.
- JAMES, THOMAS (1573?-1629). P. *A manuduction or introduction unto divinitie*. Oxford 1625.
- JENKYN, WILLIAM (1613-1685). P. Ὁδηγὸς τυφλός, *the blind guide, composed by way of reply to a . . . pamphlet, entitled, The youngling elder, etc., written by J. G[oodwin], q.v., above*. London [1648].
- JUXON, WILLIAM, abp. of Canterbury (1582-1663). P. See: Charles II, above.
- KENDALL, GEORGE (1610-1663). P. *Sancti sancti, or the common doctrine of the perseverance of the saints . . . vindicated from . . . Mr. John Goodwin. . . . Also an appendix in answer to Master Horne, goring all University-learning*. London 1654. See: Goodwin, John; Horne, John, above.
- KIDDER, RICHARD, bp. of Bath and Wells (1633-1703). P.
1. *Charge to the clergy of his diocese, at his primary visitation*. . . , June 2, 1692, London 1693.
 2. *The life of Richard Kidder, D.D., bishop of Bath and Wells, written by himself*, ed. by A. E. Robinson. London 1924 (*Somerset record society publications*, vol. 37).
- DE LA BRUYÈRE, JEAN (1645-1696). R.C.

'The pulpit'. London 1699, 1929; New York 1885 (in *The characters of Jean de la Bruyère*, tr. from the French).

In French original (*Les caractères, ou Les mœurs de ce siècle: 'De la chaire'*): Paris 1688 (3 eds.), 1691, 1733, 1739, 1790 (2 vols.), 1812, 1911, 1936; Amsterdam 1720 (3 vols.), 1731, 1759; Berlin 1818; New York 1910, 1911; Strasbourg 1910.

In German (*Sittengemälde für die Deutschen*, tr. by Samuel Baur): Leipzig 1790.

In Hungarian: Odenburg (Sopron) 1839-44 (in *Literatúrai Egyveleg Füzet* 5).

In Russian: Leningrad 1889.

LAICK, WILLIAM, pseud. of RIDPATH, GEORGE (d. 1726). P.

1. *The answer to The Scots Presbyterian eloquence* (by J. C., i.e. Jacob Curate, *q.v.*, above). London 1693, 1789.

2. *A continuation of the answer to The Scots Presbyterian eloquence*. London 1693.

See also: Monro, Alexander, below.

LANEY, BENJAMIN, successively bp. of Peterborough, Lincoln, and Ely (1591-1675). P. *The shepherd, or the pastoral charge* . . . London 1668.

LAUD, WILLIAM, abp. of Canterbury (1573-1645). P. See: Charles I, above; Seppens, Robert, below.

LEIGH, EDWARD (1602-1671). P. *A treatise of religion and learning: and of religious and learned men*. London 1656.

LEIGHTON, ROBERT, abp. of Glasgow (1611-1684). P. 'A sermon to the clergy.' London 1816 (in his *Genuine works*, vol. 4).

LOVELL, J., pseudonym for GOTHER, JOHN, *q.v.*, above.

LUCY WILLIAM. bp. of Saint David's (1591-1677). P. *A treatise of the nature of a minister in all its offices*; Section 15. London 1670.

LUPTON, DONALD (d. 1676). P. *The freedom of preaching, or Spiritual gifts defended: proving that all men endowed with gifts and abilities may teach and preach the word of God*. London 1652. See also: Verheiden, Jacob, in 16th-century list.

MAINE, JASPER (1604-1672). P. See: Wright, Abraham, below.

MANDEVIL, ROBERT (1578-1618). P. *Timothies task*. . . Oxford 1619.

MANTON, THOMAS (1620-1677). P. *One hundred and ninety sermons on the one hundred and nineteenth Psalm*. London 1681-1701 (5 vols., with dedications and prefaces by William Bates, John Howe, and John

Collinges), 1725 (2d ed., with life of the author by William Harris), 1842 (3d ed., 3 vols., with address 'to the reader' by William Bates, Preface by Vincent Alsop, and life of the author by William Harris).

MARSHALL VALENTINE. P. See: Capel, Richard, above.

MARSOLLIER, JACQUES, abbé (1647-1724). R.C. *The life of St Francis of Sales, bishop and prince of Geneva* . . . tr. from the French by W. H. Coombes. Shepton-Mallet 1812 (2 vols.).

In French original (*La vie de St. François de Sales*): Paris 1700, 1701, 1707, 1711, 1811 (8th ed.), 1826 (2 vols.); Tours 1846 (followed by 21 reimpresions, 1850-1922).

MARTIN, JOHN (1619-1693). P. *The preacher sent . . . in answer to . . . Vindiciae ministerii evangelici*, by Mr. J. C., i.e. John Collinges, *q.v.*, above. London 1658.

MARVELL, ANDREW (RIVETUS, ANDREAS, Junior, pseud.), 1621-1678. P. *Mr. Smirke; or the divine in mode; being certain annotations upon the animadversions* [by Francis Turner, bp. of Ely, *q.v.*, below] on 'The naked truth' [by Herbert Croft, bp. of Hereford, *q.v.*, above]. [London,] 1676; *ibid.* 1776 (in *The works of Andrew Marvell, Esq., poetical, controversial, political* . . . with a new life of the author, by Captain Edward Thompson), 1875 (in *The complete works in verse and prose*, ed. by Alexander Grosart, vol. 3. 1-90). See also Anon., No. 7, above.

MEDE, JOSEPH (1586-1638). P. *Works*. London 1664 (especially the 'Prefatory note').

MONMOUTH, JAMES SCOTT, duke of (1649-1685). P. *Justice of restraining the clergy; message of the Duke of Monmouth, October 8, 1674, expressing the wish of Charles II as to preaching*. [London, 1674]. (Abbey and Overton ii: 494-5).

MONRO, ALEXANDER (d. 1715?). P.

1. *An apology for the church of Scotland*. London 1693.

2. *The spirit of calumny*, etc. London 1693. Both in reply to George Ridpath (pseud. of Laick, William, *q.v.*, above).

MORE, HENRY (1614-1687). P. See Powicke, F. J., *The Cambridge Platonists*, in 20th-century list, below.

OLEY, BARNABAS (1602-1686). P. See: Eachard, John (No. 5); Herbert, George, above.

PATRICK SIMON, successively bp. of Chichester and of Ely (1626-1707). P.

1. *A discourse of profiting by sermons*. London

- 1683, 1684, 1685, 1694, 1718. See: Anon., No. 5, above.
2. *The work of the ministry represented to the clergy of the diocese of Ely*, ed. by W. B. L. Hawkins. London 1698.
- PETTO, SAMUEL (1624?-1711). P. See: Woodall, Frederick, below.
- PHILLIPS, JEROME. P. *The fisherman, a sermon . . . shewing the necessities of calling and gifts enabling in a minister . . . wisdom and learning absolutely necessary in preachers; . . . unlearned and frothy preaching doth much hurt. . . .* London 1623.
- PHILLIPS, JOHN (1631-1706). P.
1. *A satyr against hypocrites*. London 1655, 1677, 1680, 1689.
 2. *Speculum crape-gownorum or a new-foyl'd looking-glass for young academicks* [largely borrowed from Eachard's *The grounds and occasions for the contempt of the clergy*, q.v., above], to which is added *An essay towards a sermon of the newest fashion, by a guide to the inferior clergy* [i.e. Daniel Defoe]. London 1682.
 3. *Speculum crape-gownorum, the second part; a continuation of observations and reflections upon the late sermons of some that would be thought Goliath's for the Church of England*. Ibid. 1682.
- PLAYFERE, THOMAS (1561?-1609). P.
1. 'Dedicatory epistle.' London 1633 (*Whole sermons*).
 2. 'Say well, doe well.' Ibid., ed. of 1623.
- PLUME, THOMAS. P. 'Life of John Hacket.' London 1675 (in *A century of sermons by John Hacket*).
- P[OWNELL], N[ATHANIEL]. P. *The young divine's apology for his continuance in the university, with his serious meditation on the sacred calling of the ministry*, by N. P., M.A. Oxford 1658 (Evans 225).
- PRICE, JOHN. P.
1. *Clerico-classicum, or, The clergi-allarum to a third war, being an answer to a pamphlet intituled, A serious and faithful representation of the judgment of ministers of the Gospel within the province of London*. London 1649. See also: Anon., No. 8, above.
 2. *The cloudie clergie; or, A mourning lecture for our morning lecturers, a weekly anecdote* [sic] against the daily infection of those London preachers. . . . By a friend who . . . doth cri in hope [i.e. John Price]. London 1650. See also: Anon., Nos. 10 and 11, above.
- PRIDEAUX, JOHN, bp. of Worcester (1578-1650). P. *Sacred eloquence, or the art of rhetoric, as it is laid down in the Scripture*. London 1659.
- RAPIN, RENÉ, s.j. (1621-1687). R.C. *Reflexions upon eloquence*, tr. from the French. Oxford 1672, London 1672, 1706, 1731 (tr. by Basil Kennet and others). See review by Lester Thonssen, in *The quarterly journal of speech* 28 (Detroit 1942). 372-3. In French original (*Réflexions sur l'usage de l'éloquence de ce temps*, Part 3: 'Réflexions sur l'éloquence de la chaire'): Paris 1671, 1672, 1679, 1725; Amsterdam 1709 (in *Oeuvres*, vol. 2); The Hague 1725 (*Oeuvres*, vol. 3).
- In Italian (*Riflessioni sopra l'eloquenza—recate in Italiano dall' Abate Francesco Bonamini*): Venice 1844-1858 (in Vincent Houdry, s.j., *Biblioteca de' predicatori*, vol. 5, tr. from the French and ed. by Abate G. O. Marzuttini).
- REEVE, EDMUND (d. 1660). P. *The Christian divinitie, contained in the divine service of the Church of England*. London 1631.
- REYNER, EDWARD (1600-1668). P. *A treatise of the necessity of humane learning for a Gospel preacher*. London 1663.
- REYNOLDS, EDWARD, bp. of Norwich (1599-1676). P.
1. *A sermon touching the use of humane learning*. London 1658.
 2. *The pastoral office opened in a visitation-sermon preached at Ipswich October 10, 1662*. London 1663.
- RIDPATH (REDPATH), GEORGE (d. 1726). See: Laick, William, above.
- RIVETUS, ANDREAS, Junior, pseud. See: Marvel, Andrew, above.
- ROBINSON, JOHN (1575?-1625). P. See: Rustholtz, W. P., in 20th-century list.
- ROBINSON, MATTHEW (1628-1694). P. 'Autobiography . . . now first edited.' Cambridge 1856 (in *Cambridge in the seventeenth century*, ed. by J. E. B. Mayor, part 2).
- Rochester, Bishop of. See: Sprat, Thomas, below.
- ROGERS, NEHEMIAH (1593-1660). P. *The watchfull shepheard*. London? 1632.
- DE SALES, Saint FRANÇOIS (1567-1622). R.C. 'To the Archbishop of Bourges, on preaching.' London 1871 (in *A selection from the spiritual letters of S. Francis de Sales*, ed. and tr. by Henrietta L. Farrer Lear, pp. 22-43). In French original (*Avis aux prédicateurs* [*Lettre à M. Frémiot, archevêque de Bourges*,

- qui avoit demandé au saint une méthode pour bien prêcher, 5 octobre 1604]: Rouen 1628; Paris 1767, 1803, 1835, 1867, 1890; Lyons 1829, 1843; Annecy 1892-1928 (in his *Oeuvres complètes*).
- In German (*Brief an den Erzbischof von Bourges*): Augsburg 1834, 1850; Schaffhausen 1846-1852 (in his *Sämmtliche Werke*, 5 vols.). In Italian (*Il predicatore instruito [Metodo per ben predicare]*): Rome 1726, Milan 1898. In Latin (*Modus concionandi, Extemporalis concionator semper paratus*): Toulouse 1637, Cologne 1685, Louvain 1691, 1703, Palermo 1692, Warsaw 1777, Padua 1880.
- In Spanish (*El sacerdote instruido en los misterios de predicar y confesar*): Mexico City 1771.
- For further bibliographical details see 'French tractates on preaching,' in *The quarterly journal of speech* 36 (1950), 301-302.
- See also Marsollier, Jacques, above; Lear, H. L. F., in 19th-century list.
- Salisbury, Bishop of. See: Burnet, Gilbert, above.
- SANDERSON, ROBERT, bp. of Lincoln (1587-1663). P. 'Advertisement to the reader.' London 1632 (*Twelve sermons preached*). See also: Walton, Izaak, below.
- SANGER, ZEDEKIAH (ZÉDEDIAH). P. See: 19th-century list.
- SCOBELL, HENRY (d. 1660). P. See: 'A directory for publique worship,' above.
- SCOTT, JAMES. See: MONMOUTH, JAMES SCOTT, duke of, above.
- SEDGWICK, JOSEPH. P. *A Sermon* [on 1 Cor. 14. 1] preached May 1, 1653, or, an essay to the discovery of the spirit of enthusiasme . . . that disturbs . . . the universities; with an Appendix wherein Mr. Del's Stumbling stone is briefly replied unto; and a fuller discourse [entitled 'Επίσκοπος διδακτικός: Learning's necessity to an able minister of the Gospel] of the use of the universities and learning upon an ecclesiastical account. London 1653. See also: Dell, William, above.
- SEGNERI, PAOLO, s.j. (1624-1694). R.C. See: Ford, James, in 19th-century list.
- SELDEN, JOHN (1584-1654). P. 'Preaching.' London 1639, 1696, 1716, 1786, 1847, 1868, 1927; Glasgow 1755; Edinburgh 1819 (in his *Table-talk*).
- SEPPENS, ROBERT. P. *Rex theologicus: the preacher's guard and guide in the didactical part of his duty; or, A vindication shewing that the King's Majesty's letter to the late L. [Laud] Archbishop of Canterbury (i.e. Charles I's 'Directions concerning preachers,' 1662) is most conformable to the judgement and practice of antiquity*. London 1664.
- SHAFTESBURY, ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, 3d earl of (1671-1713). P. Preface to *Works of Benjamin Whichcote* 3. i-xii. Aberdeen 1751.
- SHERLOCK, WILLIAM (1641?-1707). P. See: Ferguson, Robert, above.
- SIBBES, RICHARD (1577-1635). P. See: Capel, Richard, above.
- SIMPSON, SIDRACH (1600?-1655). P. Διατριβή: the judgement of the Reformed Churches . . . concerning . . . preaching by those who are not ordained. London 1647.
- SMITH, JOHN (1616-1652). P. See: Powicke, F. J., *The Cambridge Platonists*, in 20th-century list, below.
- SOUTH, ROBERT (1634-1716). P. 'Sermons 15 ('Against long and extempore prayers'), 35 ('The Christian Pentecost'), 37 ('The scribe instructed'), 59 ('Christ's support of his despised ministry'). Oxford 1842 (in *Sermons preached upon several occasions*). See: Lake W. C.; Whipple, E. P., in 19th-century list; and Mattis, N. W., in 20th-century list, below.
- SPENER, PHILIPP JACOB (1635-1705). P. *The spiritual priesthood*, tr. from the German by A. G. Voigt, Philadelphia [c. 1917]. In German original (*Das geistliche Priestertum aus göttlichem Wort kürzlich beschrieben . . .*): Frankfurt a. M. 1677, Berlin 1830 (ed. by C. F. W. Wilke), Stuttgart 1851 (*Sieben Fragen und antworten, worin das geistliche Priestertum aus göttlichem Wort kürzlich beschrieben wird*).
- SPRAT, THOMAS, bp. of Rochester (1635-1713). P.
1. *The error of extempore prayer and preaching*. New York 1894 (in Henry Craik, *English prose*, vol. 3; written about 1670. See Q.J.S. 15. 396).
 2. *A discourse to the clergy of his diocese . . . MDCXCV*. [London] 1696, 1710; Dublin 1729; Oxford 1761, 1807 (in *Clergyman's instructor*, esp. pp. 249-255). See: Anon., No. 12, in 18th-century list, below.
- STERRY, PETER (d. 1672). P. See: Powicke, F. J., *The Cambridge Platonists*, in 20th-century list, below.
- STILLINGFLEET, EDWARD, bp. of Worcester (1635-1699). P. *The Bishop of Worcester's charge to the clergy in . . . 1690*. London 1691.
- STOUGHTON, JOHN. P. 'The preacher's dignity and duty; five sermons preached at Cam-

bridge.' London 1640 (in his XV choice sermons, preached upon special occasions).

STRATFORD, NICHOLAS, bp. of Chester (1633-1707). P. *The Bishop of Chester's charge in his primary visitation, May 5, 1691*. London 1692.

TAYLOR, JEREMY, bp. of Down, Connor, and Dromore (1613-1667). P.

1. 'Clerus Domini; or, A discourse of the divine institution . . . of the office ministerial . . . written by the special command of King Charles I.' London 1822 (in *The whole works of the Rt. Rev. Jeremy Taylor* . . . vol. 14, especially Sect. 3, pp. 431-443).

2. *Rules and advices to the clergy of the dioceses of Down and Connor*; Ch. iv: 'Rules concerning preaching.' Dublin 1661; Oxford 1807 (in *Clergyman's instructor*, pp. 103-108), 1824 (*ibid.*, 3d ed.); London 1822 (in *The whole works* 14, 498-503), 1828 (*ibid.*, another ed.).

3. 'The minister's duty in life and doctrine; in two sermons.' London 1822 (in *The whole works* 6, 483-532).

See: Heber, Reginald; Willmott, R.E.A., in 19th-century list; Rollins, G. A., in 20th-century list, below.

TAYLOR, JOHN, the Water Poet (1580-1653). P.

1. *A swarme of sectaries and schismatiques; wherein is discovered the strange preaching (or prating) of such as are by their trades cobblers, tinkers, pedlars, weavers, sowgelders, and chymney-sweepers* [in verse]. London 1641; Manchester 1870-1878 (in his *Works*, 5 vols.). See: Walker, Henry, below.

2. *An apology for private preaching*. London 1642. See: Anon., No. 6, above.

TH[URMAN], H[ENRY]. P. *A defence of humane learning in the ministry: or, a treatise proving that it is necessary a minister (or preacher) should be skilled in humane learning*. Oxford 1660.

TILLOTSON, JOHN, abp. of Canterbury (1630-1694). P. 'Sermon 199.' London 1743 (in *Sermons on several subjects and occasions* 10, 4417-4437). See: Burnet, Gilbert (No. 3), above; Birch, Thomas; Lightfoot, Robert, in 18th-century list; and Mitchell, W. F., in 20th-century list, below.

TRASQUE (TRASKE), JOHN. P. *The power of preaching, being the substance of some sermons on Luke 4. 32*. London 1623. Technical?

TURNER, FRANCIS, successively bp. of Rochester and of Ely (1638-1700). P. *Animadver-*

sions upon a late pamphlet entitled The naked truth, etc. London 1676 (1st and 2d eds.). See: Anon., Nos. 1 and 7; Croft, Herbert; Marvell, Andrew, above.

USHER (USSHER), JAMES, abp. of Armagh (1581-1656). P. 'Directions as to preaching.' Dublin 1864 (in *The whole works etc.*, ed. by C. R. Elrington, 1, 285-7). See: Bernard, Nicholas, above.

WAKEMAN, ROBERT. P. *The poore-man's preacher; a sermon preached at S. Marie's Spittle in London, on Tuesday in Easter weeke, being April 7, 1607*. London 1607.

WALKER, HENRY. P. *An answer to a foolish pamphlet entitled, A swarme of sectaries etc.* London 1641. See: Taylor, John (above)

WALKER, OBADIAH (1616-1699). P. *Instructions concerning the art of oratory*. London 1659, Oxford 1682 (2d ed.).

WALTON, IZAAK (1593-1683). P. *The lives of Dr. John Donne, Sir Henry Wotton, Mr. Richard Hooker, Mr. George Herbert, and Dr. Robert Sanderson*. London 1670, 1796, 1825, 1847; New York 1817; Boston 1832. See: Beeching, H. C., in 19th-century list, below.

WARD, RICHARD (1602?-1684). P. *Two very usefull and compendious theological treatises, . . . the second describing the nature, use, and abuse of the tongue and speech*. London 1673.

WARD, SETH, successively bp. of Exeter and Salisbury (1617-1689). P. *Vindiciae academiarum, containing some brief animadversions upon Mr Webster's book, stiled The examination of the academics; together with an appendix concerning what M. Hobbs, and M. Dell have published on this argument*, by Seth Ward and John Wilkins. Oxford 1654. See: Dell, William; Hobbes, Thomas (above).

WATERHOUSE, EDWARD (1619-1670). P. *An humble apologie for learning and learned men*. London 1653.

WEBSTER, JOHN (1610-1682). P. *Academiarum examen*. . . . London 1654. See: Hall, Thomas; Ward, Seth (above).

WHICHCOTE, BENJAMIN (1609-1683). P. See: Shaftesbury, A. A. Cooper, earl of (above); and Powicke, F. J. (No. 2), in 20th-century list.

WILKINS, JOHN, later bp. of Chester (1614-1672). P. *Écclesiastes, or a Discourse concerning the gift of preaching as it falls under the rules of art*. London 1646, 1718 (9th ed.); Halifax 1800 (in Edward Williams, *The*

- Christian preacher*; London 1843 (*loc. cit.*, 5th ed.). See also: Ward, Seth (above).
- WILLARD, SAMUEL (1640-1707). P. See 18th-century list.
- WILLIAMS, JOHN, bp. of Chichester (1636?-1709). P.
1. *An apology for the pulpits, being in answer to a . . . book* [by John Gother, q.v., above] entitled *Good advice to the pulpits etc.* London 1688.
 2. *Pulpit popery true popery; being an answer to a book intitled Pulpit-sayings* [by John Gother, q.v., above]; and in vindication of the *Apology for the pulpits, and the Stater of the controversie* [W. Clagett] against the *Representer* [J. Lovell]. London 1688. See also: Clagett, William; Lovell, J. (above).
- WILLIAMS, LAWRENCE. P. See: Hall, Thomas (No. 2), above.
- WILLIAMS, ROGER (1604-1683). P. See: Rusterholtz, W. P. (in 20th-century list).
- WILSON, THOMAS, bp. of Sodor and Man (1663-1755). P. See: Farrar, F. W.; Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list, below.
- WODROW, JAMES (1637-1707). P. A 'compend' of his unpublished treatise, '*Tractatus de methodo exegetica et homiletica quae in exercitiis theologicis hactenus fuit.*' Edinburgh 1828 (*Life of James Wodrow, A.M., written by his son Robert Wodrow, Appendix 2*, pp. 208-246).
- WOODALL, FREDERICK, and PETTO, SAMUEL. P. *A vindication of The preacher sent; or a warrant for public preaching without ordination.* London [1659]. See: Collinges, John, above.
- Worcester, Bishop of. P. See: Stillingfleet, Edward, above.
- WRIGHT, ABRAHAM (1611-1690). P. *Five sermons, in five several styles or ways of preaching: 1) in Bishop Andrews his way; 2) in Bishop Hall's way; 3) in Dr. Maine's and Mr. Cartwright's way; 4) in the Presbyterian way; 5) in the Independent way.* London 1656. See: Andrewes, Lancelot; Cartwright, William; Hall, Joseph; Maine, Jasper, above.

EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

- ADAMS, ELIPHALET (1677-1753). P. *Ministers must take heed to their ministry to fulfill it.* New London 1726.
- ADAMS, ZABDIEL (1739-1801). P. *The duty of ministers giving themselves wholly to their work* (an installation sermon). Boston 1792.
- AMORY, THOMAS (1701-1774). P. *The nature of sound doctrine, and the encouragements to preach it; represented in a charge . . . at the ordination of the Rev. Mr. William Harris. . . . April 15, 1741.* London 1741.
- ANONYMOUS
1. 'The art of preaching in imitation of Horace's *Art of poetry.*' London [1738], 1795 (in *The works of the British poets*, ed. by Robert Anderson, vol. 11, pp. 98-102. Ascribed to Robert Dodsley. See: Bryant, D. C., in 20th-century list. Cf. Pitt, Christopher; Smalridge, George, below.
 12. 'Account of the Great Awakening' (with reference to George Whitefield). Boston 1741 (in *Boston post boy*, September 23).
 2. 'Campbell on the pulpit.' London 1807 (*Christian observer* 6. 591-602).
 3. *The declaration of ministers in Barnstable county, relating to the late practice of itinerant preaching* (with special reference to George Whitefield, q.v., below). Boston 1745.
 4. *A dialogue between the pulpit and the reading desk, by a member of the Church of England.* London 1767, 1768.
 5. *An essay on preaching lately wrote in answer to the request of a young minister.* See: Sandeman, Robert, below.
 6. *An essay on the action proper for the pulpit.* London 1753. Cf. *Gedanken vom Aeusserlichen im Vortrage des geistlichen Redners, aus dem Englischen.* Hannover 1754.
 7. *A faithful narrative of the life and character of the Reverend Mr Whitefield, B. D., from his birth to the present time. . . .* London 1739.
 8. *The fashionable preacher; or Modern pulpit eloquence displayed.* London 1792.
 9. *The great difficulty, and distinguishing reward, of the faithful discharge of the ministerial office. . . .* Boston 1762. Cf. similar title of a work by Joseph Sewall, below.
 10. *The justice and necessity of restraining the clergy in their preaching. . . .* London 1715.
 11. *Reasons for laying some restraint on the licentiousness of the pulpit . . . with . . . reflections on the present state of affairs.* London 1715.
 12. *Some rules for speaking and action to be observed at the bar, in the pulpit, and the senate . . . in a letter to a friend.* London

- 1716 (2d ed.), *ibid.* 1732 (4th ed., to which is prefixed the thoughts of the late bishops of Rochester [i.e. Thomas Sprat, *q.v.*, in 17th-century list, above] and Sarum [i.e. Gilbert Burnet, *q.v.*, *ibid.*] on this subject . . .); Dublin [1750?].
13. *Thoughts on the examinations and trials of candidates for the sacred ministry.* Magdeburg (?), 1766 (Waterman pamphlets, vol. 50).
14. *A vindication of the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield.* Boston 1745.
- ANONYMOUS, B., R. *The history of the lives of those famous English divines, that were most zealous in promoting the Reformation* [by Nathaniel Crouch]. London 1709.
- ANONYMOUS, C., J. *A twig of birch for Billy's breech.* Boston 1745. Addressed to William Hobby (*q.v.*, below) in reply to his defense of George Whitefield.
- ANONYMOUS, Philagoratis. *An essay towards pointing out, in a short and plain method, the eloquence and action proper for the pulpits.* . . . London 1765.
- ANONYMOUS, S., R. D. *Reading no preaching; or, A letter to a young clergyman, from a friend in London, concerning the unwarrantable practice of reading the Gospel, instead of preaching it.* London 1744.
- APPLETON, NATHANAEL (1693-1784). P.
1. *Gospel ministers must be fit for the Master's use.* Boston, Edinburgh 1735.
 2. *Superior skill and wisdom necessary for winning souls* . . . Boston 1737.
 3. *Mr. Appleton's sermons upon the success of the preached Gospel.* Boston 1741.
 4. *Faithful ministers of Christ the salt of the earth and the light of the world.* . . . Boston 1743.
 5. *The great apostle Paul exhibited and recommended as a pattern of true Gospel preaching.* Boston 1751.
- Association of the county of New Haven, in Connecticut. *Declaration* [regarding George Whitefield]. Boston 1745.
- Association of ministers (convened at Weymouth on January 15, 1745). *Resolution* [regarding George Whitefield]. Boston 1745.
- AUSTIN, DAVID. (1760-1831). P. See: Wither-
spoon, John, below.
- BALCH, THOMAS. P. *Preaching the Gospel, tho' foolishness to men, yet a saving ordinance of God.* Boston 1747.
- BALCH, WILLIAM (1714-1792). P.
1. *The duty of ministers to aim at promoting and being partakers of the Gospel.* Boston 1774.
 2. *Simplicity and godly sincerity in the Christian minister, the sure way to happiness.* . . . Boston 1760.
- BALDWIN, THOMAS (1753-1825). P. *The approved workman in the Gospel ministry.* . . . Boston 1800.
- BALLANTYNE. *An essay upon the Gospel and legal preaching.* [Edinburgh 1773] (NYPL).
- BARECROFT, J. *Ars concionandi, or, an instruction to young students in divinity.* London 1715 (4th ed.).
- BEATTY, CHARLES, of Nishaminy (d. 1772). P. *Double honor due to the laborious gospel minister.* . . . Philadelphia 1757.
- BERRIDGE, JOHN (1716-1793). P. See: Loane, M. L., in 20th-century list.
- BEST, WILLIAM. *A dissertation upon oratory, and philosophical inquiry into the beauties and defects of the English language, with thoughts on preaching and pulpit eloquence.* Charleston 1800.
- BIRCH, THOMAS (1705-1766). P. *The Life of the most reverend Doctor John Tillotson, archbishop of Canterbury.* London 1752, 1753 (2d ed.), 1755 (3d ed. with additions). See: Tillotson, John, in 17th-century list, above.
- BLACKMORE, Sir RICHARD (d. 1729). P. *The accomplished preacher; or An essay on divine eloquence*, ed. by John White of Nayland. Nayland (Essex) 1731.
- BLACKWELL, THOMAS (1660?-1728). P. *Methodus evangelica, or Discourses concerning the legal method of preaching.* London 1712.
- BLAIR, HUGH (1718-1800). P. *Lectures on rhetoric and belles lettres: 'Lecture 19. Eloquence of the pulpit.'* London 1783 (2 vols.), 1785 (3 vols.), 1793 (3 vols.), 1806 (10th ed., 3 vols.), 1824, 1845, 1863; Dublin 1783 (3 vols.), 1793 (3 vols.); Paris 1783, 1788; Philadelphia 1784; New York 1857.
- In French (*Leçons de rhétorique et de belles-lettres*): Paris 1797, 1821, 1825. For further details of these French versions see 'French tractates on preaching,' in *The quarterly journal of speech* 36 (October 1950). 303.
- In Italian (*Lezioni di retorica e belle lettere*, tr. with a commentary by Francesco Soave): Parma 1801 (3 vols.), 1802; Genoa 1811, 1813.
- In Spanish (*Lecciones sobre la retórica y las bellas letras*, tr. by José Luis Munarriz): Madrid 1798-1801, 1804 (2d ed.), 1816-1817, 4 vols. each.

- Cf. Christian Gottlob Ruhmer, *Über Blair und Zollikofer, für angehende Prediger* (Leipzig 1789), and see: Anon., No. 24; Foster, John; Hill, John, in 19th-century list; Golden, J. L.; Grant, D. M.; Hawley, W. N.; Schmitz, R. M., in 20th-century list.
- BOSTWICK, DAVID** (1721-1763). P. *A message to ministers: the character and duty of a Christian preacher*. . . . New York [1850?]. See: Jennings, John, below.
- BOSWELL, JAMES** (1740-1795). P. See: Johnson, Samuel, below.
- BRADFORD, EBENEZER** (1746-1801). P. *The duty of a minister of Jesus Christ illustrated* (an installation sermon). Newburyport 1795.
- BRECK, ROBERT** (1713-1784). P. *The duty of ministers, not only to establish their hearers in a well-grounded belief of the Christian religion, but to exhort them that believe carefully to maintain good works*. . . . Boston 1748.
- BROWN, JOHN**. P. *Ordination sermon preach'd at Arundel November 4, 1730*. . . . Boston 1731.
- BROWN, JOHN** (1722-1787). P.
1. *An address to young ministers*. London 1799.
 2. *Address to students in divinity*. Edinburgh 1800 (in his *Works*, 2d ed.), 1859; Boston 1819 (in *Young preacher's manual*, compiled by Ebenezer Porter, q.v., in 19th-century list).
- BUCKNAM, NATHAN** (1703-1795). P. *A monitor for gospel ministers* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1749.
- BUELL, SAMUEL** (1716-1798). P. *The excellence and importance of the saving knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ in a gospel preacher*. . . . New York 1761.
- BULL, GEORGE**, bp. of St. David's (1634-1710). P. *A companion for the candidates of holy orders: or the great importance and principal duties of the priestly office*. London 1714; Oxford 1807, 1808, and 1824 (in *The clergyman's instructor*, ed. by John Randolph, afterward bp. of London).
- BURR, AARON** (1716-1757). P. *A sermon preached at the ordination of the Reverend David Bostwick*. . . . New York 1745.
- BURTON, ASA** (1752-1836). P. *To be the greatest in Christ's Kingdom a necessary qualification in gospel ministers* (an installation sermon). Windsor (Vermont) 1791.
- BUTLER, JOSEPH**, bp. of Durham (1692-1752). P. See: Goulburn, E. W.; Rogers, Henry, in 19th-century list; Hort, G. M., in 20th-century list.
- CALAMY, EDMUND** (1671-1732). P. See: Anon., No. 9; Baxter, Richard, (No. 5) in 17th-century list, above.
- CALLENDER, JOHN** (1706-1748). P. *A sermon preached at the ordination of Mr. Jeremiah Condy*. . . . Boston 1738.
- CAMPBELL, GEORGE** (1719-1796). P.
1. *The character of a minister of the Gospel as a teacher and pattern; a sermon on Matthew 5. 13, 14*.
 2. *Lectures on systematic theology and pulpit eloquence* (first published under the title: *Ten lectures on systematic theology and twelve on pulpit eloquence*). London 1807, 1824, 1825, 1840 (with the addition of *Dialogues concerning eloquence* by M. de Fénelon and *Pastoral character*), *ibid.* 1840 (in *The works of George Campbell*, vol. 6); Boston 1810, 1832 (to which are added *Dialogues concerning eloquence* by M. de Fénelon, ed. by H. J. Ripley); Philadelphia 1810, 1849; New Haven 1824 ('Memoriter preaching,' excerpt from the *Lectures on systematic theology and pulpit eloquence*, in *The Christian spectator* 6. 527-9); Andover 1845 (in *The preacher and the pastor*, ed. by E. A. Park); New York 1849.
- In Sgau Karen (Joseph Getchell Binny: *Instructions on sermonizing, on the basis of Campbell's lectures, and on preaching and pastoral duties*); Rangoon 1871.
- See: Anon., No. 2, above; Anon., No. 19; Ripley, H. J., in 19th-century list; Crawford, John; Edney, C. W.; Wagner, R. H., in 20th-century list.
- CANER, HENRY** (1700-1792). P. *The true nature and method of Christian preaching, examined and stated*. . . . Newport (R.I.) 1745.
- CECIL, RICHARD** (1748-1810). P. See: Loane, M. L., in 20th-century list.
- CHAUNCY, CHARLES** (1705-1787). P.
1. *The gifts of the spirit to ministers considered in their diversity, with the wise ends of their various distribution, and the good purposes it is adapted to serve*. Boston 1741.
 2. *Enthusiasm described and cautioned against*. . . . with a letter to the Reverend Mr. James Davenport. Boston 1742.
 3. *Seasonable thoughts*. Boston 1743. See: Whitefield, George (No. 3), below.
 4. *Ministers cautioned against the occasioners of contempt*. . . . (includes comments on the preaching of George Whitefield). Boston 1744.
 5. *Ministers exhorted and encouraged to take heed to themselves and to their doctrine* (an

- installation sermon). Boston 1744. Cf. similar title of a work by William Cook (No. 1), below.
- The Christian preacher; or, discourses on preaching, by several eminent divines. . . .* See: Williams, Edward, below.
- CLAP, THOMAS (1703-1767). P. *The greatness and difficulty of the work of the ministry* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1732.
- CLAPHAM, SAMUEL. See St. John, Theophilus (pseud.), below.
- CLARK, JONAS (1730-1805). P. *Christ's mission of the seventy, illustrated and improved*. Boston 1761.
- CLARK, PETER (1693-1768). P.
1. *The service of God in the Gospel ministry recommended and encouraged. . . .* Boston 1728.
 2. *The advantages and obligations arising from the oracles of God committed to the Church and its ministry. . . .* Boston 1745.
- CLARKE, ADAM (1766?-1832). P.
1. *A letter to a Methodist preacher, on his entrance into the work of the ministry* (c. 1797). London 1800 (2d ed.), Portland (Maine) 1816 (3d ed.); included also in *Preacher's manual*, below.
 2. *Clavis biblica*. London 1798, New York 1820.
 3. *A letter to a preacher . . . to which is added, The Christian prophet and his work; a discourse* London 1812 (3d ed., revised and enlarged).
 4. *Preacher's manual, including Clavis biblica and A letter to a Methodist preacher*, by Adam Clarke and Thomas Coke, q.v., below. New York 1837, Nashville (Tennessee) 1854, 1876. In German (*Handbuch für junge Prediger, nebst verschiedenen Abhandlungen über Homiletik*): Bremen [187?]. (NYPL).
- COCK, JOHN. P. *Advice to the clergy in six sermons*. London 1705.
- COGSWELL, JAMES (1720-1807). P. *The character and duty of preachers . . . in a sermon at Norwich April 2, 1784 at the funeral of the Rev. Benjamin Lord*. Norwich 1785.
- COKE, THOMAS, bp. (1747-1814). P. *Four discourses on the duties of a minister of the Gospel, with a particular reference to the situation of the Methodist preachers*. London 1798, New York 1820 (in *Clavis biblica*, by Adam Clarke, pp. 207-323). See also: Clarke, Adam (No. 4), above.
- COLMAN, BENJAMIN (1673-1747). P. *A sermon preached at the ordination of Mr. William Cooper, in Boston, New England, May 23, 1716*. Boston 1716. See also: Smith, Josiah, below.
- CONDY, JEREMIAH. P. See: Callender, John, above.
- COOK, WILLIAM (1696-1760). P.
1. *The great duty of ministers, to take heed to themselves and their doctrine* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1742. For a similar title, see Chauncy, Charles, above.
 2. *The plain truths of the Gospel most profitable to be insisted on by the ministers of it*. Boston 1757.
- COOKE, SAMUEL (1708-1783). P. *The charge of St. Paul to the elders of the church of Ephesus*. Boston 1759.
- COOPER, WILLIAM (1694-1743). P. *The work of ministers represented under the figure of the sowers* (an ordination sermon preached at Springfield January 26, 1736). Boston 1736. See also: Smith, Josiah, below.
- COTTON, JOHN (1693-1757). P. *Ministers of the Gospel should speak not as pleasing men, but God, who tries their hearts. . . .* Boston 1734. Cf. Rand, William (No. 4), below. See: Sweet, W. W. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.
- COWPER, WILLIAM (1731-1800). P. *The task*, Book 2, lines 326-572. London 1782-85 (2 vols.), 1786 (2d ed.), 1794-95 (6th ed.), 1834-7 (in his *Complete works*, 15 vols.); New York 1931 (*Works*), and many other eds.
- COYER, GABRIEL FRANÇOIS, abbé (1707-1782). R. C. *The inefficacy of preaching . . . translated from the original of a celebrated French author*. London 1771, 1787. In French original (*De la prédication, par l'auteur du Dictionnaire philosophique*, falsely ascribed to Voltaire): place of publication not given, ca. 1760; London and Paris 1766; Paris 1781, 1782 (in his *Oeuvres complètes*, vol. 5). See 'French tractates on preaching,' in *The quarterly journal of speech* 36 (October 1950). 303.
- CROUCH, NATHANIEL (1632?-1725?). P. See: Anon. (B., R.), above.
- CUSHING, JACOB (1730-1809). P. *Christian ministers commissioned by the great Head of the church to preach the Gospel. . . .* Boston 1793.
- CUSHING, JOHN. (1744-1823). P. *Gospel-ministers to preach Christ to their people, together with the manner and end of their doing it. . . .* Boston 1759.
- DAGGETT, NAPHTALI (1727-1780). P. *The great importance of speaking in the most intelligible manner in the Christian church. . . .* New Haven [1768].

- DAVENPORT, JAMES (1716-1757). P. See: Chauncy, Charles (No. 2), below.
- DELAFIELD, THOMAS. P. *Some thoughts on preaching, being an essay on sermons . . . in all ages*, MS. Oxford, Bodl. 17682 (Gough Eccl. Top. 6), middle of 18th century.
- DELMÉ, JEAN. P. *The method of good preaching: being the advice of a reformed minister to his son*, tr. from the French with a Preface by James Owen. London 1701. We have found no record of publication of French original.
- DERHAM, WILLIAM (1657-1735). P. *Physico-theology, being the substance of xvi sermons preached in St. Mary le Bow church, at the Honble Mr. Boyle's lectures in the years 1711 and 1712*. London 1713, 1714 (2d ed.). In German (*Physicotheologie, oder Naturleitung zu Gott . . .*): Hamburg 1730. A technical treatise on preaching?
- DICKINSON, MOSES (1695-1778). P. *A sermon preached at the ordination of the Reverend Mr. Elisha Kent, September 27, 1732. . . .* Boston 1733.
- DOBEL, DANIEL. P. *Primitive Christianity propounded, or an essay to revive the ancient mode or manner of preaching the Gospel*. Place of publication unknown to us, 1755 (Watt).
- DODDRIDGE, PHILIP (1702-1751). P. *Lectures on preaching and the several branches of the ministerial office. . . .* London 1751, *ibid.* 1802-5 and 1811 (in his *Works*, ed. by Edward Williams and Edward Parsons, vol. 5), 1804, 1821, 1822 (another ed., to which is added 'The most useful way of preaching, a letter to a friend . . .', by A. H. Franck). See: Harsha, D. A.; Stoughton, John; *The young minister's companion*, in 19th-century list.
- DODSLEY, ROBERT (1703-1764). P. See: Anonymous, No. 1, above.
- DUNCAN, JOHN (1721-1808). P. *Tough [sic] stone for the clergy*. No place of publication, 1771 (Lambertson, p. 395).
- [DUNTON, JOHN], 1659-1733. P. *The pulpit-fool, a satyr [in rhyme] containing a distinct character of the most noted clergymen in the Queen's dominions, both churchmen and dissenters*. London 1707 (in 2 parts).
- EDWARDS, JOHN (1637-1716). P. *The preacher* (in 3 parts) . . . with a *Vindication of the first part from the cavils of Mr. Light-foot*. London 1705-1707, 1707-1709. See: Light-foot, Robert, below.
- EDWARDS, JONATHAN 1703-1758. P.
1. *Some thoughts concerning the present revival of religion in New-England . . . with particular reference to George Whitefield*. Boston 1742.
 2. *The Church's marriage to her sons and to her God* (an installation sermon). Boston 1746. See: Allen, A. V. G.; Colton, Colvin; Crooker, J. H.; Dwight, S. E.; Miller, Samuel; *The prophets of the Christian faith*; Taylor, William (No. 2); Walker, Williston, in 19th-century list; and Cady, E. H.; Foster, F. H.; Hitchcock, O. A.; McGiffert, A. C.; Miller, Perry; Parker, H. B.; Parkes, H. B.; Rhoades, D. H.; Tomas, Vincent; Winslow, Ola, in 20th-century list.
- EELS, NATHANIEL (1677-1750). P. *A letter to the Second church and congregation in Scituate* [regarding his refusal to invite George Whitefield to occupy his pulpit]. Boston 1745.
- ELIOT, ANDREW (1718-1778). P. *The faithful steward*. Boston 1742.
- ELY, RICHARD (d. 1814). P. *Christ's ministers, messengers of the Lord of Hosts, . . .* New Haven 1774.
- EMERSON, JOSEPH (1700-1767). P. *Advice of a father to a son engaging in the work of the evangelical ministry*. Boston 1747.
- EMMONS, NATHANAEL (1745-1840). P.
1. *Christ the standard of preaching. . . .* Providence [1786].
 2. *A discourse preached at the ordination of the Reverend Eli Smith . . . November 27th, MDCCXCIII*. Worcester (Massachusetts) 1794.
- ERSKINE, JOHN (1721-1803). P. *Ministers of the Gospel*. Edinburgh 1764.
- EWING, GREVILLE (1767-1841). P.
1. *A defence of itinerant and field preaching. . . .* Edinburgh 1799.
 2. *Animadversions on some passages of a pamphlet entitled Lay preaching indefensible on Scripture principles, by Mr John Robertson (q.v., below)*. Glasgow 1800.
- EWING, JOHN (1732-1802). P. *A sermon preached at the ordination and installment of the Reverend Ashbald Green*. Philadelphia 1787.
- FÉNELON, FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE, abp. of Cambrai (1651-1715). R.C. *Dialogues on eloquence in general and that of the pulpit in particular*, tr. from the French. London 1722 (by William Stevenson), 1808, 1810, 1847 and 1849 (tr. by Alfred Jenour), 1848, 1896, 1897 (tr. by Samuel J. Eales); Glasgow 1750, 1760; Leeds 1806; Boston

- 1810, 1832 (in George Campbell, *Lectures on systematic theology and pulpit eloquence*, followed by *Dialogues on eloquence*, by M. de Fénelon, ed. by H. J. Ripley), 1819 (in Ebenezer Porter, compiler: *Young preacher's manual*, q.v., in 19th-century list); New York 1814; Andover 1845 (in E. A. Park, editor: *Preacher and pastor*, by Fénelon, Herbert, Baxter, Campbell); Philadelphia 1897 (tr. by Eales), 1901; Princeton 1951 (W. S. Howell, *Fénelon's Dialogues on eloquence*, q.v., esp. pp. 49-53, for the editions of the various renderings by Stevenson, Jenour, and Eales). In French original (*Dialogues sur l'éloquence en général et sur celle de la chaire en particulier*): Amsterdam 1717, 1718; Paris 1718, 1740, 1753, 1774, 1787, 1803, 1810, 1811, 1824, 1825, 1839, 1846, 1847, 1850, 1854, 1867, 1878; Toulouse 1810. For details concerning these editions, see 'French tractates on preaching,' in *The quarterly journal of speech* 36 (October 1950). 304, and esp. W. S. Howell, *op. cit.*, pp. 46-9, and 53.
- In Dutch (*Gesprekken over de welsprekendheid in het algemeen, en over die van den kansel in het bijzonder*, tr. from the French by J. M. Schrant): Amsterdam 1817.
- In German (*Gespräche von der Beredsamkeit*): Halle 1734; Leipzig 1781-2 (in *Sämtliche Werke*, tr. from the French); Münster 1803, 1819; Tübingen 1809; Regensburg 1837-9 (in *Sämtliche Schriften*); Augsburg 1850 (in *Homiletik*, ed. by Stephan M. Arthur Franke).
- In Spanish (*Dialogos sobre la elocuencia en general y sobre la sagrada en particular*): Madrid 1795, 1904.
- See: Lear, H. L. F., in 19th-century list; Holtby, Winifred; Howell, W. S. (No. 2); Martin, Julianne; Nadeau, Ray; St. Cyres, S. H. N., viscount, in 20th-century list.
- FINLEY, GEORGE. P. *The power of Gospel ministers, and the efficiency of their ministrations*. . . . New York 1755.
- FINLEY, SAMUEL (1715-1766). P. *The approved minister of God*. . . . Philadelphia 1749.
- FLETCHER (FLECHERE), JOHN WILLIAM (1729-1785). P. *The portrait of St. Paul; or, the true model for Christians and ministers*. New York 1804, 1834; London 1807 (tr. from a French MS. of the late Rev. John William de La Fléchière by Joshua Gilpin).
- FORBES, ELI (1726-1804). P.
1. *The good minister* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1761.
 2. *The evangelical preacher's determination*. . . . Boston 1766.
 3. *The inoffensive ministry described*. . . . Charlestown 1799.
- FORDYCE, DAVID (1711-1751). P. *Theodorus: a dialogue concerning the art of preaching, to which is added a sermon on the eloquence, and an essay on the action of the pulpit*, by James Fordyce (q.v., below). London 1752, 1753, 1755, and later reprintings.
- In German (*Theodor oder die Kunst zu predigen, ein Gespräch*, tr. from the English): Hannover 1770.
- FORDYCE, JAMES (1720-1796). P. *Sermon on pulpit eloquence, and Essay on the action of the pulpit*. London 1755 (following Theodorus: a dialogue concerning the art of preaching, by David Fordyce, q.v., above); Leicester 1815 (*Ten sermons doctrinal and practical, by a young curate; to which are prefixed, A sermon on pulpit eloquence, and an Essay on the action proper to the pulpit, by J. Fordyce*). Cf. also his *The eloquence of the pulpit, an ordination sermon* [on Acts 18. 24], Aberdeen 1752; Glasgow 1755.
- In Dutch (*Verhandeling over de Engelsche predikwyze*, tr. from the English): Leiden, date of publication not known to us (Arrenberg, 1600-1787, p. 176).
- FOXCROFT, THOMAS (1697-1769). P.
1. *A practical discourse relating to the Gospel-ministry*. Boston 1718.
 2. *Some seasonable thoughts on evangelic preaching, a sermon* (October 23, 1740) occasioned by the late visit of Whitefield. Boston 1740.
 3. *An apology in behalf of the Revd. Mr. Whitefield*. Boston 1745.
- FRANCKE, AUGUST HERMANN (1663-1727). P. 'A letter to a friend concerning the most useful way of preaching,' translated from the Latin by David Jennings. London 1740 and 1754 (in John Jennings: *Two discourses . . . to which is added 'A letter concerning the most useful way of preaching' . . . by A. H. Franck*), 1809 and 1843 (in Edward Williams: *The Christian preacher; or, discourses on preaching, by several eminent divines*, 2d and 5th eds.), 1822 (in Philip Doddridge, *Lectures on preaching and the several branches of the ministerial office . . . to which is added 'A letter to a friend,' by A. H. Franck*); Boston 1740 (in John Jennings, *op. cit. supra*); Edinburgh 1793 (in John Jennings, *op. cit.*); Halifax 1800 (in Edward Williams, *op. cit. supra*).
- In Latin (*Epistola ad amicum de ratione concionandi cum uberiore auditorum fructu*,

- olim scripta Germanice jam in linguam Latinam conversa a Joanne Henrico Grischovio*: Halle 1739.
The original German letter was apparently never published.
- FRINK, THOMAS (1705?-1777). P. *The beautiful appearance of the messengers of Jesus Christ, who preach his Gospel, and publish salvation to mankind*. Boston 1757.
- GARDINER, JOHN. P. *Brief reflections on the eloquence of the pulpit*. London 1796.
- GAY, EBENEZER (1696-1787). P.
1. *Ministers' insufficiency for their important and difficult work*. . . . Boston 1742.
2. *The true spirit of a Gospel-ministry represented and urged*. . . . Boston 1746.
3. *The evangelical preacher* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1763.
- GIBBONS, THOMAS (1720-1785). P. *The Christian minister, in three poetical epistles addressed to Philander*. London 1772.
- GIBSON, EDMUND, successively bp. of Lincoln and of London (1669-1748). P. *Directions given to the clergy of the diocese of London in the year MDCCXXIV by . . . Edmund Lord Bishop of London*. London [1724], 1727 (2d ed.), 1738 (3d ed.), 1744 (another edition to which is added his charge to the clergy in his last visitation; Oxford 1807 (in *Clergyman's instructor*, esp. pp. 314-320), 1824 (*op. cit.*, 3d ed.).
- GILLIES, JOHN (1712-1796). P. *Memoirs of the life of the Reverend George Whitefield, M. A.* London 1772, 1812 (rev. and corrected ed.); Dublin 1811 (with large additions by A. C. Seymour); Middletown 1857. See: Foster, John, in 19th-century list.
- GISBERT, BLAISE, S.J. (1657-1731). R.C. *Christian eloquence in theory and practice*, tr. from the French by Samuel D'Oyley. London 1718.
In French original (*L'éloquence chrétienne dans l'idée et dans la pratique*): Lyons 1702 (under the title: *Le bon goût de l'éloquence chrétienne*), 1715; *ibid.* 1724-1734 and Paris 1860, 1866 (in Vincent Houdry, S.J., *Bibliothèque des prédicateurs*, vol. 22); Amsterdam 1728 (with remarks by Jacques Lenfant).
In German (*Christliche Beredsamkeit, nach ihrem innerlichen Wesen, und in der Ausübung vorgestellt*): Leipzig 1740, Quedlinburg 1768, Augsburg 1788.
In Italian (*L'eloquenza cristiana nell'idea e nella pratica*): Venice 1716 (tr. from the French by Selvaggio Canturani), 1844-1858 (in Houdry's *Biblioteca de' predicatori*, vols. 2 and 3, tr. and ed. by Abate G. O. Marzuttini).
- [GLAZEBROOK, JAMES (1744-1803)] P. *The practice of what is called extempore preaching recommended . . . by a clergyman of the Church of England*. Warrington 1794.
- GOLDSMITH, OLIVER (1728-1774). P.
1. 'Of eloquence,' London 1759 and 1819 (*The bee*, No. 7); in many editions, e.g., *The miscellaneous works* (Glasgow 1816, 4. 160-168).
2. 'On the English clergy and popular preachers.' London 1765 (in his *Essays*, iv); many subsequent editions, e.g. Glasgow 1816, loc. cit. *supra*, 4. 222-6.
- GRAY, ELLIS. P. *The fidelity of ministers to themselves and to the flock of God*. . . . Boston 1742.
- GREGORY, GEORGE (1754-1805). P. *Thoughts on the composition and delivery of a sermon*. London 1787, 1789; Boston 1804 (in *The pulpit orator*, q.v., in 19th-century list), 1819 (in Ebenezer Porter, *Young preacher's manual*, q.v., in 19th-century list).
- GREY, ZACHARY (1688-1766). P. *A century of eminent Presbyterian preachers . . . to which is added an appendix, with the short characters of . . . these preachers . . . taken from Dr. Calamy's abridgement of Baxter's Life . . . by a lover of the Episcopacy* [Z. Grey]. London 1723, 1736 (*English Presbyterian eloquence*). See: Baxter, Richard (No. 5), in 17th-century list, above.
- GRIMSHAW, WILLIAM (1708-1763). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 2), in 20th-century list.
- GROS DE BESPLAS, JOSEPH MARIE ANNE (1734-1783). R.C. *Essay on the eloquence of the pulpit*, tr. from the French by Miles Martindale. London 1816, 1819.
In French original (*Essai sur l'éloquence de la chaire, avec le tableau de ses progrès et de sa décadence dans les différents siècles de l'église, accompagnés de réflexions*. Amsterdam 1767; Paris 1767, 1778).
- HALL, THEOPHILUS. P. *The ministerial work great and important, arduous and difficult, yet pleasant, noble, and honourable*. . . . Portsmouth (New Hampshire) 1766.
- HANCOCK, JOHN (1671-1752). P.
1. *Sermon preached at the ordination of John Hancock, A. M.* (1703-1744) . . . by his father. Boston 1726.
2. *The danger of an unqualified ministry*. . . . Boston 1743.
3. *The gaining of souls the most joyful gain to faithful ministers*. . . . (an installation sermon). Boston 1748.

- HARMAN, JOHN. P.** *The crooked disciple's remarks upon the blind guide's method of preaching.* London 1761.
- HARRIS, WILLIAM** (1675?-1740). P. See: Manton, Thomas, in 17th-century list, above.
- Harvard College.** *The testimony of the president, professors, tutors, and Hebrew instructor of Harvard college in Cambridge, against the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield and his conduct.* Boston 1744. See: Whitefield, George (No. 4), below.
- HELME, J. P.** *A specimen of preaching, as practised among the people called Methodists.* London 1762.
- HENCHMAN, NATHANAEL** (1700-1761). P.
1. *A letter to the Reverend Mr. William Hobby* (q.v., below). Boston 1745.
 2. *Reasons offered . . . for declining to admit Mr. Whitefield into his pulpit.* Boston 1745.
- HENLEY, JOHN** (1692-1756). P. 'Discourse on action in the pulpit' (2d ed.). London 1729 (in his *Oratory transactions*, No. 2).
- [HILDROP, JOHN** (1725-1756)] P. *The contempt of the clergy, considered in a letter to a friend, by an impartial hand.* London 1739, Dublin 1739 (another ed.).
- HILL, ROWLAND** (1744-1833). P.
1. *Journal of a tour through the north of England . . . also some remarks on the propriety of what is called lay or itinerant preaching.* London 1799. See: Jamieson, John, below.
 2. *Modes of preaching as described by the Reverend Rowland Hill.* New York 1834 (*New-York mirror*, June 28, p. 411; reprinted in *The quarterly journal of speech* 40. 416, December 1954).
- HOBBY, WILLIAM** (1707-1765). P. *An inquiry into the itinerancy, and the conduct of the Rev. Mr. George Whitefield.* . . . Boston 1745. See: Anon., C., J.; Henchman, Nathanael, above; and Pateshall, Richard, below.
- HOLLAND, PHILIP** (1721-1789). P.
1. *The importance of learning, a sermon preached before an assembly of ministers at Manchester.* Warrington 1760, London 1773-1774 (in *The English preacher*, vol. 9).
 2. *Discourse on the character, offices, and qualifications of the Christian ministry.* London 1780, Warrington 1792 (in his *Sermons on practical subjects*, 2 vols.).
- HOLYOKE, EDWARD** (1689-1769). P.
1. *Obedience and submission to the pastoral watch and rule over the church of Christ* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1737.
 2. *The duty of ministers of the Gospel to guard against the Pharisaism and Sadducism of the present day.* . . . Boston 1741.
- HORSLEY, SAMUEL**, successively bp. of Rochester and of St. Asaph (1733-1806). P. *The charge of Samuel, Bishop of St. David's [Rochester], to the clergy of his diocese, delivered at his primary visitation in . . . 1790.* Gloucester 1791.
- HORT, JOSIAH**, abp. of Tuam (1674?-1751). P. *Instructions to the clergy of Tuam . . . July 8, 1742.* Carlisle [1742]; London 1742, 1770, 1773, 1778; Oxford 1807 (in *Clergyman's instructor*, pp. 353-374); *ibid.* 1808, 1824 (*op. cit.*, 2d and 3d eds.).
- DE ISLA, JOSÉ FRANCISCO**, s.j. (1703-1781). R.C. *The history of the famous preacher Friar Gerund de Campazas: otherwise Gerund Zotes*, tr. from the Spanish. Dublin 1772, London 1772 (2 vols.).
- In Spanish original (*Historia del famoso predicador Fray Gerundio de Campazas, alias Zotes, por el licenciado Don Francisco Lobón de Salazar* [pseud.]); Madrid 1758, 1770, 1787, 1813, 1815, 1820, 1822 (5 vols.), 1846, 1850; Lyons 1819, 1824; Barcelona 1820, 1835, 1842, 1875; Paris 1824; Leipzig 1885; Burgos 1932.
- In French (*Histoire du fameux prédicateur Frère Gerunde de Campazas, dit Zotès*, tr. from the Spanish by F. Cardini); Paris 1822 (2 vols.).
- In German (*Geschichte des berühmten Predigers Bruder Gerundio von Campazas, sonst Gerundio Zotes*, tr. from the English by J. Bertuch); Leipzig 1773 (2 vols.). For studies of this work see 'Spanish tractates on preaching,' in *Speech monographs* 17 (June 1950). 166.
- JAMIESON, JOHN** (1759-1838). P. *Remarks on the Rev. Rowland Hill's Journal . . . in a letter to the author; including reflections on itinerant and lay preaching.* Edinburgh 1799. See: Hill, Rowland, above.
- JENNINGS, JOHN** (d. 1723). P. *Two discourses: . . . Of preaching Christ; . . . Of particular and experimental preaching, with a Preface by Isaac Watts* (q.v., below). London 1723, 1724, 1736 (3d ed., to which is added 'A letter concerning the most useful way of preaching,' by A. H. Francke, tr. into English by David Jennings), 1754 (4th ed.), 1809 and 1843 (in Edward Williams, *The Christian preacher*, 2d and 5th eds.); Boston 1740 (4th ed., with addition of 'A letter etc., by A. H. Francke'), 1813 (in *The Young minister's companion*, q.v., in 19th-century list,

pp. 609-641); Edinburgh 1793; Halifax 1800 (in Edward Williams, *op. cit. supra*); New York [1850?] (in David Bostwick, *A message to ministers, the character and duty of a Christian preacher* [followed by] *On preaching Christ and on particular and experimental preaching*, by John Jennings). In German: title and place of publication not known to us (DNE).

JERNINGHAM, EDWARD (1737-1812). P. *Essay on the eloquence of the pulpit in England*. London 1800 (3 eds.), Boston 1803 (first American ed.), 1805 (following T. Knox, *The principles of eloquence, q.v.*, below). See also: *The pulpit orator*, in 19th-century list.

JOHNSON, SAMUEL (1709-1784). P.

1. Comments on preaching recorded in Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, July 30, 1763 and in 1770. Alnwick 1816 (in *The works of Samuel Johnson, with his Life* by James Boswell, vol. 11. 312-313, 423).
2. 'On pulpit censure.' New York 1837 (in his *Works* 2. 588-590).
3. 'Letter of 30 August 1780 to the Reverend Charles Lawrence, St. John's college, Cambridge' (Letter No. 704). Oxford 1952 (in *The letters of Samuel Johnson* . . . ed. by Robert W. Chapman, 2. 400-402). See: Hagstrum, J. H.; Schmitz, R. M., in 20th-century list.

JONES, WILLIAM, of Nayland (1726-1800). P. See: Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list.

KNOX, T. *Hints to public speakers* . . . intended primarily for young barristers . . . and all others who may wish to attain a just elocution. London 1797. Boston 1805 (followed by Edward Jerningham, *Essay on the eloquence of the pulpit in England, q.v.*, above). See also: *The pulpit orator*, in 19th-century list.

LANGDON, SAMUEL (1723-1797). P. *The excellency of the word of God, in the mouth of a faithful minister*. Portsmouth (N.H.) 1756.

LANGHORNE, JOHN (1735-1779). P. *Letters on the eloquence of the pulpit*. London 1765. In German (*Briefe über Kanzelberedsamkeit*): Frankfurt and Leipzig 1768.

LAW, WILLIAM (1686-1761). P. See: Baker, Eric W. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.

LEE, ANDREW (1745-1832). P. *The duty of Gospel ministers illustrated and urged*. Portland (Maine) 1790.

LIGHTFOOT, ROBERT. P.

1. *Remarks upon some passages in Dr. Edwards's Preacher; discovering his false reasoning, and*

unjust reflections on his brethren in the clergy. London 1707 (2d ed.).

2. *Dr. Edwards's Vindication considered in a letter to a friend, wherein the late Archbishop Tillotson and others are more fully vindicated from his unjust reflections*. London 1710. See: Edwards, John, above; and Tillotson, John, in 17th-century list, above.

DE' LIGUORI, (Saint) ALFONSO MARIA, bp. (1696-1787). R.C. See: Magnier, John, in 19th-century list.

Llandaff, Bishop of. See: Watson, Richard, below.

London, Bishop of. See: Gibson, Edmund, above.

LORD, BENJAMIN (1694-1784). P.

1. *Christ's ambassadors furnished with his own means to persuade men to be reconciled to God*. . . . Providence 1763.
2. *Jubilee, a half-century discourse in two parts; on the occasion of the completion of fifty years, since the author's ordination*. New London 1768. See: Cogswell, James, above.

MACCARTY, THADDEUS (1729?-1785). P. *The success of the preached Gospel, a matter to faithful ministers of continual thanksgiving to God*. . . . Boston 1747.

MACEWEN, WILLIAM (1734-1762). P. *Select essays . . . together with a sermon on the great matter and end of Gospel preaching*. Salem (New York) 1814.

MARSHALL, NATHANIEL (d. 1730). P. *The use and importance of a preaching ministry: a sermon [on Rom. 10. 14-15]*. London 1727.

MARTYN, HENRY (1781-1812). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 2), in 20th-century list.

MASON, JOHN (1706-1763). P. *Student and pastor*. London 1755, [1760?]; Exeter (New Hampshire) 1794; Boston 1813 (in *The young minister's companion, q.v.*, in 19th-century list, esp. pp. 30-46, 49-54).

MASSILLON, JEAN BAPTISTE, bp. (1663-1742). R.C. *The charges of J. B. Massillon, bishop of Clermont, addressed to his clergy; also two essays: the one on the art of preaching from the French of M. Reybaz, and the other on the composition of a sermon, as adapted to the Church of England* . . . by T[heophilus] St. John (pseud. for Samuel Clapham). London 1805, New York 1806.

In French original (*Conférences et discours synodaux sur les principaux devoirs des ecclésiastiques, avec un recueil de mandemens sur différens sujets*): Paris 1746, 1776 (3 vols.). In German (*Massillons Conferenz-und Synodalreden über die vornehmsten Pflichten*

- der Geistlichen*, tr. into German, ed. with a Preface by K. E. Reineck): Magdeburg 1835-6 (2 vols.).
- See: Reybaz, É. S., below; and Massillon's *thoughts on different moral and religious subjects*, tr. by R. Morris (London 1824); also Anon., No. 63; *The pulpit orator*; Therman, Franz, in 19th-century list.
- MATHER, COTTON (1663-1728). P.
1. *A faithful monitor*. . . Boston 1704.
 2. *The ambassador's tears . . . a minister of the Gospel making his just and sad complaint of an unsuccessful ministry*. Boston 1721. For other references to preachers as ambassadors, see: Beveridge, William, above; Payson, Seth; Pike, James; Thayer, Ebenezer, below.
 3. *The minister*. . . Boston 1722.
 4. *Repeated admonitions about the maintenance of an able and faithful ministry*. Boston 1725.
 5. *Manuductio ad ministerium: directions for a candidate of the ministry*, especially Section 16, 'The pulpit and its glorious work.' Boston 1726; London 1781 (*Dr. Cotton Mather's Student and preacher*, intitled *Manuductio ad ministerium*, ed. by John Ryland), 1789 (*Dr. Cotton Mather's Student and preacher; or, Directions for a candidate of the ministry, to which is added, A literal translation [by Hugh Walford] of Dr. Cotton Mather's famous Latin Preface, with an abridgment of Mr. John Ryland's Preface to his edition; carefully revised and corrected by a lover of the Gospel*); New York 1938 (Facsimile text society publication No. 42). See: Rusterholtz, W. P.; Wendell, Barrett, in 20th-century list.
- MATHER, INCREASE (1639-1723). P. 'The work of the ministry described, in an ordination sermon, preached at Cambridge, October 9, 1717. . . Boston 1718 (in his *Practical truths*, pp. 97-138).
- MATHER, SAMUEL (1706-1785). P. *Of the pastoral care*. . . Boston 1762.
- MAURY, JEAN SIFFREIN, card. (1746-1817). R.C. *The principles of eloquence, adapted to the pulpit and the bar*, tr. from the French by N. J. Lake. London 1793, Albany (New York) 1797, New York 1807, 1833, 1837. Cf. Anon., 'Pulpit eloquence,' in *Quarterly review* 29 (London 1823). 283-313; Anon., 'Maury on eloquence,' in *Methodist magazine and quarterly review* 15 (New York 1833). 226-234. In French original (*Principes de l'éloquence pour la chaire et le barreau [Essai sur l'éloquence de la chaire, Discours sur l'éloquence de la chaire]*): Paris 1782 (in *Discours choisis sur divers sujets de religion et littérature*), 1785, 1804, 1805, 1810, 1827, 1828, 1835, 1838, 1842, 1845, 1850, 1894.
- MELLEN, JOHN (1722-1807). P. *The duty of ministers to preach doctrines of practice*. Boston 1753.
- MIDDLETON, ERASMUS (1739-1805). P. *Biographia evangelica; an historical account . . . of the most eminent and evangelical authors or preachers, both British and foreign, in the several denominations of the Protestants, from the . . . Reformation to the present time*. London 1779-86 (4 vols.), 1816 (*Evangelical biography*, in 4 vols.).
- MOORE, ANTHONY. P. *An essay on the art of preaching, addressed to the clergy* [in verse]. Falmouth 1758.
- MOORE, ZEPHANIAH SWIFT (1770-1823). P. *Sketches of the reciprocal duties of a Christian pastor and people; a sermon delivered at Leicester, Massachusetts, January 21, 1798*. Worcester (Massachusetts) 1798.
- NEWTON, JOHN (1725-1807). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.
- NOBLE, OLIVER (1734-1792). P. *Preaching Christ the office-work of ministers, and how they should perform it. . . Salem 1771*.
- ODLIN, JOHN. P. *Christian courage necessary for a gospel minister; an ordination sermon*. . . Boston 1727.
- ORTON, JOB (1717-1783). P. *Letters to a young clergyman*. Boston 1794.
- OSGOOD, DAVID (1747-1822). P.
1. *The unsearchable riches of Christ* (an installation sermon). Boston 1785.
 2. *St. Paul's example considered as an example for Christian ministers*. Boston 1793 (Waterman pamphlets 25. 32 ff.).
- OSTERVALD, JEAN FRÉDÉRIC (1663-1747). P. *Essay on the delivery and composition of a sermon*, tr. and ed. by Joseph Sutcliffe. Baltimore 1840. In French original (*De l'exercice du ministère*): Amsterdam 1737 (disavowed by Osterwald as an imperfect copy made from lectures), Basel 1739 (Part I includes a treatment of preaching).
- OWEN, HENRY (1716-1795). P. *Directions for young students in divinity, with regard to those attainments which are necessary to qualify them for Holy orders*. London 1766, 1773, 1782, 1790, 1809 (first 5 editions).
- OWEN, JAMES (1654-1706). P. See: Delmé, Jean, above.
- PACKARD, HEZEKIAH (1761-1849). P. *The rational method of preaching exemplified by*

- the great Apostle to the gentiles is evangelical, and recommended to Christian ministers of every denomination. Newburyport 1797.
- PAINE, THOMAS (1695-1757). P. *Gospel light polishes and enriches the human world in external as well as in spiritual things*. Boston 1731.
- PALEY, WILLIAM (1743-1805). P.
1. 'Caution in the use of Scripture language [preached in the cathedral church of Carlisle, July 15, 1777, at the visitation of Bishop Law]. London 1833 (in *Select sermons on the evidences and duties of religion*, pp. 193-202).
 2. 'Use and propriety of local and occasional preaching,' *Charges delivered to the clergy of the diocese of Carlisle, in the year 1785*, No. 7. London 1790; also in his *Works*: Boston 1830 (1st American ed., 6. 421-434); Philadelphia 1836, pp. 511-516; London 1838, pp. 841-8.
- PARSONS, EDWARD (1762-1833). P. See: Doddridge, Philip, above.
- PARSONS, MOSES (1716-1783). P. *The character of able ministers of the New-Testament described*. . . . Salem 1773.
- PATESHALL, RICHARD (d. 1768). P. *Pride humbled, or Mr. Hobby chastised*. . . . Boston 1745. See: Hobby, William, above.
- PAYSON, SETH (1758-1820). P. *Ministers Christ's ambassadors*. Worcester (Massachusetts) 1791. Cf. Beveridge, William; Mather, Cotton, above; Pike, James; Thayer, Ebenezer, below.
- PECKARD, PETER (1718?-1797). P. *The proper stile of Christian oratory: a sermon on 1 Cor. 1. 21*. Huntingdon 1770.
- PEMBERTON, EBENEZER (1671-1717). P. *A sermon preach'd at the ordination of the Reverend Mr. Walter Wilmot*. . . . Boston 1738.
- PERRY, JOSEPH (1731-1783). P. *The character and reward of the faithful and wise minister of Jesus Christ*. Hartford 1770.
- PHILAGORATIS. See: Anon., Philagoratis, above.
- PHILLIPS, SAMUEL (1690-1771). P.
1. *Gospel-ministers are the servants of Jesus Christ*. . . . Boston 1752.
 2. *Preaching peace by Jesus Christ describ'd and urg'd as the principal design of the Gospel-minister*. Boston 1753.
- PIDGIN, WILLIAM (1772-1848). P. *Great plainness necessary in delivering the Gospel-message with a prospect of success*. Newburyport 1799.
- PIERSON, JOHN. P. *The faithful minister [a funeral sermon at Elizabeth-town]*. New York 1748.
- PIKE, JAMES (1703?-1792). P. *Gospel ministers Christ's ambassadors*. Boston 1751. Cf. Beveridge, William; Mather, Cotton; Payson, Seth, above; Thayer, Ebenezer, below.
- PITT, CHRISTOPHER (1699-1748). P. (On the art of preaching: a fragment, in imitation of Horace's Art of poetry.' London 1810 (in *The works of the English poets, from Chaucer to Cowper; including the series edited, with prefaces, biographical and critical, by Dr. Samuel Johnson* 12. 394-5). Cf. Anon., No. 1, above; Smalridge, George, below.
- PORTEUS, BEILBY, bp. of London (1731-1808). P. See: *The pulpit orator*, in 19th-century list.
- POTTS, JOHN. P. *The preacher's plan; or Jonah's commission: in a course of sermons* London 1758.
- PRICE, RICHARD (1723-1791). P. See: Cone, C. B., in 20th-century list.
- PRINCE, THOMAS (1687-1758). P.
1. *A sermon delivered October 1, 1718, at his ordination to the pastoral care of the South Church in Boston*. Boston 1718.
 2. *Christian history, containing accounts of the revival and propaganda of religion in Great Britain and America* (published weekly from March 5, 1743 to February 23, 1745). Boston 1743-5.
- PRIOR, WILLIAM. P. *A charge delivered at the ordination of the Reverend Mr. Josiah Bradshaw, Mr. Joseph Keech, Mr. Matthew Dowdell, and Mr. Joseph Paull, at Bridgeport, September 26, 1738*. Boston 1740.
- RABAUT, PAUL (1718-1794). P. *The pastor of the desert, sketches of Paul Rabaut, with portions of his writings*, tr. from the French of L. P. B. Bridel. London 1861. In French original (*Trois séances sur Paul Rabaut et protestants français au xviiiè siècle*, by L. P. B. Bridel): Lausanne 1859. Cf. *Paul Rabaut, ses lettres à Antoine Court (1739-1755), dix-sept ans de la vie d'un apôtre du desert*, ed. by A. Picheral-Dardier (Paris 1884, 2 vols.). In Dutch (*De prediker der woestijn*, tr. from the German by A. W. van Campen): Amsterdam 1861. In German (*Der Prediger der Wüste oder Treue bis den Tod*): Berlin 1860, 1867, 1878.
- RAND, WILLIAM. P.
1. *Ministers must preach Christ Lord, and themselves servants*. . . . Boston 1736.

2. *The minister's duty to preach the pure word of God.* Boston 1739.
 3. *The ministers of Christ are to enrich those they minister unto* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1741.
 4. *Gospel ministers should be chiefly concerned to please God, not men, in the discharge of their office.* . . . Boston 1757. For a like title, cf. Cotton, John, above.
- RANDOLPH, JOHN. bp. of London (1749-1813). P. See: *The clergyman's instructor*, in 19th-century list.
- RECTOR, D. J. P. See: Jarratt, Devereux, in 19th-century list.
- REYBAZ, ÉTIENNE SALOMON (1739-1804). P. 'An essay on the art of preaching,' tr. from the French by T. St. John (*q.v.* below). London 1805, New York 1806, Boston 1819 ('Reybaz on the art of preaching,' in Ebenezer Porter, *Young preacher's manual*, *q.v.*, in 19th-century list). See: Massillon, J. B., above. In French original (*Sermons, précédés d'une lettre sur l'art de la prédication*): Paris 1801. In German (*Über die Predigt-Kunst*, tr. and ed. by C. F. F. Schopper): Reutlingen 1843.
- ROBERTSON, JOHN. P.
1. *Lay-preaching indefensible on Scripture principles.* . . . Glasgow 1800.
 2. *Reply to Mr. Ewing's animadversions on a pamphlet, entitled, Lay-preaching indefensible on Scripture principles: in a letter to the author.* Glasgow 1800. See: Ewing, Greville, above.
- ROBINSON, ROBERT (1735-1790). P. See: Claude, Jean, in 17th-century list, above.
- ROGERS, JAMES (1749-1807). P. *The authority and duties of Christ's ministers.* Charleston (South Carolina) 1796.
- ROLLIN, CHARLES (1661-1741). R.C. *Reflections and instructions with regard to the eloquence of the pulpit, the bar, and the stage*, tr. from the French. London 1734, 1749 (4th ed.), 1765 (6th ed.), 1804 (10th ed.), 1810 (11th ed.).
In French original (*De l'éloquence de la chaire*): Paris 1726-8, 1740, 1805, 1823, 1846 (in his *Traité des études*, vol. 2, ch. 2); also *ibid.* 1817-1818, 1821-5, 1835 (in his *Oeuvres complètes*).
In Danish (*Afhandling om den veltalenhed, som bruges paa praedikestolen*, tr. from the French by Rasmus Edsberg): Copenhagen 1757.
In German (*Rollin über die Kanzelberedsamkeit und die Beredsamkeit und Schönheiten der heiligen Schrift*, tr. by Walther Schneider): Quedlinburg 1838, Cassell 1840.
In Italian (in his *Della maniera d'insegnare e di studiare le belle lettere per rapporto all' intelletto e dal cuore* . . . tr. from the French by Selvaggio Canturani): Padua 1729.
In Russian (in *Sposob' kotorym možno učit i obuchatcya slovesnym naukam*, tr. from the French by Ivan Kriukov): St. Petersburg 1798.
- RUTTY, JOHN (1698-1775). P. *An essay on women's preaching; with a rebuke to false prophets.* [Dublin?] 1737.
- RYLAND, JOHN (1753-1825). P. See: Mather, Cotton (No. 5), above.
St. David's, Bishop of. See: Bull, George, above.
- ST. JOHN, THEOPHILUS (*pseud.* of Samuel Clapham, 1755-1830). P. 'An essay on the composition of a sermon, as adapted to the Church of England.' London 1805, New York 1806. See: Massillon, J. B.; Reybaz, É. S., above.
- [SANDEMAN, ROBERT] (1718-1771). P. *An essay on preaching lately wrote in answer to the request of a young minister.* Edinburgh 1763.
- SANGER, ZEDEKIAH (ZEDEDIAH). P. 'A sermon preached . . . 1794, at the ordination of . . . H. Hooper. . . ' Worcester (Mass.) 1795. For a later work, see 19th-century list.
- SCOTT, THOMAS (1747-1821). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.
- SECKER, THOMAS, abp. of Canterbury (1693-1768). P. 'A charge delivered to the clergy of the diocese of Canterbury in the year 1766.' London 1769 (in *Eight charges delivered to the clergy of the diocese of Canterbury*), 1791 (in *A collection of theological tracts*, compiled by Richard Watson [bp. of Llandaff], 2d ed., 6. 95-107).
- SEWALL, JOSEPH (1688-1769). P. *The character and reward of the faithful ministers of Christ.* . . . Boston 1763. For a like title, cf. Anon., No. 9, above.
- SEYMOUR, AARON CROSSLEY HOBART (1789-1870). P. See: Gillies, John, above.
- SHARP, THOMAS (1693-1758). P. *Discourses on preaching.* . . . London 1787.
- SIMEON, CHARLES (1759-1836). P. See: Claude, Jean, in 17th-century list, above; Loane, M. L. (No. 2), in 20th-century list, below.
- [SMALRIDGE, GEORGE], bp. of Bristol (1663-1719). P. *The art of preaching, in imitation of Horace's Art of poetry.* London, Boston

- (reprinted) [1747]. For other imitations of Horace's Art of poetry, see: Anon., No. 1; Pitt, Christopher, above.
- SMITH, JOSIAH** (1704-1781). P.
1. *The beauty and loveliness of Christ in the office of a prophet*. . . Boston 1726.
 2. *The character, preaching, &c. of the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield, impartially represented in a sermon, preached in Charleston, South Carolina, March 26, . . . 1740, with a Preface by Benjamin Colman and William Cooper*. Boston 1740.
- SOUTH, ROBERT** (1634-1716). P. See: Lake, W. C., in 19th-century list; Mattis, N. W., in 20th-century list.
- SPALDING, JOHANN JOACHIM** (1714-1804). P. *The Gospel truly preached, in three short extracts from the works of J. J. S.* . . . tr. by A. B. Evans. London 1838. Cf. his *Ueber die Nutzbarkeit des Predigtamts und deren Beförderung* (Berlin 1772).
- SPRING, SAMUEL** (1746-1819). P.
1. *The nature and importance of rightly dividing the word of truth*. . . Newburyport 1784.
 2. *The excellent pastor* (an ordination sermon). Windsor (Vermont) 1791. See also: 19th-century list.
- STERNE, LAURENCE** (1713-1768). P. See: Hammond, L.V.D.H., in 20th-century list.
- STEVENS, BENJAMIN** (1720-1791). P. *The gospel ministry vindicated from contempt*. . . Portsmouth 1764.
- STILES, EZRA** (1727-1795). P. *A sermon delivered at the ordination of the Reverend Henry Channing, May 17, 1787*. New London 1787.
- STILLMAN, SAMUEL** (1837-1807). P. *A good minister of Jesus Christ*. . . Boston 1797.
- STOKES, JOSEPH**. P. *Essay on preaching Christ and him crucified*. London 1759.
- STRONG, CYPRIAN** (1744-1811). P. *The nature and design of the evangelical ministry considered, and the importance of fidelity to it illustrated*. . . Stockbridge 1795.
- STRYPE, JOHN** (1643-1737). P.
1. *The history of the life of Edmund Grindal*. London 1710, Oxford 1821.
 2. *The life and acts of Matthew Parker, the first archbishop of Canterbury in the reign of Queen Elizabeth*. London 1711.
 3. *The life and acts of John Whitgift, q.v.* in 16th-century list. Oxford 1822.
- SWIFT, JONATHAN** (1667-1745). P. *A letter to a young clergyman lately entered into holy orders, 1720*. London 1721, and in numerous editions of his Works. See: Dark, Sidney, in 20th-century list.
- In German (*Schreiben an einen jungen Geistlichen* . . .): Vienna 1783.
- SYDALL, ELIAS**. P. *The true Protestant and Church of England clergy vindicated from the imputation of preaching up themselves: a sermon*. . . London 1715.
- SYNGE, EDWARD**, abp. of Tuam (1659-1741). P. 'Advice.' London 1744 (in his Works). Technical advice on preaching?
- TENNENT, WILLIAM** (1673-1745). P. See: Alexander, Archibald, in 19th-century list.
- THACHER, PETER** (1716-1785). P. *Observations upon the present state of the clergy in New England*. . . Boston 1783.
- THAYER, EBENEZER** (1689-1733). P. *Ministers of the Gospel are Christ's ambassadors*. Boston 1727. For similar titles, see: Beveridge, William; Mather, Cotton; Payson, Seth; Pike, James, above.
- THAYER, NATHANIEL** (1769-1840). P. *The preaching and practice of the apostles recommended as a model for the ministers of Christ*. . . Portland (Maine) 1799.
- THOMPSON, EDWARD** (1738?-1786). P. See: Marvell, Andrew, in 17th-century list.
- THYER, ROBERT** (1709-1781). P. See: Butler, Samuel, in 17th-century list, above.
- TOWNSEND, JOHN** (1757-1826). P. *Hints on Sunday schools and itinerant preaching; in a letter to the bishop of Rochester*. London 1801.
- TOWNSEND, JONATHAN** (1721-1776). P. *Ministers, and other Christians, to be fellow-helpers to the truth*. . . Boston 1758.
- TOWNSEND, SHIPPIE**. P. *The Gospel considered, and the manner in which it should be preached*. . . Boston 1792.
- TRAPP, JOSEPH** (1649-1747). P. *Preaching, hearing, and practising the word of God; on James 1. 21-22*.
- Tuam, Archbishop of. See: Hort, Josiah; Synge, Edward, above.
- TUCKER, JOHN**, (1719-1792). P. *The example of Christ as a guide to ministers and people*. Boston 1751.
- VENN, HENRY** (1724-1797). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 2), in 20th-century list.
- DE VOLTAIRE, FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET** (1694-1778).
1. 'Eloquence.' London 1824, 1901 (in his *A philosophical dictionary*, tr. from the French).

- In French original ('Éloquence'): Geneva 1764; Amsterdam 1789; Paris 1816, 1936 (in his *Dictionnaire philosophique*).
2. *Genuine letters between the archbishop of Anneci and Mons. de Voltaire on the subject of his preaching at the parish church of Ferney*, tr. from the French. London 1770.
In French original (*Correspondence avec Voltaire*, by Jean Pierre Biord): Annecy 1769.
- WAKE, WILLIAM, successively bp. of Lincoln and abp. of Canterbury (1657-1737). P. *Charge to the clergy of his diocese: in his primary visitation, begun at Lincoln May the 20th, 1706*. London 1707.
- WATSON, RICHARD, bp. of Llandaff (1737-1816). P. See: Secker, Thomas, above.
- WATTS, ISAAC (1674-1748). P.
1. 'Pattern for a dissenting preacher.' London, in his *Works*: 1753 (6 vols), 1810-1811 (6 vols.), 1812-1813 (vol. 4. 130-145).
 2. 'Of public ministrations' New York 1857 (in his 'An exhortation to ministers, Section III,' in *The life and choice works of Isaac Watts*, ed. by D. A. Harsha, pp. 294-8). See: Jennings, John, above; Williams, Edward, below; Harsha, D. A.; Jackson, Thomas, the elder; *The young minister's companion*, in 19th-century list.
- WESLEY, CHARLES (1707-1788). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- WESLEY, JOHN (1703-1791). P.
1. *On preaching*, ed. by Joseph Dawson. London 1904.
 2. 'Directions concerning pronunciation and gesture.' Bristol 1771-4 (in his *Works*, 1st ed.), London 1841 (*Works*, 4th ed., 13. 488-496).
 3. 'Letter on preaching Christ (December 20, 1751).' London 1841 (*Works* 11. 466-472), 1931 (in *The letters of John Wesley* 3. 79-85).
 4. 'Minutes of several conversations.' London 1841 (*Works*, vol. 8, esp. pp. 273, 304-5, 315-316).
 5. 'Address to travelling preachers.' *Loc. cit.* 13. 229-230.
 6. 'How far is it the duty of a Christian minister to preach politics?' *Loc. cit.* 11. 148-9.
 7. 'Notices concerning deceased preachers.' *Loc. cit.* 13. 481-5.
 8. *A sermon* [on Numb. 23. 10] *on the death of . . . G. Whitefield*. London 1770, Boston 1771.
 9. *The journal of the Rev. John Wesley*. London 1906 (4 vols.).
See: Pike, G. H.; *The prophets of the Christian faith*; Taylor, William (No. 2); Tyerman, Luke, in 19th-century list; Baker, Eric (No. 1); Cadman, S. P.; Davison, W. T.; Hunt, E. L.; Lantz, W. C.; Lee, Umphrey; Lipsky, Abram; McConnell, F. J.; Pike, G. H.; Wardle, W. L., in 20th-century list.
- WESLEY, SAMUEL (1691-1739). P. See: Tyerman, Luke, in 19th-century list.
- Western Association upon the Merrimack River. *Some reasons . . . why they disapprove of the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield's preaching*. Boston 1745.
- WHELOCK, EBENEZER. P. *The preaching of Christ an expression of God's great love to sinners, and therefore a sweet savour to him, though a savour of death unto them. . . .* Boston 1761.
- WHITE, JOHN, of Nayland. See: Blackmore, Sir Richard, above.
- WHITEFIELD, GEORGE (1714-1770). P.
1. *Journal, from London to Gibraltar . . . with a particular account of his preaching in several parts of England, before he took shipping*. Boston 1741.
 2. *A continuation of the Reverend Mr. Whitefield's journal. . . .* London 1741 (after his arrival at Georgia, to a few days after his second return thither from Philadelphia), *ibid.* 1741 (from a few days after his return to Georgia to his arrival at Falmouth on the 11th of March 1741; containing an account of the work of God at Georgia, Rhode-Island, New-England, New-York, Pennsylvania and South-Carolina).
 3. *A letter to the Reverend Dr. Chauncy*. Boston 1745. See: Chauncy, Charles, above.
 4. *A letter to the Rev. the president, and professors, tutors, and Hebrew instructor, of Harvard college . . . in answer to a testimony published by them against the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield and his conduct*. Boston 1745. See: Harvard College, above.
 5. . . . *Account of God's dealings with the Rev. Mr. George Whitefield from the time of his ordination to his embarking for Georgia. . . .* Philadelphia 1746.
 6. *Select collection of letters . . . 1734-70, including the whole period of his ministry. . . .* London 1772-1781 (3 vols.).
See Anon., Nos. 1a, 3, 7, and 14; Anon., C., J.; Appleton, Nathanael; Association of the county of New Haven; Association of ministers; Chauncy, Charles; Edwards, Jonathan; Eells, Nathaniel; Foxcroft, Thomas; Gillies, John; Smith, Josiah; Wesley, John; Western Association, above; Wigglesworth, Edward; Yale college, below; Alexander

- Archibald; Anon., No. 40; Belcher, Joseph; Foster, John; Gledstone, J. P.; McTyeire, H. N.; Magoon, E. L.; Philip, Robert; Ryle, J. C.; Taylor, William (No. 2); Tracy, Joseph; Tyeman, Luke, in 19th-century list; Belden, A. D.; Forbes, A. E.; Hardy, E. N.; Houghton, S. M.; King, C. H.; Loane, M. L. (No. 1); Macartney, C. E. N.; Maxon, C. H.; Ninde, E. S.; White, E. E., in 20th-century list.
- WHYTE, ADAM. P. *Political preaching; or, The meditations of a well-meaning man, on a sermon recently published; in a letter to W. Dun.* . . . Glasgow 1792.
- WIGGLESWORTH, EDWARD (1693-1765). P. *A letter to the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield by way of reply.* . . . Boston 1745.
- WIGGLESWORTH, SAMUEL (1689-1768). P. *The excellency of the gospel message with the duty and dignity of the messengers of Christ* . . . Boston 1727.
- WILLARD, SAMUEL (1649-1707). P. *The minister of God approved.* Boston 1743.
- WILLIAMS, EDWARD (1750-1813). P. *The Christian preacher; or, Discourses on preaching, by several eminent divines.* . . . Halifax 1800, London 1809 (2d ed.), 1843 (5th ed.). See: Claude, Jean, in 17th-century list; Doddridge, Philip; Francke, A. H.; Jennings, John, above.
- WILLIAMS, WILLIAM (1688-1760). P.
1. *A painful ministry the peculiar gift of the Lord of the harvest, a sermon at the ordination of Mr. Stephen Williams* . . . [Hatfield] October 17, 1716. Boston 1717.
 2. *The office and work of gospel ministers* . . . a sermon preach'd at Sutton, October 15, 1729, at the ordination of the Rev. Mr. David Hall. Boston 1729.
3. *The work of ministers and the duty of hearers* . . . (an ordination sermon). Boston 1733.
- WILSON, THOMAS, bp. of Sodor and Man (1663-1755). P. See: Farrar, F. W.; Teale, W. H., in 19th-century list.
- WINTER, CORNELIUS. P. See: Jay, William, in 19th-century list.
- WISE, JEREMIAH (d. 1756). P. *Prayer for a success on and a full supply of gospel ministers, very needy and suitable* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1731.
- WISE, JOHN (1652-1725). P. See: Bos, W. H.; Cook, G. A.; Hill, F. G., in 20th-century list.
- WITHERSPOON, JOHN (1723-1794). P.
1. 'On ministerial character and duty,' ed. by David Austin. Elizabethtown 1791 (in *The American preacher* 1. 9-25).
 2. 'Pulpit eloquence.' Philadelphia 1802 (in his *Works*, 2d. ed., 3. 561-9), Edinburgh 1805 (*Works* 7. 272-283). See: Paul, W. B., in 20th-century list.
- WORCESTER, NOAH (1758-1837). P. *The Gospel-ministry illustrated, a sermon preached at the ordination of the Reverend Thomas Worcester* . . . November 9, 1791. Newburyport, no date of publication given. Yale College. *The declaration of the rectors and tutors of Yale college in New Haven against the Reverend Mr. George Whitefield, his principles and designs.* Boston 1745.
- ZOLLIKOFER, GEORG JOACHIM (1730-1788). P. See: Blair, Hugh, above; Foster, John, in 19th-century list.

NINETEENTH CENTURY

- ABBEY, CHARLES JOHN (b. 1833), and OVERTON, JOHN HENRY. P. *The English church in the eighteenth century.* London 1878, 2 vols. (especially 'Preaching,' 2 [5]. 490-8, and 'Sermons,' [1]. 37-44), 1887. See: Overton, J. H., below.
- ABBEY, RICHARD (1805-1891). *Priests and the preacher.* Nashville 1887.
- ABBOTT, LYMAN (1835-1922). P.
1. 'The purpose of preaching.' London 1886 (*Congregationalist* 15. 593 ff.).
 2. *Life of Henry Ward Beecher: a sketch of his career*, by Lyman Abbott and S. B. Halliday. Hartford 1888.
 3. 'The pulpit for today.' New York 1888 (*Century magazine* 14. 618-624). See also: Anon., No. 98, below.
4. 'The functions of the preacher: what are they?' New York 1893 (*Forum* 15. 541-551).
 5. 'The preacher: his object, his instruments, and the secret of his power.' New York 1899 (*Outlook* 63. 880-5).
 6. 'Pastoral letters,' signed L. A. New York 1900 (*Outlook* 65. 906-8, 953-5). See: *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below, and for later works consult the 20th-century list.
- ADAMS, EZRA EASTMAN (1813-1871). P. 'The pulpit a civilizer.' Philadelphia 1863 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 11. 208-224).
- ADAMS, JOHN GREENLEAF (1810-1887). P. 'Preaching for the times.' Boston 1852 (*Universalist quarterly review* 9. 258 ff.).
- ADAMS, NEHEMIAH (1806-1878). P. 'On

- certain elements of success in pulpit eloquence.' Andover (Massachusetts) 1845 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 2. 683-710).
- ADAMS, WILLIAM (1807-1880). P. 'The influence of personal piety on pulpit eloquence.' New York 1824 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 7. 69-89).
- ADDISON, DANIEL DULANY (1863-1936). P. *The clergy in American life and letters*. London 1900.
- ADE, GEORGE (1866-1944). 'The preacher who flew his kite.' Chicago and New York 1900 (in his *Fables in slang*). See: Stylites, Simeon (pseud.), in 20th-century list.
- L'AGNEAU NOIR (pseud.). See: Anon. (L'Agneau Noir), below.
- AIRY, OSMUND (1845-1928). P. See: Burnet, Gilbert, in 17th-century list.
- ALEXANDER, ARCHIBALD (1772-1851). P.
1. 'Introductory lecture for 1813 at Princeton theological seminary.' New York 1854 (in James W. Alexander, *The life of Archibald Alexander*, pp. 462-4). See: Alexander, J. W. (No. 3), below.
 2. *Biographical sketches of the founder* [William Tennent, 1673-1745] *and principal alumni of the Log college* [a preparatory school at Neshaminy, Pa., for ministers of the Presbyterian church], *with an account of the revivals of religion under their ministry*. Philadelphia 1851.
- ALEXANDER, JAMES WADDEL (1804-1859). P.
1. 'Remarks on the disuse of expository preaching.' Philadelphia 1838 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 10. 33-55).
 2. 'Preaching and preachers: sketches of the pulpit in ancient and modern times.' Philadelphia 1854 (*loc. cit.*, vol. 26. 454-483).
 3. *The life of Archibald Alexander*. New York 1854.
 4. *Thoughts on preaching, being contributions to homiletics*. New York 1861. See: Atwater, L. H.; Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), below.
- ALEXANDER, JOSEPH ADDISON (1809-1860). P. 'Praying and preaching.' Philadelphia 1859 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 31. 1-28).
- ALFORD, HENRY (1810-1871). P.
1. 'Memoir of the life of John Donne.' London 1839 (in his edition of the *Works*, 1. viii-xxviii).
 2. 'Pulpit eloquence of the seventeenth century.' London [c. 1858] (*Lectures delivered before the Young men's Christian association in Exeter hall* 13. 321-370).
 3. 'Preaching.' London 1869 (in his *Essays and addresses, chiefly on church subjects*).
- ALGER, A. R. P. 'Preaching and hearing.' Boston 1857 (*Universalist quarterly review* 14. 389 ff.). Cf. Clarke, Walter, below.
- A[LGER], W[ILLIAM] R[OUNSEVILLE] (1822-1905). P.
1. 'Thoughts on pulpit eloquence.' Boston 1847 (*Christian examiner* 42. 426-448).
 2. 'The true work and method of the preacher.' *Ibid.* 1865 (*loc. cit.*, vol. 78. 157-198).
- ALISON, ARCHIBALD (1757-1839). P. See: Anon., No. 133, below.
- ALLEN, ALEXANDER VIETS GRISWOLD (1841-1908). P.
1. *Jonathan Edwards*. Boston and New York 1889.
 2. *The life and letters of Phillips Brooks*. New York 1900 (2 vols.), 1901 (3 vols.). See also: *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- ALLEN, HENRY (1818-1892). P. 'What is preaching?' London 1888 (*Congregational review* 2. 1065 ff.).
- ALLEN, WALTER SMITH. P. *A voice from the pew; an uncertain sound*. Brooklyn 1887.
- ALLEN, WILLIAM (1784-1868). P. *Memoir of John Codman, D.D., with reminiscences by Joshua Bates*. Boston 1853.
- AMES, EDWARD RAYMOND, bp. (1806-1879). P. See: King, J. E., in 20th-century list.
- ANDERSON, E. P. 'A model preacher.' Boston 1853 (*Christian review* 18. 213 ff.).
- ANDERSON, GEORGE SMITH. P. *The sermon builder; or, Anderson's system of sermon structure, a method revealing the inherent principles which properly belong to all discourse*. Louisville 1892, Atlanta 1900 (revised under the title, *Sermon science, or the law of discourse*).
- ANDERSON, JAMES. P. See: Hannam, Thomas, below.
- ANONYMOUS
1. 'Address of the bishops to the General conference, held in Baltimore, May 1840.' New York 1840 (*Methodist magazine and quarterly review* 22. 280-297).
 2. 'Advice to preachers.' London 1857 (*Christian observer* 57. 370-1).
 3. 'Aids to preaching.' London 1884 (*London quarterly review* 62. 287-293).
 4. 'Altar, pulpit, and platform.' Boston 1863 (*Christian examiner* 75 (242-257)).
 5. 'American and English preaching.' London 1832 (*Congregational magazine* 15. 353 ff.).

6. 'American preachers.' Boston 1859 (*Living age* 72. 104-8).
7. 'Ancient, mediaeval, and modern preaching' (review of E. P. Hood, *Lamps, pitchers, and trumpets*, q.v., below). Dublin 1868 (*Dublin university magazine* 71. 123-135).
8. *Anglican pulpit of to-day: forty short biographies and forty sermons*. London 1886 (*English cat.* 1881-9).
9. 'The appeal to conscience in preaching.' Boston 1861 (*Boston review* 1. 421 ff.).
10. 'The application in sacred oratory.' New York 1887 (*Homiletic review*).
11. 'Aspects of modern preaching.' London 1872 (*Congregationalist* 1. 257 ff., 451 ff.).
12. 'Bad preaching.' London 1868 (*Broadway* 1. 439 ff.).
13. 'Baring-Gould's works.' London 1873 (*London quarterly review* 40. 44-79). See: Baring-Gould, Sabine, below.
14. *The biographical account of eminent preachers*. London 1809. (*English cat.* 1801-36).
15. *Biography of English divines*. London 1849 (BM).
16. 'Bishop Temple on the deadening power of habit.' London 1892 (*Spectator* 69. 732-3).
17. 'The British pulpit' (review of A. W. Hare, *Sermons to a country congregation*). Edinburgh 1840 (*Edinburgh review* 72. 66-98). Philadelphia 1841 (reprint). Discussed in *Methodist quarterly review* 3 (New York 1843). 528-549.
18. *British pulpit eloquence; a selection of sermons in chronological order, from the works of the most eminent divines of Great Britain, during the 17th and 18th centuries, with biographical and critical notes*. London 1841 (Watt, Subject index).
19. 'Campbell on the pulpit.' London 1807 (*Christian observer* 6. 591-602). See: Campbell, George, in 18th-century list.
20. 'Carpenter's lectures on preaching.' London 1895 (*Saturday review* 80. 245). See: Carpenter, W. B., below.
21. 'Causes and remedies of a faulty manner in the pulpit.' New Haven 1828 (*Christian spectator*, new ser., 2. 635-640).
22. *Charge on preaching, and sermons*. London 1855 (*Brit. cat.*, Subjects, 1837-57).
23. 'A comparison of the English with the French pulpit.' New Haven 1819 (*Christian spectator* 1. 341-3).
24. *Critical review*. London 1801, 3. 391. Article concerning Blair's influence on preaching cited by J. L. Golden, q.v. in 20th-century list.
25. 'Dean Lefroy's Christian ministry.' London 1890 (*Church quarterly review* 31. 156-179). See: Lefroy, William, below.
26. 'The declining influence of the modern pulpit.' Baltimore 1868 (*New eclectic* 2. 329 ff.).
27. 'Defects and capabilities of the modern pulpit.' London 1842 (*Eclectic review* 77. 189 ff.).
28. 'Defects of preaching.' London 1805 (*Christian observer* 4. 462-4).
29. 'Discriminating preaching.' Philadelphia 1858 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 6. 210-225).
30. 'Dr. Channing.' Boston 1835 (*North American review* 41. 366-406). See: Channing, W. E., below.
31. 'Dr. Porter's lectures on preaching.' Boston 1834 (*American quarterly observer* 2. 325-341). See: Porter, Ebenezer, below.
32. 'Dr. Skinner's translation of Vinet's *Pastoral theology*.' Philadelphia 1854 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 2. 333-342). See: Vinet, A. R., below.
33. 'Dr. Spring on the power of the pulpit.' Philadelphia 1848 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 20. 463-489). See: Spring, Gardiner, below.
34. 'Doctrinal preaching.' Boston 1853 (*Christian review* 18. 85 ff.).
35. 'Doctrinal preaching.' New York 1854 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 2. 114-124).
36. 'Doctrinal preaching.' Boston 1861 (*Boston review* 1. 209 ff.).
37. 'The double advantage of the modern preacher: editorial.' Boston 1893 (*The Andover review* 19. 349-358).
38. 'Dupanloup on preaching.' London 1891 (*Church quarterly review* 31. 437-446). See: Dupanloup, F. A. P., below.
39. 'Effective preaching, the want of the time.' Philadelphia 1856 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 4. 316-332).
40. 'Elements of power in the preaching of Whitefield.' New Haven 1845 (*New Englander* 3. 24-43). See: Whitefield, George, in 18th-century list.
41. 'Eloquence and eloquent men.' Boston 1832 (*New England magazine* 2. 93-100).
42. 'Ely Bates on preaching.' London 1807 (*Christian observer* 6. 507-9). See: Bates, Ely, below.
43. 'The English pulpit.' London 1852 (*Kitto's journal of sacred literature* 9. 394 ff.).
44. 'The English pulpit' (a review of *Sermons of English divines; Mediaeval preachers*, by J. M. Neale; and *Post-mediaeval preachers*, by S. Baring-Gould). Edinburgh 1866 (*North British review* 45. 145-188).
45. 'The English pulpit.' London 1873 (*Quar-*

- terly review 135. 297-331), Boston 1874 (*Living age* 120. 67-86).
46. 'Episcopal and Congregational preaching.' London 1837 (*Congregational magazine* 20. 509 ff.).
 47. 'Errors in preaching,' in a review of Gisborne's sermons on Christian morality. London 1809 (*Christian observer* 8. 659-664). See: Gisborne, Thomas, below.
 48. 'An essay on extemporary preaching.' London 1815 (*Methodist magazine* 38. 577-585).
 49. 'An essay on preaching the Gospel.' London 1808 (*Methodist magazine* 31. 297-303).
 50. *Essays on the Christian ministry, selected from American publications, with a Preface by William Harris Murch.* London [1841] (*Ward's library of standard divinity*).
 51. 'Essays on the pulpit.' London 1866 (*Eclectic review* 125. 178 ff.).
 52. 'Evangelical preaching.' London 1817 (*Christian observer* 16. 416).
 53. 'Evangelical preaching.' Edinburgh 1837 (*Edinburgh review* 64. 428-452). See: Anon. (Editor of the *Scottish Guardsman*); Anon. (N., X.); Carson, Alexander; Young, Edward, below.
 54. 'Evangelical preaching.' London 1888 (*Congregational review* 2. 401 ff.).
 55. *Evangelical pulpit.* London 1860 (*English cat.* 1835-62).
 56. 'Expository preaching.' London 1819 (*Congregational magazine* 2. 587 ff.).
 57. 'Expository preaching.' Boston 1819 (*Christian disciple*, new ser., 1. 179-187).
 58. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' London 1804 (*Christian observer* 3. 273-5, 339-340, 403-7, 533-6, 602, 659-661, 727-730), 1828 (*ibid.*, 28. 601-610).
 59. 'Extempore preaching.' London 1872 (*London quarterly review* 37. 448-472); review of *Étude sur l'art de parler en public*, by L. E. M. Bautain; and of *Observations pratiques sur la prédication*, by A. L. C. Coquerel.
 60. *The female preacher; or, the lost ministry.* London [1864] (BM).
 61. 'Freedom of outdoor preaching.' Boston 1888 (*Our day* 1. 400 ff., 424 ff.).
 62. 'French preachers in the thirteenth century.' Edinburgh 1889 (*Edinburgh review* 169. 537-551). Review of Albert Lecoy de la Marche, *La chaire française au moyen âge* (Paris 1868, 1886).
 63. 'The French pulpit: Bourdaloue and Massillon.' London 1850 (*Eclectic review* 93. 277 ff.).
 64. 'General assembly of 1841.' Philadelphia 1841 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 13. 565-583).
 65. 'General assembly [of 1849]—Preaching without notes.' Philadelphia 1849 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 21. 453-7).
 66. 'German preachers and preaching of the present century.' London 1880 (*London quarterly review* 54. 308-330), review of *Zur Geschichte der Predigt*, by August Nebe. See also: Anon., No. 76, below.
 67. *Glances at great preachers.* London 1855 (*British cat.*, Subjects).
 68. 'Good preaching.' Boston 1845 (*Christian review* 10. 609 ff.).
 69. 'Gosse's life of Donne.' New York 1900 (*Nation* 70. 111-113, 133-5). See: Gosse, Sir E. W., below.
 70. 'A great modern preacher.' Boston 1884 (*Andover review* 2. 791). See: Simpson, Matthew, below.
 71. *Great modern preachers; sketches and criticisms.* London 1875 (BM).
 72. *Guide to pulpit exercises.* London 1836 (*English cat.* 1801-36).
 73. 'The harm of unedifying preaching; an editorial.' Boston 1890 (*Andover review* 14. 174-6).
 74. *Help to young clergymen, in reading and speaking.* London 1839 (*English cat.* 1835-62).
 75. 'Historical sketch of the pulpit.' New Haven 1827 (*Christian spectator* 9 [new ser. 1]. 337-347).
 76. 'The history of preaching.' London 1886 (*London quarterly review* 66. 262-275); review of *Geschichte der Predigt*, by Richard Rothe, and *Zur Geschichte der Predigt*, by August Nebe. See also: Anon., No. 66, above.
 77. 'History of the pulpit,' review of H. C. Fish, *History and repository of pulpit eloquence*, q.v., below. New Haven 1856 (*New Englander* 14. 344-362).
 78. *Homiletical and pastoral lectures, delivered in St. Paul's cathedral, before the Church homiletical society, with a Preface by the Rt. Rev. C. J. Ellicott*, q.v., below. London 1879.
 79. 'Homiletics and pulpit eloquence.' New York 1841 (*Methodist quarterly review* 1. 283-306).
 80. 'How my congregation taught me preaching.' Cincinnati 1863 (*Theological eclectic* 1. 65 ff.).
 81. *How to preach.* London 1857 (*English cat.* 1837-57).
 82. 'How to preach sermons.' Boston 1829 (*Spirit of the Pilgrims* 2. 234-5).

83. 'Humor in the sermon-text.' Edinburgh 1897 (*Chambers' journal* 74 [5th ser., 14]. 601-3).
84. 'Imagination in the preacher.' New Haven 1845 (*New Englander* 3. 548-555).
85. 'The importance of study to a minister of the Gospel.' New York 1822 (*Methodist magazine* 5. 345-356).
86. 'Improper views in preaching.' Boston 1823 (*Christian disciple* 5. 348 ff.).
87. 'The inefficiency of the pulpit.' Richmond 1845 (*Southern literary messenger* 24. 81 ff., 321 ff.).
88. *Inefficient preaching, causes and cure.* London 1857 (*English cat.* 1856-75).
89. 'The influence of the pulpit.' London 1886 (*Church quarterly review* 22. 126-145).
90. 'Ingram on evangelical preaching.' London 1808 (*Christian observer* 7. 36-45, 306-319, 381-388). See: Ingram, R. A., below.
91. 'Instructive preaching: what does it imply and why is it important?' New Haven 1819 (*Christian spectator* 1. 575-7).
92. 'Is the religious want of the age met?' Boston 1860 (*Atlantic monthly* 5. 358-364). See also: Anon., No. 165, below.
93. 'John Donne and his contemporaries.' London 1900 (*Quarterly review* 192. 217-240). See: Donne, John, in 17th-century list.
94. 'Lay hints on preaching.' London 1883 (*Congregationalist* 12. 226 ff.).
95. *Lay preacher's guide: a handbook for busy preachers, by leading Christian workers, with a Preface by Sir George Williams.* London 1896 (*English cat.* 1890-7, p. 569b).
96. *Layman's thoughts upon preaching.* New York [1878] (*Amer. cat.* 1876-84, 1. 224 b).
97. 'Life of Dr. Channing.' London 1848 (*Spectator* 21. 637-8). See: Channing, W. H., below.
98. 'Lyman Abbott on the pulpit of today.' Boston 1888 (*Andover review* 10. 313-314). See: Abbott, Lyman (No. 3), above.
99. 'The manner of preaching.' Philadelphia 1863 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 35. 177-206).
100. 'Maury on eloquence.' New York 1833 (*Methodist magazine and quarterly review* 15. 226-234).
101. 'Mediaeval preaching in Italy: fifteenth century.' London 1894 (*Church quarterly review* 38. 424-455).
102. 'The mediaeval pulpit: its gravities and gaieties' (review of J. M. Neale, *Mediaeval preachers and mediaeval preaching, q.v.*, below). Dublin 1862 (*Dublin university magazine* 60. 513-536).
103. *Memoir of Wesleyan preachers.* New York 1843 (*Amer. cat.* 1876, p. 490 a).
104. 'Methodist preaching.' New York 1852 (*Methodist review* 12 [4th ser., 4]. 66-81, 281-306, 430-457).
105. 'Methodist preaching.' New York 1870 (*The Methodist*, July 30).
106. 'Mr. Gosse's life of Donne.' London 1899 (*Spectator* 83. 697-8). See: Gosse, Sir E. W., below.
107. 'Models and requisites of preaching.' London 1843 (*Christian remembrancer, new ser.*, 7. 596 ff.).
108. 'The modern British pulpit.' London 1854 (*London quarterly review* 2. 349-374).
109. 'The modern French pulpit.' See: Brigham, C. H., below.
110. 'Modern homiletics.' London 1886 (*British and foreign evangelical review* 35. 92 ff.).
111. 'Modern preaching.' Edinburgh 1863 (*North British review* 38. 423-453), Cincinnati 1863 (*Theological eclectic* 1. 88 ff.), reprint.
112. 'Modern preaching.' London 1869 (*Fraser's magazine* 79. 254-268).
113. 'Modern preaching.' London 1882 (*Saturday review* 53. 360-2).
114. 'Modern preaching as an art and an influence.' Dublin 1863 (*Dublin university magazine* 61. 131-149).
115. 'The modern pulpit.' New Haven and New York 1871 (*American quarterly church review and ecclesiastical register* 23. 1 ff.).
116. 'The modern pulpit: limitation or emancipation?' Boston 1889 (*Andover review* 12. 650-6). Review of F. W. Farrar, 'Modern claims upon the pulpit,' *q.v.*, below.
117. 'M. Bautain on extemporaneous speaking.' Andover 1860 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 17. 224-6). See: Bautain, L. E. M., below.
118. 'The needless disparagement of a noble profession: an editorial.' Boston 1885 (*Andover review* 3. 565-8).
119. 'Nonconformity involved in aggressive preaching.' London 1844 (*Eclectic review* 81. 1 ff.).
120. 'On experimental preaching.' London 1856 (*Christian observer* 56. 581-5).
121. 'On extemporaneous preaching.' New Haven 1824 (*Christian spectator* 6. 131).
122. 'On preaching Christianity as a Gospel' (editorial). Andover 1891 (*Andover review* 15. 430-4).
123. 'On the assumed popularity of evangelical preaching.' London 1809 (*Christian observer* 10. 484-492, 627-8).
124. 'On the Christian ministry.' Philadelphia 1831 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review, new ser.*, 3. 544-558).

125. 'On the eloquence of the pulpit.' New Haven 1820 (*Christian spectator* 2. 519-522, 573-6).
126. 'On preaching.' New Haven 1824 (*Christian spectator* 6. 633-4, 7. 636-644, 8. 123-5, 342-5).
127. 'On preaching.' New York 1846 (*United States magazine and democratic review* 17. 31-9).
128. 'On preaching.' London 1867 (*London quarterly review* 28. 365-403), Cincinnati 1868 (*Theological eclectic* 5. 191 ff.), a reprint.
129. 'On preaching' ('The parish priest, no. 3'). London 1865 (*Fraser's magazine* 71. 526-536).
130. 'On preaching at people.' London 1804 (*Christian observer* 3. 88-90, 4. 210-211).
131. 'On preaching—its method and delivery.' London 1859 (*Christian observer* 59. 289-300, 367 ff.).
132. 'On the little success which attends the preaching of the Gospel.' London 1811 (*Christian observer* 10. 746-9).
133. 'On the pulpit eloquence of Scotland: i. Chalmers, ii. Alison.' Edinburgh 1817 (*Blackwood's magazine* 2. 131-140, 318-329).
134. 'Open-air preaching.' London 1857 (*Christian observer* 56. 833-851).
135. *Open-air preaching; extracts from the Preacher's journal of the Open-air mission.* London 1854 (BM).
136. 'Oratory.' New York 1844 (*Methodist quarterly review* 26. 100-112).
137. 'Parrhesia, or Christian and ministerial freedom of speech.' Philadelphia 1852 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 24. 312-336).
138. 'A parson's experience about sermons.' Dublin 1870 (*Dublin university magazine* 76. 460-7).
139. 'Poets of the pulpit.' London 1892 (*All the year round*, 3rd ser., 8. 341-8, 366-9).
140. 'The political pulpit of the civil war.' London 1858 (*Fraser's magazine* 58. 463-470), Boston 1858 (*Living age* 59. 712-718), a reprint.
141. *Popular preachers: 'why so popular?'—by one for some years a clergyman in the church established by law in England.* [London? 1870?] (BM).
142. 'Popular preaching.' London 1859 (*Bentley's quarterly review* 1. 473 ff.).
143. 'The popular style of preaching.' Boston 1823 (*Christian disciple* 5. 427 ff.).
144. 'Power in the pulpit.' Boston 1841 (*Christian review* 6. 348 ff.).
145. *The power of illustration, an element of success in preaching and teaching.* New York 1850 (Lionel Crocker, p. 51).
146. *The power of the pulpit; an offering to the younger clergy of the United church of England and Ireland by an aged minister of that church.* London [1868] (BM).
147. 'Practical application of the Gospel in preaching.' London 1844 (*Congregational magazine* 27. 673 ff.).
148. 'The preacher.' London 1871 (*Broadway* 8. 54 ff.).
149. 'The preacher.' Gettysburg 1876 (*Lutheran quarterly* 6. 629 ff.).
150. 'Preacher and pulpit.' Charleston (S. C.) 1846 (*Southern quarterly review* 10. 46 ff.).
151. 'Preachers and preaching.' Edinburgh 1863 (*North British review* 38. 423-453).
152. 'Preachers and preaching.' London 1870 (*Broadway* 5. 356 ff.).
153. *Preachers and preaching: lectures delivered at the Cobb divinity school, Lewiston, Maine, September 4-12, 1899.* New York [1900].
154. 'Preachers and sermons.' London 1893 (*Temple bar* 98. 574-584), Boston 1893 (*Living age* 198. 752-9), a reprint.
155. *The preacher's manual, containing I. two essays on lay preaching and on the ministerial character; II. Simplicity recommended to ministers of the Gospel; III. Letters on preaching, by Sheva; IV. Appendix.* London 1812 (BM, 'Preacher').
156. 'Preaching.' London 1804 (*Christian observer* 3. 536-541).
157. 'Preaching.' London 1818 (*Christian observer* 17. 251-8, 371-4, 377-8, 678, 741-2).
158. 'Preaching.' Philadelphia 1862 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 10. 579-598).
159. 'Preaching.' Gettysburg 1871 (*Lutheran quarterly* 1. 303 ff.).
160. 'Preaching.' Boston 1879 (*Atlantic monthly* 44. 129-137).
161. 'Preaching.' London 1882 (*Church quarterly review* 14. 332-346).
162. 'Preaching and preachers.' London 1859 (*Eclectic review* 111. 1 ff.). New York 1860 (*Eclectic magazine* 1. 359-367), a reprint.
163. 'Preaching and sermons.' London 1858 (*Christian remembrancer*, new ser., 36. 131 ff.).
164. 'Preaching as a profession.' Boston 1871 (*Every Saturday* 11. 66 ff.).
165. 'Preaching by steam.' Boston 1860 (*Congregational quarterly* 2. 215-219); reply to 'Is the religious need of the age met?'—Anon., No. 92, above, q.v.

166. 'Preaching Christ.' Philadelphia 1897 (*Reformed quarterly review* 44. 380 ff.).
167. 'Preaching for applause.' London 1892 (*Spectator* 68. 82-3).
168. 'Preaching holiness, 1) by a layman, 2) by a minister.' London 1880 (*Wesleyan-Methodist magazine* 103 [6th ser., 4]. 329-337, 436-8).
169. 'Preaching:—its object and spirit.' London 1860 (*Christian observer* 59. 145-156).
170. 'Preaching, lectures, and homilies according to the Church of England.' London 1713 (*Codex juris ecclesiastici Anglicani: or, The statutes, constitutions, canons, rubrics and articles of the Church of England . . .* vol. I, tit. xiv. 371-386).
171. 'The preaching of to-day.' New York 1896 (*Christian literature* 16. 87 ff.).
172. 'The preaching power of the preacher.' London 1872 (*Broadway* 9. 54 ff.).
173. *Preaching suited to the times: a charge from Utopia.* London 1865 (BM).
174. 'Preaching the Gospel.' London 1807 (*Christian observer* 6. 742-5).
175. 'Preaching the Gospel a divine ordinance.' London 1805 (*Christian observer* 4. 397-401).
176. 'Preaching the sermons of others discussed.' London 1809 (*Christian observer* 8. 148-9, 426-432, 554-8).
177. 'Preaching to the uneducated.' London 1875 (*Christian observer* 75. 721 ff.).
178. 'The pulpit.' Edinburgh 1859 (*Tait's Edinburgh magazine*, new ser., 26. 412-419).
179. 'The pulpit.' Gettysburg 1872 (*Lutheran quarterly* 2. 376 ff.).
180. 'The pulpit and its critics.' Dublin 1864 (*Dublin university magazine* 63. 77-85).
181. 'The pulpit and its influence.' London 1857 (*London quarterly review* 7. 461-477), New York 1857 (*Eclectic magazine* 40. 377-387), a reprint.
182. 'The pulpit and the people.' London 1848 (*Eclectic review* 89. 487 ff.), *ibid.* 1849 (*Biblical review* 4. 384 ff.).
183. *The pulpit and the pew, from leaves of a pastor's journal.* New York 1858 (*Roorbach's suppl.* 1855-58, p. 185).
184. 'The pulpit and the press.' London 1856 (*Hogg's instructor* 15. 1 ff.).
185. *The pulpit and the stage; or, The two itinerancies, an historic, biographic, philosophical miscellany, by one who knows.* Nashville 1860 (Cornell university library).
186. 'The pulpit and the war.' London 1882 (*United service magazine* 3. 338-463).
187. 'Pulpit eloquence.' London 1823 (*Quarterly review* 29. 283-313).
188. 'Pulpit eloquence.' London 1826 (*Eclectic review* 45. 481 ff.).
189. 'Pulpit eloquence.' Boston 1829 (*Spirit of the Pilgrims* 2. 488-490).
190. 'Pulpit eloquence.' New York 1834 (*Knickerbocker magazine* 4. 413 ff.).
191. 'Pulpit eloquence.' London 1846 (*Biblical review* 1. 229 ff.).
192. 'Pulpit eloquence in the nineteenth century.' New Haven 1857 (*New Englander* 15. 531-4), a review of H. C. Fish, *Pulpit eloquence*, *q.v.*, below.
193. 'The pulpit in America.' London 1839 (*British and foreign review* 10. 608 ff.).
194. 'The pulpit in the nineteenth century.' London 1844 (*Fraser's magazine* 30. 287-294).
195. 'The pulpit in the past.' See: Frothingham, O. B., below.
196. 'The pulpit of the olden time.' Edinburgh 1869 (*Blackwood's Edinburgh magazine* 105. 207-226).
197. 'The pulpit of to-day.' London 1883 (*Congregationalist* 12. 804 ff., 927 ff.). See: Anon., No. 98, above.
198. 'Pulpit orators.' New York 1849 (*Knickerbocker magazine* 34. 189 ff., 308 ff.).
199. 'Pulpit oratory.' London 1883 (*Congregationalist* 12. 978 ff.).
200. *Pulpit themes and preacher's assistant: outlines of sermons; appendix: The art of preaching practically developed in the confessions of F. V. Reinhard, q.v.*, below. New York 1883 (new ed.).
201. 'The Puritan clergy of New England' (review of W. B. Sprague, *Annals of the American pulpit, q.v.*, below). New Haven 1856 (*New Englander* 14. 497-514).
202. 'Ramsay's Pulpit table-talk.' Edinburgh 1868 (*Chambers's journal* 45. 717-720). See: Ramsay, E. B., below.
203. 'Recent Anglican sermons.' London 1867 (*Contemporary review* 4. 503-524).
204. 'Recent non-conformist sermons.' London 1866 (*Contemporary review* 2. 338-356).
205. 'Relations of preachers and hearers.' London 1874 (*Congregationalist* 3. 7 ff.).
206. 'Remarkable admissions by a preacher.' New York 1889 (*Nation* 49. 362-3); review of 'Modern claims upon the pulpit,' by F. W. Farrar, *q.v.* (No. 2), below.
207. 'Remarks on preaching.' London 1811 (*Christian observer* 10. 153-4).
208. 'Review of Dr. Porter's sermon *The magnitude of the preacher's work.* Boston 1816 (*Panoplist and missionary magazine* 12. 18-20). See: Porter, Ebenezer, below.
209. 'Review of Gresley's treatise on preaching.'

- New York 1844 (*American biblical repository*, 2d ser., 11. 408-425). See: Gresley, William, below.
210. *Review of Hints on evangelical preaching.* Boston 1808 (Cornell university library). See: Anon. (Barrister, No. 2), below.
211. 'Review of James Grant, *The metropolitan pulpit*, q.v. below. New York 1839 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 2. 254-5).
212. 'Review of *Sermons and tracts*.' Edinburgh 1829 (*Edinburgh review* 50. 125-144). See: Channing, W. E., below.
213. 'Review of Spry's reflections on the Barrister's hints.' London 1809 (*Christian observer* 8. 792-9). See: Spry, J. H., below.
214. 'Review of the Barrister and others on evangelical preaching.' London 1809 (*Christian observer* 8. 369-390). See: Anon. (Barrister, No. 2), below.
215. 'Review of The works of William Ellery Channing. . . .' London 1830 (*Westminster review* 12. 472-491). See: Channing, W. E., below.
216. 'Review of *The works of William Ellery Channing*.' London 1841 (*British critic and quarterly theological review*, 4th ser., 29. 201-239).
217. Reviews of William Henry Furness, 'Memoir of [W. E.] Channing.' London 1848 (*British quarterly review* 8. 295-328), *ibid.* 1848-9 (*Westminster and foreign quarterly review* 50. 317-348), Edinburgh 1848 (*Tait's magazine*, new ser., 15. 432-441). See: Furness, W. H., below.
218. *Sacred rhetoric; or, The art of rhetoric as applied to the preaching of the word of God, with plates illustrating a system of gesticulation.* New York (Benziger) 1822 (*American cat.* 1876-1884, I).
219. 'Scotch poem on preaching.' Boston 1878 (*Unitarian review* 9. 702-3).
220. 'Scotch preaching and preachers.' London 1856 (*Fraser's magazine* 53. 189-198).
221. 'Scotch sermons, 1880.' London 1880 (*Wesleyan-Methodist magazine* 103 [6th ser., 4]. 817-825, 896-908).
222. *Scottish divines, 1505-1872: St. Giles lectures*, 3d ser. Edinburgh 1883 (Mitchell 462).
223. 'Scottish preachers.' London 1852 (*Eclectic review* 97. 20 ff.).
224. 'Serious preaching.' Boston 1813 (*Christian disciple* 1. 233-6).
225. 'The sermon-secession movement.' London 1863 (*Saturday review of politics, literature, science, and art* 16. 113-114).
226. 'Sermons.' Edinburgh 1858, 1862 (*Blackwood's magazine* 84. 728-742, 92. 202-220).
227. 'Sermons and preachers.' London 1854 (*Dublin review* 36. 1-19).
228. 'Sermons and sermonizers.' London 1857 (*Fraser's magazine* 55. 84-94).
229. 'Sketches of the modern pulpit.' London 1856 (new ed.)—*English cat.* 1856-75.
230. 'Some modern sermons.' London 1892 (*Church quarterly review* 34. 470-9).
231. 'Sprague's *Annals of the American pulpit*.' New York 1857, 1859, 1860 (*Theological and literary journal* 9. 582 ff., 11. 117 ff., 12. 151 ff.). See: Sprague, W. B., below.
232. 'The study of eloquence in the theological seminaries.' London 1855 (*Dublin review* 39. 433-461).
233. *Teachers and preachers of recent times.* London 1881. (*English cat.* 1881-9, p. 565).
234. 'Theological styles.' Dublin 1858 (*Dublin university magazine* 52. 489-587).
235. 'Theology in preaching.' London 1844 (*Congregational magazine* 27. 654 ff.).
236. 'Thoughts for the ministry.' Philadelphia 1854 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 26. 708-724).
237. *Thoughts on preaching.* London 1855 (*British cat.* 1837-57, p. 214).
238. 'To preachers of the Gospel.' New York 1820 (*Methodist magazine and quarterly review* 3. 69-76).
239. 'The tongue of fire; or, The true power of Christianity, by William Arthur' (review). London 1856 (*London quarterly review* 6. 383-400). See: Arthur, William, below.
240. *Two letters to a barrister, containing strictures on his work, in three parts, entitled, Hints to the public and the legislature on the nature and effect of evangelical preaching, by a looker-on.* London 1809. (Watt, IV, 'Preaching'). See: Anon. (Barrister, No. 2), below.
241. 'Village preaching.' London 1837 (*Quarterly review* 59. 33-48). See: Blunt, J. J., below.
242. 'Vinet on theory and method of preaching.' London 1853 (*Eclectic review* 99. 220 ff.).
243. 'Warner and Dealtry on evangelical preaching.' London 1817 (*Christian observer* 16. 650-662). See: Dealtry, William; Warner, Richard, below.
244. 'Warner on evangelical preaching.' London 1829 (*Christian observer* 28. 506-515). See: Warner, Richard, below.
245. 'The waste in preaching.' Boston 1890 (*Andover review* 13. 543-550).
246. 'The weakness and strength of the pulpit.' London 1864 (*Theological review* 1. 423-437).
247. *Welsh pulpit: notes and opinions by a*

- 1854 scribe, a pharisee, and a lawyer. London 1894 (England cat. 1890-97, p. 1047b).
- 1857 248. *What is preaching? or anti-pulpit.* London 1850 (British cat. Subjects, 1837-57).
- London 249. 'Wit, humor, and coarseness in the pulpit.' London 1860 (Eclectic review 113. 513 ff.).
- 1892 Cf. Spencer, J., below.
- pulpit.' 250. 'Wits in the pulpit.' New York 1857 (Harper's magazine 14. 356-363).
- al and 251. 'Yale lectures on preaching, 1898.' New York 1899 (Methodist review 59. 106-111).
- E., 12. ANONYMOUS (L'Agneau Noir). *The lamps of the temple: shadows from the lights of the modern pulpit.* London 1852. See: Hood, E. P. (No. 1), below.
- logical review ANONYMOUS (Anglican Layman). *Pulpit and pew: sketches of popular preachers.* London 1877 (English cat. 1872-80, p. 374).
- times. 565). ANONYMOUS (Armenius, Theophilus, pseud.). 'A concise view of itinerant preaching.' New York 1821 (Methodist magazine 4. 223-8).
- Dublin (Con- ANONYMOUS (Author of the History of preaching). *Preaching: the matter and the manner.* London 1893 (BM).
- elphia on re- ANONYMOUS (A Barrister). 'The eloquence of the bar and the pulpit compared.' London 1856 (Christian observer 56. 665-9).
- (Brit- ANONYMOUS (A Barrister). *Hints to the public and the legislature on the nature and effect of evangelical preaching, by a barrister* [James Sedgwick]. London 1808, 1814. See: Anon., 210, 213, 214, 240, above; Anon. (Evangelical Preacher); Burns, William; Collyer, W. B.; Hawker, Robert; Spry, J. H.; Styles, John, below.
- York ANONYMOUS (Camera Obscura). *Modern Anglican preachers.* London 1892 (English cat. 1890-7, p. 678a).
- arterly ANONYMOUS (Clergyman of the diocese of Oxford). *Extempore preaching: a letter to a friend.* Oxford and London 1859 (BM).
- ver of ANONYMOUS (A Clergyman of the English Church). *The art of preaching.* London 1876 (BM).
- (view)- ANONYMOUS (Compiler). *The pulpit orator.* . . . Boston 1804. See: *The pulpit orator*, below.
- ew 6. ANONYMOUS (Compiler). *The young minister's companion*, q.v., below. Boston 1813.
- w. ANONYMOUS (Dear Hearer). *A critique with practical hints, by a Dear Hearer* (J. H. Ry- lance). London 1862 (BM).
- stric- ANONYMOUS (Devonshire Rector). *A letter on reading and preaching; or a short treatise on elocution.* London 1877 (2d ed.)—BM.
- ttitled, ANONYMOUS (Editor of the Scottish Guards- man). *Reply to an article entitled 'Evangelical preaching' in the Edinburgh review for Jan- uary 1837.* Glasgow 1837 (NYPL). See: Anon., No. 53, above.
- re on ANONYMOUS (Evangelical Minister). *Onesi- mus examined; or strictures on his new work,* The pulpit. London 1809 (Watt IV, 'Pulpit'). See: Courtier, P. L., below.
- reach- ANONYMOUS (Evangelical Preacher). *An ap- peal to the legislature and to the public, in answer to the Hints of a barrister on the nature and effect of evangelical preaching.* London 1809 (Watt IV, 'Preaching'). See: Anon. (Barrister, No. 2), above; Collyer, W. B., below.
- Watt, ANONYMOUS (Layman). 'Notes on preaching.' London 1858 (Christian observer 57. 505-510, 577-580, 654-7, 728-731, 801-6).
- r, No. ANONYMOUS (Lord Brougham). 'Pulpit elo- quence.' Edinburgh 1826 (Edinburgh review 45. 147-169). Sainte-Beuve (*Causeries de lundi* 9. 237, ed. Paris 1854) says that this article appears to have been written by Lord Brougham (q.v., below).
- ANONYMOUS (Modern Calvinist). *Strictures on Scottish theology and preaching.* Edin- burgh 1863 (BM).
- ANONYMOUS (N., B.) 'The influence of the private devotions of ministers on their preach- ing.' New Haven 1825 (Christian spectator 7. 497-501).
- ANONYMOUS (N., X.). *The Edinburgh review versus the word of God: or, Some remarks on an article entitled 'Evangelical preaching' contained in the Edinburgh review for Jan- uary, 1837.* Edinburgh 1837 (BM). See: Anon., No. 53, above.
- ANONYMOUS (Onesimus, pseud.). See: Cour- tier, Peter, below.
- ANONYMOUS (Philo Vox Populi, pseud.). *Parvum in multo: a discourse beautiful and grandiloquous; being a supplement to the Oxford tracts, by the celebrated, very learned, and reverend Philo Vox Populi, graduate of the School for making ministers.* New York 1846 (NYPL).
- ANONYMOUS (Presbyter). *Via, veritas, vita: notes on preaching.* London 1881 (Fortescue: Subj. index 1881-1900, ii. 426b).
- ANONYMOUS (Scottish Churchman). *Decline of the pulpit and its causes.* London 1892 (English cat., 1890-7, p. 253a).
- ANONYMOUS (Styles, John). *Pulpit studies; or aids to preaching and meditation.* London

1839. For second series, see: Styles, John, below.
- ANONYMOUS (T., B.). 'Preaching intelligibly.' London 1805 (*Christian observer* 4. 11-13, 136-9, 273-9, 527-530).
- ANONYMOUS (Teacher of Elocution). 'A critical word from the back pews.' New York 1894 (*Outlook* 49. 216-217).
- ANONYMOUS (W.). *Extempore preaching; or, The minister's note book*, with a Preface signed, W. Hastings 1871 (BM).
- ANONYMOUS (A Wykehamist). *Papers on preaching and public speaking*. London 1864. For a review, see: Davies, James, below.
- ANTHONY, ALFRED WILLIAMS, ed. (1860-1939). P. *Preachers and preaching*. New York and Boston 1900, 1902.
- ANTHONY, CHARLES (d. 1885). P. 'On pulpit reform; with special reference to the division of divine service—the prayers from the sermon.' London 1868 (*Theological review* 5. 546-558).
- APPEL, J. H. P. 'Preach the word.' Philadelphia 1879 (*Reformed quarterly review* 26. 203 ff.).
- ARMENIUS, THEOPHILUS, pseud. See: Anon. (Armenius, Theophilus), above.
- ARMITAGE, THOMAS (1819-1896). P. *Preaching, its ideal and inner life*. Philadelphia 1880.
- ARMSTRONG, RICHARD ACLAND (1843-1905). P. *Pulpit studies from Robert Elsmere* [by Mrs. Humphry Ward], with an appendix on Mr. Gladstone's critique. Liverpool 1888. See: Gladstone, W. E., below.
- ARTHUR, WILLIAM (1819-1901). P. *The tongue of fire; or, The true power of Christianity*. New York 1856, 1857, 1880 (with a new Preface by the author and an Introduction by W. M. Taylor); London 1856, 1886; Nashville 1857, 1888. See: Anon., No. 239, above; Kendall, James, below.
- ATKINSON, GEORGE HENRY (1819-1889). P. See: Schiefferstein, E. M., in 20th-century list.
- ATWATER, LYMAN HOTCHKISS (1813-1883). P.
1. 'The matter of preaching.' Philadelphia 1856 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 28. 655-688); also in J. W. Alexander, *Thoughts on preaching* . . . (q.v., above), pp. 194-227.
 2. 'The manner of preaching.' Philadelphia 1863 (*loc. cit.*, vol. 35. 177-206).
- AUDEBEZ, JEAN JOEL. P. See: Baird, Robert (No. 1), below.
- AYRE, JOHN (1801-1869). P. See: Becon, Thomas; Whitgift, John, in 16th-century list.
- BABINGTON, CHURCHILL (1821-1889). P. *Mr. Macaulay's character of the clergy in the latter part of the seventeenth century considered*. Cambridge 1849. Comments upon passages in the first 2 vols. of Macaulay's *History of England*, and in his 'Comic dramatists of the restoration' (*Edinburgh review* 73 [1841]. 520-1).
- BACON, LEONARD (1802-1881). P.
1. 'On some of the causes of the corruption of pulpit eloquence.' New York 1839 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 1. 22-43).
 2. 'The pulpit and the crisis' (review of J. W. Thornton, *The pulpit of the American revolution*, q.v., below).
- BACON, THOMAS. *A defence of street preaching*. New Orleans 1856.
- BAIRD, ROBERT (1798-1863). P.
1. 'Remarks on French preaching: review of the sermons of the Rev. J. J. Audébez.' New York 1839 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 2. 332-347).
 2. *Religion in the United States of America*. . . Glasgow and Edinburgh 1844, New York 1856 (especially Bk. 5, ch. 6: 'Character of American preaching').
- BAKER, OSMON C., bp. (1812-1871). P. See: King, J. E., in 20th-century list.
- BALDWIN, MAURICE SCOLLARD, bp. of Huron (1836-1904). See: Hastings, Frederick, below.
- BALLOU, HOSEA (1771-1852). P. See: Rusterholtz, W. P., in 20th-century list.
- BALLOU, MOSES (1811-1879). P. 'Attractions of the pulpit.' Boston 1855 (*Universalist quarterly review* 12. 254 ff.).
- BARBER, H. H. P.
1. 'Dwight L. Moody in England.' Boston 1875 (*Unitarian review* 4. 186 ff.).
 2. 'Dwight L. Moody's work in Boston.' Boston 1876 (*ibid.*, 7. 314 ff.).
- BARBOUR, W. M. P. 'Fit truths for fit themes.' New Haven 1882 (*New Englander* 41. 73-81).
- BARING-GOULD, SABINE (1834-1924). P.
1. *Post-mediaeval preachers; some account of the most celebrated preachers of the 15th, 16th, and 17th centuries, with outlines of their sermons, and specimens of their style*. London 1865. For a review, see: Davies, James, below.
 2. 'Priest and prophet.' London 1899 (*Contemporary review* 76. 832-841). See: Anon., Nos. 13 and 44, above.

- BARKER, JOSEPH (1751-1815). P. *The importance of plain preaching, illustrated in a sermon, preached at the ordination of the Reverend Seth Stetson*. Boston 1804.
- BARNES, ALBERT (1798-1870). P.
 1. *Practical preaching* (address before Porter rhetorical society, Andover theological seminary). Boston 1833, New York 1855 (*Miscellaneous essays and reviews* 2. 232-257).
 2. 'Sermon on preaching.' London 1834 (*Congregational magazine* 17. 437-450).
- BARRETT, GEORGE SLATYER (1839-1916). P. 'Modern preaching, as affected by modern thought.' London 1887 (*Congregational review* 1. 693 ff.).
- BARRETT, SELAH HIBBARD (1822-1883). P. *Memoirs of eminent preachers of the Free-will Baptist denomination*. Rutland (Ohio) 1874.
- BARROWS, JOHN HENRY (1847-1902). P. *Henry Ward Beecher, the Shakespeare of the pulpit*. New York 1887.
- BARROWS, L. D. P. See: Holyoake, G. J., below.
- BARRY, A. C. P. *The Gospel minister*. Boston 1872 (*Universalist quarterly review* 29. 464 ff.).
- BARRY, EDWARD. P. *The practice and doctrine of Christian ministers*. . . . Baltimore 1823.
- BARTOL, CYRUS AUGUSTUS (1813-1900). P.
 1. *Discourse on Theodore Parker*. Boston 1860.
 2. ['W. E.] Channing the preacher.' Boston 1880 (in his *Principles and portraits*, pp. 342-365).
 3. 'The Boston pulpit: [W. E.] Channing, Taylor, Emerson, Brooks.' Boston 1893 (*New world* 2. 479-492). See: Brooks, Phillips; Channing, W. E.; Emerson, R. W.; Taylor, E. T., below.
- BARTON, WILLIAM ELEAZAR (1861-1930). P.
 1. 'The foolishness of preaching.' Hartford 1895 (*Hartford seminary record* 5. 280-296).
 2. 'How I prepare my sermons.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 86. 29-32).
 3. 'Balanced homiletic ration.' New York 1924 (*ibid.* 88. 200-3).
- BASCOM, JOHN (1827-1911). P. 'The influence of the pulpit.' Andover 1872 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 29. 698-719).
- BASSI, UGO (1801-1849). R.C. See: King, H. E. H., below.
- BATEMAN, JOSIAH (1802 or 3-1893). *Life of the Right Rev. Daniel [Wilson] late lord bishop of Calcutta and metropolitan of India*. London 1860 (2 vols.), Boston 1860.
- BATES, ELY. *Christian politics*, 2d ser. London 1807. See: Anon., No. 42, above.
- BATES, JOSHUA (1776-1854). P. See: Allen, William, above.
- BATHER, EDWARD. P. *On some ministerial duties*. London 1876.
- BAUM, WILLIAM MILLER (b. 1858). F. 'The Christian pulpit.' Gettysburg 1894 (*Lutheran quarterly* 26. 1 ff.).
- BAUSLIN, DAVID HENRY (1854-1922). P. 'Preaching for a theological crisis.' Gettysburg 1897 (*Lutheran quarterly* 27. 341 ff.).
- BAUTAIN, LOUIS EUGENE MARIE, abbé (1796-1867). R.C. *The art of extempore speaking: Hints for the pulpit, the senate, and the bar*, tr. from the French. London 1858, 1859; New York 1859, 1863, 1874, 1878, 1916 (with a Preface by Andrew D. White), 1927. In French original (*Étude sur l'art de parler en public*): Paris 1856, 1863. See: Anon., Nos. 59, 117, above.
- BAYLEY, Sir JOHN ROBERT LAURIE EMILIUS. P. See: Landsdell, Henry, below.
- BEALE, J. FRANK (b. 1873). See: Nason, Elias, below.
- BEDELL, GREGORY THURSTON, bp. (1817-1892). P.
 1. *The trusteeship of the Gospel: an ordination sermon . . . preached in All Saints' Church, Portsmouth, Ohio, June 6th, 1869*. Cincinnati 1869.
 2. *The pastor: pastoral theology*. Philadelphia 1880, Cleveland 1883.
- BEECHER, CHARLES, ed. (1815-1900). P. *Autobiography, correspondence, etc., of Lyman Beecher, D. D.* London 1863 (2 vols.).
- BEECHER, HENRY WARD (1813-1887). P. *Yale lectures on preaching*. New York 1872 (1st ser., 1871-2), 1873 (2d ser., 1872-3), 1874 (3rd ser., 1873-4); Glasgow 1872 (1st ser., under the title: *Popular lectures on preaching*); London 1872-4 (all 3 series); Boston [1902?] (ser. 1-3). See: Hoppin, J. M., below. In German (*Vorträge über das Predigtamt*, ed. by E. Kannegiesser): Stuttgart 1873. See: Abbott, Lyman (No. 2); Barrows, J. H., above; Beecher, W. C.; de Brémont, Anna; Frothingham, O. B.; Hall, John (No. 1); Knox, T. W.; Macrae, David; Parker, Theodore (No. 3); Taylor, William (No. 2), below; Abbott, Lyman (No. 1); Bernhardt, R. B.; Crocker, L. G.; Currier, A. H.; Cuyler, T. L.; Foster, F. H.; Hibben, Paxton; Higgins, P. L.; Howell, W. S.; Hubbard, Elbert; Macartney, C. E. N.; Milligan, H. S.; O'Con-

- nor, T. P.; Rourke, C. M.; Simrell, V. E.; Walters, C. H., in 20th-century list.
- BEECHER, LYMAN** (1775-1863). P.
1. *The faith once delivered to the saints* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1824.
 2. *The Bible a code of laws* (an ordination sermon). Andover 1827.
See: Beecher, Charles, above; Casteel, J. L.; Rourke, C. M., in 20th-century list. For the Lyman Beecher (Yale) lectures, see: Baxter, B. B.; McGladry, L. D., in 20th-century list.
- BEECHER, WILLIAM CONSTANTINE** (b. 1849), and **SCHOVILLE, SAMUEL**. P. *A biography of Henry Ward Beecher*. New York 1888.
- BEECHING, HENRY CHARLES** (1859-1919). P. 'Walton's life of Donne.' London 1900 (in *Cornhill magazine*, new ser., 8. 249-258), 1902 (in his *Religio laici* . . .). See: Herbert, George; Walton, Izaak, in 17th-century list.
- BEGG, JAMES** (1808-1883). P. *The art of preaching and the duty of the church toward her theological students*. Edinburgh 1863.
- BEHREND, ADOLPHUS JULIUS FREDERICK** (1839-1900). P. *The philosophy of preaching*. New York 1890 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1889-1890).
- BELCHER, JOSEPH**, compiler (1794-1859). P. *George Whitefield: a biography with special reference to his labors in America*. New York 1857. See: Whitefield, George, in 18th-century list.
- BELL, ALEXANDER MELVILLE** (1819-1905). P. *Sermon reading and memoriter delivery*. Edinburgh 1863, Washington 1898.
- BELLOWS, HENRY WHITNEY** (1814-1882). P. 'On the alleged unattractiveness of the Christian pulpit.' Boston 1869 (*Christian examiner* 87. 28-38).
- BEMAN, NATHAN SIDNEY SMITH** (1785-1871). P. *A discourse delivered at the opening of the General assembly of the Presbyterian church, on the 17th of May, 1832*. Place of publication not given [1832] (NYPL).
- BENSON, EZRA T.** See: Evans, J. H., in 20th-century list.
- BERGSTRASSER, P. P.** 'Evangelical preaching.' Gettysburg 1884 (*Lutheran quarterly* 14. 25 ff.).
- BERSIER, EUGÈNE ARTHUR FRANÇOIS** (1831-1889). P. See: Wilkinson, W. C. in 20th-century list.
- BETHUNE, GEORGE WASHINGTON** (1805-1862). P. *Eloquence of the pulpit, with illustrations from St. Paul: an oration*. Andover 1842.
- BEYSCHLAG, WILLIBALD** (1823-1900). P. *New Testament theology; or, Historical account of the teaching of Jesus and of primitive Christianity according to the New Testament sources*, tr. from the German by Neil Buchanan. Edinburgh 1895 (2 vols.; esp. vol. 1, Bk. 3, ch. 2, pp. 308-317: 'The preaching of the original apostles.')
- In German original (*Neutestamentliche Theologie; oder, Geschichtliche Darstellung der Lehren Jesu und des Urchristenthums nach den neutestamentlichen Quellen*): Halle 1891-2, 1896 (2 vols.).
- BINGHAM, JOHN ARMOR** (1815-1900). P. See: Pittenger, William, below.
- BINNEY, THOMAS** (1798-1874). P. See: John Brown, *Puritan preaching in England*, below (Lecture vii, 'Representative preachers of modern puritanism: 1. Thomas Binney and C. H. Spurgeon,' pp. 199-228).
- BISSLAND, THOMAS**. P. *Preaching of the cross, the effectual means for the conversion of the sinner and the stability of the church*. London 1836, 1838 (2d ed.).
- BITTINGER, JOHN QUINCY**. P. 'Preaching and architecture.' Boston 1871 (*Congregational review* 11. 136 ff.).
- BLACK, WILLIAM HENRY** (1854-1930). P. 'Expository preaching.' Lebanon (Tenn.) 1883 (*Cumberland Presbyterian quarterly* 4. 397 ff.).
- BLAGDEN, GEORGE WASHINGTON** (1802-1884). P.
1. *The principles on which a preacher of the Gospel should condemn sin, with some references to existing evils*. . . . Boston 1837.
 2. *Preaching as connected with faith*. . . . Boston 1848.
- BLAICKIE, WILLIAM GARDEN** (1820-1899). P.
1. *For the work of the ministry: manual of homiletical and pastoral theology*. London 1873, 1878 (2d ed.), 1882 (3d ed.); especially chaps. iv and viii.
 2. 'Genesis of preaching in Scotland.' New York 1888 (*Presbyterian review* 9. 407 ff.).
 3. *Preachers of Scotland from the sixth to the nineteenth century*. Edinburgh 1888, Cunningham lectures, 12th ser. See Notice in *London quarterly review* 72 (1889). 394-5.
- BLAKE, HENRY TAYLOR** (1828-1922). P. 'Political preaching of Christ and his apostles.' New Haven 1866 (*New Englander* 25. 653-678).
- [**BLAKE, JAMES VILA**] (1842-1925). P. 'Praed-

- icatoriana: old sensation preachers.' New York 1870 (*Putnam's monthly magazine* 15. 464-472).
- BLAKE, SILAS LEROY (1834-1902). P.
1. 'Extempore preaching.' Boston 1870 (*Congregational quarterly* 12. 378-391).
 2. 'Definite preaching.' Boston 1871 (*Congregational review* 11. 34 ff.).
 3. 'Doctrinal preaching.' Boston 1871 (*ibid.* 11. 452 ff.).
 4. 'Extempore preaching—objections and rules.' Boston 1872 (*Congregational quarterly* 14. 383-7).
- BLANCHARD, H. P. 'Pulpit preparation.' Boston 1867 (*Universalist quarterly review* 24. 47 ff.).
- BLISS, PHILIP, ed. (1787-1857). See: Earle, John, in 17th-century list.
- BLISS, PHILIP PAUL (1838-1876). P. See: Noon, Elias, below.
- BLISS, SYLVESTER (d. 1863). P. *Memoirs of William Miller . . . lecturer on the prophecies, and the second coming of Christ.* Boston 1853.
- BLOOM, JOHN HAGUE. P. *Pulpit oratory in the time of James I, considered and principally illustrated by examples, A.D. 1620, 1621, 1622.* London 1831.
- BLUNT, JOHN JAMES (1794-1855). P. 'Village preaching.' London 1860 (in his *Essays contributed to the Quarterly review*, pp. 454-464). Appeared originally in *Quarterly review* 59 (London 1837). 33-48. See: Anon., No. 241, above.
- BOARDMAN, GEORGE DANA (1828-1903). P. 'Some things old and new.' New York 1893 (*Outlook* 48. 68-9).
- BODWELL, JOSEPH CONNER (1812-1876). P. 'Preachers for the times.' Boston 1867 (*Congregational review* 7. 481 ff.).
- BOHN, HENRY GEORGE (1796-1884). See: Butler, Samuel, in 17th-century list.
- BOOTH, HENRY M. (1843-1899). P. *The man and his message, addresses delivered before the students and alumni of the Theological seminary of Auburn, N. Y.* New York 1899.
- BOSWORTH, EDWARD INCREASE (1861-1927). P. 'The use of motives in preaching.' Oberlin (Ohio) 1890 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 47. 122-135).
For a later work, see 20th-century list.
- BOUTON, NATHANIEL (1799-1878). P. *The office and influence of evangelical pastors. . . .* Concord (N. H.) 1829.
- BOYD, ANDREW KENNEDY HUTCHINSON (1825-1899). P.
1. 'Concerning the pulpit in Scotland.' Boston 1861 (in his *Recreations of a country parson*, 2d ser., 6. 364-386).
 2. 'Some thoughts on pulpits.' London 1863 (*Fraser's magazine* 68. 648-654), New York 1864 (*Eclectic magazine* 61. 55-61).
- BOYNTON, NEHEMIAH (1856-1933). P. *Real preaching: three addresses to the theological students of Oberlin.* Boston 1897.
- BRAMWELL, WILLIAM (d. 1818). P. *The salvation preacher.* Place of publication not known to us, 1809 (Lambertson, p. 430).
- BRANDELLE, GUSTAV ALBERT (1861-1936). P. 'Some characteristics of the Swedish sermon.' Philadelphia 1899 (*Lutheran church review* 18. 341-9).
- BRASTOW, ZABDIEL (of Keene). P. *The ministers of Christ should not be afraid. . . .* Concord (N. H.) 1833.
- DE BRÉMONT, ANNA. 'Beecher's histrionic power.' London 1887 (*Theatre*, new ser., 9. 246-8).
- BREWER, DAVID JOSIAH (1837-1910). P. *Pew to the pulpit: suggestions to the ministry from a layman's point of view.* Chicago, New York 1897.
- BREWER, JOHN SHERREN (1810-1879). P. 'Preachings [of the Franciscan friars] founded on experience.' London 1858 (Preface to *Monumenta Franciscana* 1. xxxiv-xxxvii—Rolls series).
- BRICKNELL, WILLIAM SIMCOX (b. 1806?). P. *Preaching: its warrant, subject, and effects, considered with reference to the Tracts for the times in two sermons. . . .* London 1841.
- BRIDEL, LOUIS PHILIPPE BENJAMIN. P. See: Rabaut, Paul, in 18th-century list.
- BRIDGES, CHARLES (1794-1869). P. *The Christian ministry. . . .* New York 1830, 1831 (2 vols.), 1850, 1868.
- BRIDGETT, THOMAS EDWARD, C.S.S.R. (1829-1899). R.C. 'The Bristol pulpit in the days of Henry VIII.' London 1879 (*Dublin review* 84 [3d ser., vol. 1]. 73-95).
- BRIERLEY, JONATHAN (1843-1914). P. *Studies of the soul.* London 1898, 1901 (especially ch. 34. 'The soul in preaching').
- BRIGGS, GEORGE WARE (1810-1895). P. *The conditions of ministerial power: an address delivered before the graduating class in the Theological school at Meadville, Pennsylvania, June 29, 1859.* Boston 1859. See: Morison, J. H. (No. 1), below.

- BRIGGS, MARTIN C. (1823-1902). P. See: Hunt, R. D., in 20th-century list.
- BRIGHAM, CHARLES HENRY (1820-1879). P.
1. 'The Italian pulpit.' Boston 1857 (*Christian examiner* 62. 92-110).
 2. 'The modern French pulpit.' Boston 1859 (*ibid.*, 67, 71-98).
 3. 'French preachers.' Boston 1859 (*ibid.*, 67. 409-431).
- BROADUS, JOHN ALBERT (1827-1895). P.
1. 'Suggestions for expository preaching.' Philadelphia 1869 (*Baptist quarterly* 3. 69 ff.).
 2. 'Three methods of preaching.' Philadelphia 1870 (*ibid.*, 4. 91 ff.).
 3. *A treatise on the preparation and delivery of sermons.* Philadelphia 1870, 1875; New York [1870], 1893 (20th ed.), 1930, 1944; London 1871, 1874 (5th ed.), 1898 (23d ed.). See Hudson, H. H.; McLaughlin, R. W., in 20th-century list.
 4. *Lectures on the history of preaching.* New York 1876, 1891.
 5. 'St. Chrysostom as a homilist.' New York 1889 (*The Nicene and post-Nicene fathers* 13. v-vi). See: Robertson, A. T.; Todd, H. B.; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- BROOKE, STOPFORD AUGUSTUS, ed. (1832-1916). P. *The life and letters of Frederick Robertson.* London 1865, 1868, 1872 (2 vols. in each ed.).
- BROOKS, CHARLES TIMOTHY (1813-1883). P. *William Ellery Channing.* Boston 1880.
- BROOKS, PHILLIPS, bp. of Massachusetts (1825-1893). P.
1. *Lectures on preaching, delivered before the Divinity school of Yale college in January and February 1877.* New York 1877, 1892, 1954 (*The excellence of our calling, an abridgement of his Lectures on preaching, by Thomas F. Chilcote, Jr.*). Grand Rapids 1950. In French (*Conférences sur la prédication*, tr. from the English by E. Nyegaard): Paris 1884.
 2. *The Bohlen lectures on the influence of Jesus.* New York 1890.
 3. *Essays and addresses.* New York 1894. See: Allen, A. V. G.; Bartol, C. A., above; Currier, A. H.; Howe, M. A. D.; May, Joseph; Mitchell, William; Spaulding, H. S., below; Hance, K. G.; Higgins, P. L.; Hochmuth, Marie; Larson, O. P.; Lloyd, M. B.; Macartney, C. E. N.; Mattis, N. W.; Peabody, F. G. (No. 2); Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- BROUGHAM, HENRY PETER, baron BROUGHAM AND VAUX (1778-1868). P. 'Pulpit eloquence.' London 1856 (in his *Contributions to the Edinburgh review*, vol. 1); *ibid.* 1856 (in his *Works*, vol. 7); Edinburgh 1873 (*Works* 7. 256-290). See also: Anon. (Lord Brougham), above.
- BROWN, CHARLES JOHN. P.
1. *Preaching, its properties, place, and power.* Place of publication not known to us, 1870 (Schaff 2. 1015b).
 2. *The word of life: being selections from the work of the ministry.* London 1874.
- BROWN JAMES BALDWIN (1820-1884). P. 'Is the pulpit losing its power?' London 1877 (*Nineteenth century* 1. 97-112); Boston 1877 (*Living age* 133. 304-313).
- BROWN, JOHN (1784-1858). P. *The Christian pastor's manual.* Edinburgh 1826, Philadelphia 1837.
- BROWN, JOHN (1830-1922). P. *Puritan preaching in England: a study of past and present.* London, New York 1900 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1899-1900); studies of Richard Baxter, Thomas Binney, John Bunyan, John Colet, R. W. Dale, Thomas Goodwin, Alexander McLaren, C. H. Spurgeon.
- BROWN, WILLIAM. See: Baxter, Richard, in 17th-century list.
- BROWNELL, THOMAS CHURCH, bp. (1779-1865). P. *Christian zeal.* . . . New York 1829.
- BRUCE, ALEXANDER BALMAIN (1831-1899). P. *The parabolic teaching of Christ.* London 1882, New York 1888, 1908.
- BRUNSON, ALFRED (1793-1882). P. *A western pioneer; or, Incidents of the life and times of Rev. Alfred Brunson . . . embracing a period of over seventy years.* Cincinnati 1872-9 (2 vols.).
- BUCKHAM, JAMES (1858-1909). P. 'Preaching to the physical man.' New York 1889 (*Magazine of Christian literature* 1. 83 ff.).
- BUCKINGHAM, EDGAR. P.
1. 'Style in sermon-writing.' Boston 1877 (*Unitarian review* 9. 597).
 2. 'Inadequacy of sermons.' Boston 1878 (*ibid.* 10. 524).
 3. 'The person in the pulpit.' Boston 1879 (*ibid.* 11. 117-128).
- BUCKLE, HENRY THOMAS (1821-1862). P. *History of civilization in England.* London 1861, New York 1874, 1884. See vol. 2: 'Preaching in Scotland in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries and in the seventeenth century.'

- BUCKLEY, GEORGE W. P. 'Manhood in the pulpit.' Boston 1898 (*Arena* 20. 207-222).
- BUCKLEY, JAMES MONROE (1836-1920). P. 'Advantages of extemporaneous preaching.' New York 1882 (*Homiletic review* 7. 115-117).
- BUDINGTON, WILLIAM IVES (1815-1879). P. 'Robertson's sermons and extempore preaching.' New Haven 1859 (*New Englander* 17. 858-879).
- BUECHSEL, KARL (1803-1889). P. *My ministerial experiences*, tr. from the German. London 1863.
In German original (*Erinnerungen aus dem Leben eines Landgeistlichen*, vol. 1): Halle 1865, Berlin 1886 (6th ed.). Bibliographical records indicate that the English translation was published before publication of the German original.
- BUNGENER, LAURENCE LOUIS FÉLIX (1823-1874). P. *The preacher and the king, or Bourdaloue in the court of Louis XIV*, tr. from the French, with an Introduction by the Rev. George Potts. London 1853. Boston 1874 (*Bourdaloue and Louis XIV, or The preacher and the king*).
In French original (*Un sermon sous Louis XIV . . .*) Geneva 1845, 1850; Paris 1845, 1850 (3d ed.), 1873 (6th ed.), 1882 (7th ed.).
In Dutch (*Eene preek onder de regering van Lodewijk XIV: bijdrage tot de geschiedenis en kritiek der kanselwelsprekendheid, in den vorm eener novelle*, tr. from the French): Zutphen 1844. Utrecht 1856 and Haarlem 1874 (tr. by W. G. Brill).
In German (*König und Prediger*): Bern 1856.
- BURDER, HENRY FORSTER (1783-1864). P. *Mental discipline; or, Hints to students in theology and young preachers*. Andover 1827.
- BURGESS, HENRY (1808-1886). P. *Art of preaching and the composition of sermons, with an introductory essay on the present position and influence of the pulpit in the Church of England*. London 1881, 1885.
- BURDON, JOHN WILLIAM (1813-1888). P. *A treatise on the pastoral office, addressed chiefly to candidates for holy orders, or to those who have recently undertaken the cure of souls*. London 1864.
- BURNHAM, AMOS WOOD (1791-1871). P. 'The language of the pulpit.' Boston 1871 (*Congregational quarterly* 13. 384-393).
- BURNS, WILLIAM. P. *An inquiry into the moral tendency of Methodism, and evangelical preaching; including some remarks on the Hints of a barrister*. London 1810-1812 (2 parts). See: Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2), above.
- BURTON, NATHANIEL JUDSON (1822-1887). P. *Yale lectures on preaching* [1884, 1885, 1886] and *other writings*, ed. by R. E. Burton. New York 1888, 1925 (under the title, *In pulpit and parish*); Boston 1897 (*In pulpit and parish*).
- BURTON, RICHARD E. (1861-1940). P. See: Burton, N. J., above.
- BUSH, ROBERT WHELER. P.
1. *St. Augustine: his life and times*. London 1883.
2. *The life and times of Chrysostom*. London 1885.
3. *St. Athanasius: his life and times*. London 1888.
- BUSHNELL, HORACE (1802-1876). P.
1. 'Pulpit talent.' New York 1866 (*Hours at home* 3. 485-499), London 1882.
2. 'Training for the pulpit manward.' New York 1868 (*ibid.* 7. 193-203).
See: Cheney, M. B.; Munger, T. T.; *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- BUTLER, CLEMENT MOORE (1810-1890). P. 'Ethical preaching.' New Haven and New York 1875 (*American church review* 30. 64 ff.).
- BUTLER, DANIEL. P. 'Flies in the ointment.' New Haven 1873 (*New Englander* 32. 664-9).
- BYERLEY, THOMAS (1788-1826). P. See: Collet, Stephen, below.
- BYINGTON, EDWIN HALLOCK (1861-1944). P. *Open air preaching; a practical manual for pastors, evangelists, and other Christian workers*. Hartford 1892. For later writings of this author, see 20th-century list.
- CABELL, PHILIP B. P. 'Qualifications necessary for preaching.' Boston 1899 (*New church review* 6. 365 ff.).
- CADMAN, SAMUEL PARKES (1864-1936). P. 'Famous English preachers.' Meadville 1894 (*Chautauquan* 19. 184 ff.). For later works, see 20th-century list.
- CAIRD, JOHN (1820-1898). P. 'The declining influence of the pulpit in modern times.' London 1868 (*Good words* 9. 193-200).
- CALDWELL, MERRITT (1806-1848). P. 'Hints on the elocution adapted to the pulpit.' Philadelphia 1845 (in his *A practical manual of elocution*, Appendix, ch. 4).
- CALVERT, FREDERICK BALTIMORE (1793-1877). P. *A letter to Dean Ramsay, suggested by his advice to a young clergyman . . . on the art of reading and speaking distinctly*. London 1869. See: Ramsay, E. B., below.

- CAMERON, J. S. P. 'Lay sermon on preaching.' London 1877 (*Congregationalist* 6. 413 ff.).
- CAMPBELL, ALEXANDER (1787-1866). P. See: Grafton, T. W.; Milburn, W. H.; Richardson, Robert, below; McLean, Archibald; North, I. L.; Smith, B. L.; Sweet, W. W.; Walker, G. T., in 20th-century list.
- CAMPBELL, EDWARD. See: Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, in 20th-century list.
- CANNON, GEORGE QUAYLE (1827-1901). P. *My first mission*. Salt Lake City 1879.
- CAPEN, SAMUEL B. (1842-1914). P. *Hints on preaching as seen from the pews*. Boston 1884.
- CAPES, WILLIAM WOLFE (1834-1914). P. *The English church in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries*. New York 1900 (*A history of the English church*, Pt. 3).
- CARLETON, HIRAM (1811-1893). P. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' New York (*Theological and literary journal* 9. 102 ff.).
- CARLILE, WILSON (b. 1847). P. See: Jeffs, E. H., in 20th-century list.
- CARLYLE, THOMAS (1795-1881). P. See: Kirby, T. A., in 20th-century list.
- CARNARVON, HENRY HOWARD MOLY-NEUX, 4th earl of (1831-1890). 'The art of preaching.' London 1883 (*National review* 2. 23-34).
- CARPENTER, WILLIAM BOYD, bp. of Ripon (1841-1918). P.
1. 'The science of preaching,' by W. B. Carpenter, F. W. Farrar, and H. P. Hughes. London 1891 (*New review* 4. 481-498), New York 1891 (*Eclectic magazine* 117. 226-234).
 2. *Lectures on preaching delivered in the Divinity school, Cambridge, in April and May, 1894*. London, New York 1895. See: Anon., No. 20, above.
In Dutch (*Over preeken en predikanten*, tr. from the English by M. L. Deenik, with a Preface by S. Cramer): Haarlem 1896.
 3. *On sermon preparation*, by the Bishop of Ripon, the Dean of Norwich [William Le-froy], and others. New York, London 1896.
For a later work, see 20th-century list.
- CARR, GEORGE BOGUE. P. 'Christlieb's lectures on preaching.' New York 1899. (*Presbyterian and reformed review* 10. 167 ff.). See: Christlieb, Theodor, below.
- CARR, JOHN HENRY. P. *The local ministry*. . . . London 1851.
- CARSON, ALEXANDER (1776-1844). P. *Letters to the author of an article in the Edinburgh review on 'Evangelical preaching.'* Edinburgh 1837. See: Anon., No. 53, above.
- CARTER, PHILIP. *Punch in the pulpit*. London 1862.
- CARTWRIGHT, PETER (1785-1872). P. *Autobiography of Peter Cartwright, the backwoods preacher*, ed. by W. P. Strickland. New York [1856]. See: Boase, P. H. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.
- CAUGHEY, JAMES (1810?-1891). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
Celebration of the one-hundredth anniversary of the birth-day of William Ellery Channing . . . Brooklyn, New York . . . April 6-7, 1880. Boston 1880.
- CHADWICK, JOHN WHITE (1840-1904). P.
1. *Channing's life and work, a discourse preached April 4, 1880*. New York 1880.
 2. *Theodore Parker, preacher and reformer*. Boston 1900.
 3. 'John Donne, poet and preacher.' Boston 1900 (*New World* . . . 9. 35-48).
 4. *William Ellery Channing, minister of religion*. Boston 1903.
- CHALMERS, ALEXANDER (1759-1834). P. See: Luther, Martin, in 16th-century list.
- CHALMERS, THOMAS (1750-1847). P. See: Anon., No. 133, above; Gordon, Alexander; Hazlitt, William; Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- CHAMPNESS, THOMAS. P. *Plain preaching to plain people*. London 1894.
- CHANNING, EDWARD TYRREL (1790-1856). P. *Inaugural address delivered in the chapel of the University in Cambridge, December 6, 1819*. Cambridge, date of publication not given (Q.J.S. 18. 95).
- CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY (1780-1842). P.
1. A discourse preached at the Dedication of the Second Unitarian church, New York . . . New York 1827.
 2. *Sermons and tracts; including remarks on the character and writings of . . . Fénelon . . .* London 1829. See: Anon., No. 212, above.
 3. *Preaching Christ; discourse at the ordination of the Reverend John Emery Abbot*. Boston 1841-1843, 1847 (*Works*, 6 vols.), 1849 (*Works* 3. 7-28), 1895, 1903 (*Works*, pp. 328-336). Includes a section on method.
Cf. Anon., 'Reminiscences of Dr. Channing,' Washington 1843 (*United States magazine and democratic review* 12. 526-8), and see: Anon., Nos. 30, 41, 97, 193, 215, 216; Bartol, C. A.; Brooks, C. T.; *Celebration of the one-hundredth anniversary . . .*; Chadwick, J. W. (Nos.

1 and 4), above; Channing, W. H. (No. 2); Ellis, Rufus; Furness, W. H.; Gannett, E. S.; Gordon, Alexander; Loring, J. S.; MacCauley, Clay; Messala (pseud.); Morison, J. H. (No. 2); Norton, Andrews; Parker, Theodore; Peabody, E. P.; Pierpont, John; Putnam, George; Story, Joseph; Walker, Williston; Ware, Henry; Ware, William; Wright, C. D., below; and Edgell, D. P.; Eliot, C. W.; Hochmuth, M. K.; Hoyt, A. S.; Matthews, T. S.; Rusterholtz, W. P.; Sunderland, J. T., in 20th-century list.

CHANNING, WILLIAM HENRY (1810-1884). P.

1. *The Gospel of to-day, a discourse delivered at the ordination of T. W. Higginson . . . in Newburyport, Mass., September 15, 1847.* Boston 1847.

2. *Memoir of William Ellery Channing, with extracts from his correspondence and manuscripts, by his nephew.* Boston 1848 (3 vols.), 1880, 1882, and 1889 (*The life of William Ellery Channing*, Centenary memorial ed.); London 1870 (2 vols.). See: Anon., Nos. 30 and 97, above.

CHAPIN, STEPHEN (1778-1845). P. *Ministerial zeal.* . . . Waterville (Maine) 1920.

CHASE, IRAH (1793-1864). P. 'History of the pulpit.' Boston 1850 (*Christian review* 15. 52 ff.).

CHEETHAM, SAMUEL (1827-1908). P. 'Homily and homiliarium.' Hartford 1880 (*Dictionary of Christian activities*, ed. by William Smith and Samuel Cheetham, 1. 781-3).

CHENEY, MARY BUSHNELL. P. *Life and letters of Horace Bushnell.* New York 1880.

CHEVESSE, F. J. *Plain words on some present-day questions.* London 1898.

CHILD, FRANK SAMUEL (1854-1922). P. *The colonial parson of New England.* New York 1896.

CHILD, W. C. P. 'Variety in the pulpit.' Boston 1863 (*Christian review* 28. 436 ff.).

CHRISTIE, WILLIAM B. P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.

CHRISTLIEB, THEODOR (1833-1889). P.

1. 'Homiletics (from the German point of view).' New York 1883 (*Schaff-Herzog encyclopedia* 2. 1011-1014).

2. *Homiletic: lectures on preaching*, ed. by Theodor Haarbeck, tr. by C. H. Irwin. Edinburgh 1897. See: Carr, G. B., above. In German original (*Homiletik: Vorlesungen*, ed. by Theodor Haarbeck): Basel 1893.

CHRISTMAS, HENRY (1811-1868). P. *Essay*

on preachers and preaching. London 1858, 1859.

[CHURCH, RICHARD WILLIAM] (1815-1890). P. 'Newman's parochial sermons.' London 1869 (*Saturday review* 27. 746-769).

CLAPP, C. W. P.

1. 'Is the pulpit losing its power?' New Haven 1856 (*New Englander* 14. 409-429).

2. 'The sphere of the pulpit'. New Haven 1857 (*ibid.* 135-153).

CLARK, G. H. P. 'Pulpit oratory.' Boston 1867 (*Congregational review* 7. 99 ff.).

CLARK, SERENO DICKENSON. P.

1. 'Preaching the Gospel, the instrument of the world's conversion.' New Haven 1854 (*New Englander* 12. 604-626).

2. 'Instruments and aims of the preacher.' Boston 1866 (*Boston review* 6. 531 ff.).

3. *The New England ministry sixty years ago; the memoir of John Woodbridge, D. D.; his great success in powerful revivals.* . . . Boston, New York 1877.

CLARK, THOMAS MARCH, bp. (1812-1903). P. *Preaching the word; a charge to the clergy of the diocese of Rhode Island, delivered on the eleventh of June, 1889.* Providence 1889.

CLARK, WILLIAM ROBINSON (1829-1912). P. 'Beveridge (The scriptural preacher).' London 1877 (*The classic preachers of the English church, q.v.*, below, pp. 81-107). See: Beveridge, William, in 18th-century list.

CLARKE, ADAM (1766?-1832). P. See in 18th-century list.

CLARKE, JAMES FREEMAN (1810-1888). P. 'Charge to T. W. Higginson as minister of the First religious society in Newburyport, Mass., September 15, 1847.' Boston 1847 (in W. H. Channing, *The Gospel of to-day, q.v.*, above).

CLARKE, T. S. P. 'The pulpit worth more than it costs; sermon 273.' New York 1839 (*American national preacher* 13. 161-176).

CLARKE, WALTER (1812-1871). P. *Preaching and hearing.* Philadelphia [186-]. Cf. Alger, A. R., above.

The classic preachers of the English church: lectures delivered at St. James's church in 1877 [John Donne, by J. B. Lightfoot; Isaac Barrow, by Henry Wace; Robert South, by W. C. Lake; William Beveridge, by W. R. Clark; Thomas Wilson, by F. W. Farrar; and Joseph Butler, by E. M. Goulburn], with an Introduction by John Edward Kempe. London 1877.

CLAYTON, CHARLES. P. *The Christian ministry and its functions.* London 1883.

- The clergyman's instructor, or a collection of tracts on the ministerial duties*, ed. by John Randolph, afterwards bp. of London. Oxford 1807, 1808, 1824 (3d ed.).
- CLIFFORD, J. H. P. 'The Pulpit and ethics.' Philadelphia 1889 (*Ethical record* 1. 48 ff.).
- [COBB, SANFORD HOADLEY (1838-1910)]. P. 'Preaching to sinners.' Philadelphia 1867 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 39. 616-629).
- COCKREM, FRANK. P.
1. *Gavin Kirkham, the open-air evangelist: a record and a tribute*. London 1894.
 2. *Highway witnessing; words to open-air workers*. London [1901], 1912 (4th ed., under the title, *The open-air preacher's counsellor*).
- CODMAN, JOHN (1782-1847). P. *Ministerial courtesy*. . . Boston 1831. See: Allen, William, above.
- COFFMAN, JOHN S. (1848-1899). P. See: Kennel, L. E.; Shank, F. A.; Steiner, M. S.; Umble, R. H., in 20th-century list.
- COGSWELL, JAMES (1720-1807). P. *The character and duty of preachers . . . in a sermon delivered at Norwich April 2, 1784 at the funeral of the Rev. Benjamin Lord*. Norwich (Conn.) 1785.
- COLEMAN, LYMAN (1796-1882). P.
1. *The antiquities of the Christian church*. Andover (Mass.), New York, and Boston 1841; London 1842 (a reprint). See ch. 12, 'Homilies.'
 2. *Ancient Christianity exemplified in the private, domestic, and civil life of the primitive Christians*. Philadelphia 1852.
- COLERIDGE, DERWENT (1800-1883). P. See: Coleridge, S. T., below.
- COLERIDGE, SAMUEL TAYLOR (1772-1834). P. *Notes on English divines*, ed. by the Rev. Derwent Coleridge. London 1853 (2 vols.).
- COLLET, STEPHEN, pseud. for BYERLEY, THOMAS, ed. (1788-1826). *Relics of literature*. London 1823. See: Felltham, Owen, in 17th-century list.
- COLLIER, WILLIAM (1771-1843). P. *The minister's hope, and its influence on his preaching and character*. . . Boston 1819.
- COLLINS, JOHN. P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- COLLYER, WILLIAM BENGIO (1782-1854). P. *Appeal to the legislature and the public, answered by the hints of a barrister [James Sedgwick] respecting evangelical preaching*. London 1808, 1809. See: Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2); Anon. (Evangelical Preacher), above.
- COLMAN, HENRY (1785-1849). P.
1. 'A sermon, preached at the installation of the Rev. James Flint, in the East church in Salem.' Boston 1821.
 2. *The Christian ministry*. . . Greenfield 1835.
- COLTON, AARON MERRICK (1809-1895). P. 'Boldness in the preacher.' New York 1839 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 1. 341-6).
- COLTON, CALVIN (1789-1857). P. *History and character of American revivals of religion*. London 1832.
- CONDER, EUSTACE ROGERS. P. 'Freedom of the pulpit.' London 1885 (*Congregationalist* 14. 809 ff.).
- CONDIT, JONATHAN BAILEY (1808-1876). P. 'Biblical preaching.' New York 1869 (*American Presbyterian review*, new ser., 1. 265-281).
- CONRAD, FREDERICK WILLIAM (1816-1898). P. 'Elements of success in preaching.' Gettysburg 1887 (*Lutheran quarterly* 17. 157 ff.).
- CONRAD, VICTOR LAFAYETTE (b. 1824). P. 'Sprague's *Annals of the American pulpit*.' Gettysburg 1869 (*Evangelical quarterly review* 20. 304 ff.).
- COOK, ALBERT S. (1853-1927). *The Bible and English prose style*. Boston 1892.
- COOK, VALENTINE. P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- COOKE, PARSONS (1800-1864). P. *Causes of the decline in doctrinal preaching*. . . Boston 1841.
- COOKMAN, GEORGE GRIMSTON (1800-1841). See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- COPP, JOSEPH A. 'Christ the model of the Christian preacher.' New York 1853 (*American national preacher* 27. 121-132).
- COPPENS, CHARLES, S.J. (1835-1920). R.C. *The art of oratorical composition, based upon the precepts and models of the old masters*. New York 1885. See ch. 4: 'Sacred oratory.'
- COQUEREL, ATHANASE LAURENT CHARLES (1795-1868). P. *The preacher's counsellor*. London 1867 (tr. by R. A. Bertram), New York 1867 ('Practical observations on preaching' extract tr. by J. F. Hurst, in *Methodist quarterly review* 49. 485-499). In French original (*Observations pratiques sur la prédication*): Paris 1860. In Dutch (*Praktische beschouwingen over het preken*): Amsterdam 1860, 1863. See: Anon., No. 59, above; Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), below.

- CORY, N. E. P. *The polymathist: or Christian pulpit*. Oskaloosa (Iowa) 1877.
- COSACK, Dr. P. 'Preaching before the Reformation.' Gettysburg 1867 (*Evangelical review* 18. 596 ff.).
- COULSON, JOHN EDMUND (1825?-1915). P. *The peasant preacher: memorials of Mr. Charles Richardson, a Wesleyan evangelist, commonly known as the 'Lincolnshire thrasher'; with sermon notes and an itinerary*. London 1866 (2d ed.).
- COULTER, JOHN MERLE (1851-1928). P. 'The proper use of the science of preaching.' Chicago 1899 (*American journal of theology* 3. 641-652).
- COURTIER, PETER L. (ONESIMUS, pseud.). P. *The pulpit; or, a biographical and literary account of eminent popular preachers, interspersed with occasional clerical criticisms*. London 1809-1816 (3 vols.). See: Anon. (*Evangelical Minister*), above.
- COX, SAMUEL H. (1793-1880). P. *The ministry we need, three inaugural addresses delivered at Auburn*. New York 1835.
- CRANE, THOMAS FREDERICK (1844-1927). 1. 'Mediaeval sermon-books and stories.' Philadelphia 1883 (*Proceedings of the American philosophical society* 21. 49-78). 2. Introduction to his edition of *The exempla of Jacques de Vitry*. London 1890. For later works, see 20th-century list.
- CRAWFORD, WILLIAM. P. 'Expository preaching.' New Haven 1877 (*New Englander* 36. 294-309).
- CREIGHTON, J. R. P. 'Press, pulpit, and pew.' New York 1895 (*Methodist review* 55. 68-80).
- CRESPI, ALFRED J. H. P. 1. 'Moody and Sankey.' London 1875 (*St. James's magazine* 36. 129 ff.). Charleston (S. C.) 1875 (*Southern review*, new ser., 19. 181 ff.). 2. 'The preaching capacity of the clergy.' London 1900 (*New century review* 8. 8-17).
- CROOK, WILLIAM (1823-1907). P. *Lay-preaching in Ireland, and the new Gospel*. London 1865.
- CROOKER, JOSEPH H. (1850-1931). P. 'Jonathan Edwards.' Boston 1890 (*New England magazine*, new ser., 2. 159 ff.). See: Edwards, Jonathan, in 18th-century list.
- CROOKS, GEORGE RICHARD (1822-1897). P. 1. *Theological encyclopaedia and methodology, on the basis of Hagenbach*, by G. R. Crooks and J. F. Hurst, q.v., below. New York 1884, 1892, 1894. 2. *The life of Bishop Simpson*. New York 1890. See: Simpson, Matthew, below.
- CROSBY, HOWARD (1826-1891). P. *The Christian preacher*. New York [1880]. (Yale lectures, 1879-80).
- CROWELL, JAMES McMULLIN (1827-1908). P. 'Textual and topical preaching compared.' New York 1875 (*Presbyterian quarterly and Princeton review* 4. 693-702).
- CUBITT, GEORGE. P. *Dialogues on pulpit preparation . . . with sketches of sermons*. London [1852], 1856, 1881.
- CURRIER, ALBERT HENRY (1837-1927). P. 'Preaching from within.' Boston 1867 (*Congregational review* 7. 609 ff.).
- CURRY, DANIEL (1809-1887). P. 'Causes of want of success in the pulpit.' New York 1887 (*Methodist review* 47. 269-283).
- CUTLER, CHARLES HERRICK (b. 1859). P. 'Reality in the pulpit.' Boston 1892 (*Andover review* 17. 580-8).
- CUTTS, EDWARD LEWES (1824-1901). P. *Parish priests and their people in the middle ages in England*. London 1898, New York 1914 (especially ch. 14: 'Preaching and teaching').
- CUYLER, THEODORE LEDYARD (1822-1909). P. 1. 'Brotherly talks with young ministers.' New York 1881 (*Homiletic review* 5. 225-7). 2. *The young preacher*. New York 1893. 3. 'Changes I have seen in the American pulpit.' New York 1902 (*Independent* 54. 599-651). 4. *Recollections of a long life*. New York 1902. See also: Hall, John (No. 1), below.
- DABNEY, ROBERT LEWIS (1820-1898). P. *Sacred rhetoric: lectures on preaching*. Richmond 1866, 1870.
- DAGGETT, OLIVER ELLSWORTH (1810-1880). P. 1. 'The impressiveness of preaching, by O. E. D.' New Haven 1847 (*New Englander* 5. 90-102). 2. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' New Haven 1858 (*ibid.*, 16. 28-64).
- DALE, ROBERT WILLIAM (1829-1895). P. 1. 'Dwight L. Moody in England.' London 1875 (*Congregationalist* 4. 129 ff.). 2. *Nine lectures on preaching*. New Haven 1878; London 1890, 1919 (Yale lectures, 1877-8). See also: Brown, John (*Puritan preaching*), above; Hoppin, J. M. (No. 5), below.
- DANA, DANIEL (1771-1859). P. 1. *The importance of the Christian ministry*. . . . Andover 1818.

2. *Evangelical preaching is rational preaching*. . . . Concord (N. H.) 1826.
 3. *Speaking the truth in love* . . . (an ordination sermon). Newburyport 1832.
 4. *Ministerial firmness*. . . . Newburyport 1836.
- DANIELS, WILLIAM HAVEN (b. 1836). P.
1. *D. L. Moody and his work*. Hartford 1876.
 2. *Moody, his words, work, and workers, with an Introduction by Charles H. Fowler*. See: Fowler, C. H.; Moody, D. L., below.
- DARLING, HENRY (1823-1891). P. 'Preaching and modern skepticism.' New York 1881 (*Presbyterian review* 2. 757 ff.).
- DARLING, WILLIAM. *Great modern preachers*. London 1875.
- DAVENPORT, FREDERICK MORGAN (b. 1866). P. *Primitive traits in religious revivals*. New York 1905.
- DAVIES, GEORGE JENNINGS (1826-1884). P.
1. *Papers on preaching*. . . . London 1861, 1882, 1883. See: Anon. (Wykehamist), above.
 2. *Successful preachers; being biographical and critical sketches of eminent preachers*. London 1884.
- DAVIES, J. GWYNORD. P. See: Edwards, T. C., below.
- DAVIES, JAMES (1820-1883). P. 'Preachers and preaching (review of *Mediaeval preachers and mediaeval preaching*, by J. M. Neale; *Post-mediaeval preachers*, by S. Baring-Gould; and *Papers on preaching*, by a Wykehamist).' London 1868 (*Contemporary review* 9. 203-220).
- DAVIS, W. F. P. *Christian liberties in Boston; a sketch of recent attempts to destroy them through the device of a gag-law for gospel preachers*. Chelsea (Massachusetts) 1887.
- DAWSON, JOSEPH. P. *The soul of the sermon; and the personality of the preacher*. London 1894, 1895 (2d ed., enlarged). See also: Wesley, John (No. 1), in 18th-century list.
- DAY, HENRY NOBLE (1808-1890). P.
1. 'The training of the preacher.' New York 1842 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 8. 71-90).
 2. 'The ideal of a perfect pulpit discourse.' New York 1844 (*ibid.*, 12. 85-111).
- DAY, JEREMIAH (1773-1867). P.
1. *The Christian preacher's commission*. . . . New Haven 1831.
 2. *Declaring the whole counsel of God* (an ordination sermon). New Haven 1833.
- DAY, JOHN W. (b. 1838). P. 'The relation of preaching to social subjects.' Boston 1896 (*New world* 5. 296 ff.).
- DEALTRY, WILLIAM (1775-1847). P. *The nature and tendency of apostolical preaching considered: a sermon preached in the parish church of St. Michael, Bath, . . . June 8, 1817*. London 1817. See: Anon., No. 243, above.
- DEAN, PETER. P. *The life and teachings of Theodore Parker*. London 1877. See: Parker, Theodore, below.
- DESHLER, CHARLES. P. 'Parties and preachers of the Church of England.' New York 1876 (*Harper's magazine* 52. 568-575).
- DEWEY, MARY ELIZABETH (1821-1910). P. See: Dewey, Orville, below.
- DEWEY, ORVILLE (1794-1882). P.
1. *The pulpit as a field of exertion, talent, and piety; a sermon delivered at the installation of the Rev. Edward B. Hall, as pastor of the First Congregational society in Providence*. New Bedford 1832.
 2. *On the preaching of our Saviour* (an ordination sermon). New Bedford 1835.
 3. 'Subjects for the pulpit.' Boston 1846 (*Christian examiner and religious miscellany* 41. 381-392).
 4. 'Preaching and the afternoon service.' Boston 1851 (*ibid.*, 50. 369-381).
 5. *Autobiography and letters, ed. by his daughter, Mary E. Dewey*. Boston 1883.
- DEWITT, JOHN (1842-1923). P.
1. 'Sensational preaching.' London 1881 (*Catholic Presbyterian* 6. 332-340).
 2. 'Relations of church history to preaching.' Philadelphia 1907 (*Princeton theological review* 5. 98-112).
- DICKINSON, BAXTER (1795-1875). P. 'The importance and means of an able ministry' (delivered at his inauguration as Professor of Sacred rhetoric and Pastoral theology in Lane seminary, December 17, 1835). New York 1836 (*American national preacher* 10. 318-340).
- DICKINSON, RICHARD WILLIAM (1804-1874). P.
1. *The sincere preacher; an introductory sermon, preached in the Bowery Presbyterian church*. . . . New York 1836.
 2. 'Modern popular preaching.' New York 1836 (*Literary and theological review* 5. 235-269).
 3. 'Power in the pulpit.' New York 1848 (*Theological and literary journal* 1. 432 ff.); review of *The power of the pulpit*, by Gardiner Spring (*q.v.*, below). For other reviews, see: Anon., No. 33, above; Edwards, Tryon, below.
- DIGBY, KENELM HENRY (1800-1880). R.C. *Mores Catholici: or, Ages of faith*. London

- 1831-42 (11 bks.; especially bk. 6, ch. 5, pp. 279-350); other editions: Cincinnati 1840, London 1845-47 (3 vols.).
- DIX, JOHN (1800?-1865?). P. *Pulpit portraits, or Pen-pictures of distinguished American divines*. . . . Boston 1854.
- DOANE, GEORGE WASHINGTON, bp. (1799-1859). P.
1. *The whole counsel of God*. . . . Hartford 1833.
 2. *Speaking the truth in love* (a sermon). Burlington (New Jersey) 1838.
 3. *The church's opportunity the church's duty*. . . . *Ibid.*, 1847.
- DODS, MARCUS (1834-1909). P. See: *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- DOWDEN, EDWARD (1843-1913). P. *Puritan and Anglican studies in literature*. London 1900.
- DOWDEN, JOHN, bp. of Edinburgh (1840-1910). P. 'Mahaffy on the decay of modern preaching.' London 1882 (*Academy* 21. 225-6).
- DOWLING, JOHN (1807-1878). P. *The power of illustration: an element of success in preaching and teaching*. New York 1848, 1850 (2d ed.).
- DOWS, H. A. *Essay on preaching without notes*. New York 1880.
- DOX, HENRY L. P. 'The pulpit from the pew.' Gettysburg 1882 (*Lutheran quarterly* 12. 243 ff.).
- DRUMMOND, HENRY (1851-1897). P. See: Nicoll, Sir William R. (No. 2); Smith, Sir George A. (No. 1), below.
- DRUMMOND, JAMES (1835-1918). P. 'The moral influence of the pulpit.' London 1882 (*Modern review* 3. 161-4).
- DUBOSE, HAMPDEN C. P. *Preaching in Sinim; or, The Gospel to the Gentiles, with hints and helps for addressing a heathen audience*. Richmond (Va.) 1893.
- DUFF, A. P. 'August Tholuck,' *q.v.*, below. Andover 1878 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 35. 179-188).
- DUFFIELD, SAMUEL WILLOUGHBY (1843-1887). P. 'The freedom of the pulpit.' New York 1871 (*Scribner's monthly* 2. 184-9).
- DUMORTIER, LOUIS, S.J. (1810-1867). R.C. See: Thomas, Sister M. Evangeline, in 20th-century list, below.
- DUNN, S. P. 'Our ministry.' New York 1867 (*Methodist quarterly review*, 4th ser., 19. 590-607).
- DUNN, SAMUEL (1798-1882). P. *Memories of seventy-five eminent divines whose discourses form the morning exercises at Cripplegate, St. Giles-in-the-Fields, and in Southwark*. London 1844.
- DUPANLOUP, FÉLIX ANTOINE PHILIBERT, bp. of Orléans (1802-1878). R.C. *The ministry of preaching: an essay on pastoral and popular oratory*, tr. by Samuel J. Eales. London 1890. See: Anon., No. 38, above.
- In French original (*Entretiens sur la prédication populaire*): Paris 1866.
- In Spanish (*La predicación popular*, tr. by D. L. R.): Madrid 1867.
- See: de Pressensé, E. D., below.
- DURYEA, JOSEPH TUTHILL (1832-1898) and others. P. *Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, Yale university, 1880-1*. Never published. (Baxter, p. 319).
- DWIGHT, SERENO EDWARDS (1786-1850). P. *The life of President [Jonathan] Edwards*. New York 1830.
- DWIGHT, TIMOTHY (1752-1817). P.
1. *A sermon preached at the opening of the Theological institution in Andover*. . . . Boston 1808.
 2. 'The manner of preaching.' Middletown (Connecticut) 1819 (5 vols.), Edinburgh 1837 (in his *Theology explained*. . . . with a *Memoir of the life of the author*, pp. 794-800).
- See: Cunningham, C. E., in 20th-century list.
- DYER, ALBION MORRIS. 'Pulpit-censorship in New Amsterdam.' Philadelphia, Boston 1895 (*American historical register* 1. 507 ff.).
- DYER, JOHN. P.
1. 'The pulpit in Germany in the fourteenth century.' Philadelphia 1871 (*Penn monthly* 2. 451-464).
 2. 'The American evangelists in England.' Philadelphia 1875 (*ibid.*, 6. 428-436).
- See: Hall, John, below.
- EADIE, JOHN (1810-1876). P. *Paul the preacher*. London 1859.
- EALES, SAMUEL JOHN. P. 'Preaching.' Hartford 1880 (*Dictionary of Christian antiquities*, ed. by William Smith and Samuel Cheetham, 2. 1685-9).
- EATON, GEORGE W. (1804-1872). P. *What is preaching?—a sermon* (1859). New York 1860.
- EDDY, ZECHARIAH (1780-1860). P. 'Preaching.' Boston 1862 (*Congregational quarterly* 4. 359-361).
- EDEN, ROBERT (Canon of Norwich). P. See: Grinfield, Thomas, below.
- EDMONSON, T. P. *An essay on the Christian ministry*. London 1828.
- EDWARDS, BELA BATES (1802-1852). P.

- 'Memoir of Reverend Ebenezer Porter.' Andover 1836 (*American quarterly register* 9. 9-17). See: Porter, Ebenezer, below.
- EDWARDS, JUSTIN (1787-1853). P.
1. *An address delivered at the first anniversary of the Porter rhetorical society, in the Theological seminary, Andover, September 21, 1824.* Andover 1825.
 2. 'An address on pulpit eloquence.' New York 1830 (in Henry Foster Burder, *Mental discipline*, pp. 185-211).
- EDWARDS, THOMAS CHARLES (1837-1900). P.
1. 'Preaching for the age.' London 1883 (*Catholic Presbyterian* 10. 321-9).
 2. Introductory paper to *Flashes from the Welsh pulpit*, ed. by J. Gwynord Davies. London 1889.
- EDWARDS, TRYON (1809-1894). P. 'The power of the pulpit.' New Haven 1848 (*The New Englander* 6. 499-513); review of book of the same title by Gardiner Spring, *q.v.*, below.
- EGGLESTON, EDWARD (1837-1902). P. 'Brother Moody.' New York 1874 (*Christian union* 9. 511-512).
- ELDRIDGE, CHARLES OVERY. P. *Lay-preacher's handbook: first steps in homiletics.* London 1894.
- ELLICOTT, CHARLES JOHN, bp. of Gloucester and Bristol (1819-1905). P. See: Anon., No. 78, above.
- ELLIS, GEORGE EDWARD (1814-1894). P.
1. *The preacher and the pastor.* . . . Boston 1840.
 2. *The Christian ministry and its fruits.* . . . Boston 1845.
 3. 'Redemption, the Gospel message and its warrant.' Boston 1853 (*Waterman pamphlets* 172. 65 ff.).
- ELLIS, RUFUS (1819-1885) and others. P. See: *Celebration of the one-hundredth anniversary of the birth-day of W. E. Channing*, above.
- ELLIS, SUMNER (1828-1886). P. 'The English pulpit of the seventeenth century.' Boston 1865 (*Universalist quarterly review* 22. 269 ff.).
- ELRINGTON, CHARLES RICHARD (1787-1850). P. See: Usher, James, in 17th-century list.
- EMERSON, E. P. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' Mercersburg 1859 (*Mercersburg review* 11, 398 ff.).
- EMERSON, RALPH WALDO (1803-1882). P. *The preacher, an address delivered before the senior class in the Divinity college, Cambridge . . . 15 July, 1838.* Boston 1838, 1880 (*Unitarian review* 13. 1-13), 1891, 1904 (*Works* 10. 217-238). See also: Bartol, C. A., above; Peabody, E. P. (No. 2); Sanborn, F. B., below; Rusterholtz, W. P.; Wichelns, H. A., in 20th-century list.
- EMERSON, WILLIAM (1769-1811). P. *On the peculiar business of a Christian minister* (an ordination sermon). Amherst 1803.
- EMPIE, ADAM (1785-1860). P. *The character and duty of the gospel minister; a sermon preached at Wilmington, North Carolina.* . . . New York 1818.
- ETTER, JOHN W. (1846-1895). P. *The preacher and his sermon: treatise on homiletics*, Dayton 1883.
- EVANS, ALBERT EUBULE. P. 'Discourse upon sermons.' London 1888 (*Macmillan's magazine* 57. 58-63).
- EVANS, ALFRED BOWEN. P. *Preachers and preaching, the pulpit and the press.* London 1867.
- EVANS, CHRISTMAS (1766-1838). P. See: Hood, E. P.; Jones, Owen; Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- EVANS, E. J., and HURNDALL, WILLIAM FLAVEL. P. *Pulpit memorials; photographs and specimen sermons of twenty Congregational ministers, with brief memoirs by several friends.* London 1878.
- EVANS, JEROME GAYLORD (1833-1910). P. *The pulpit and politics; or, Christianity and the state.* Chicago 1891.
- EVANS, LLEWELYN JOHN (1833-1892). P. *Preaching Christ: sermons; with a sketch of his life by H. P. Smith.* New York 1893.
- EWER, FERDINAND CARTWRIGHT (1826-1883). P. *A rector's reply to requests and demands for a political sermon.* New York 1864.
- EXELL, JOSEPH SAMUEL (b. 1849). P. See: Spence, H. D. M., below.
- FAIRBAIRN, ANDREW MARTIN (1838-1912). P. See: Hatch, Edwin; *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- FAIRBAIRN, PATRICK (1805-1874). P.
1. *The calling and requirements of the Christian ministry, viewed in connection with the leading tendencies of the age.* Aberdeen 1852.
 2. *Pastoral theology: a treatise on the official duties of the Christian pastor.* Edinburgh 1875 (especially chapters 4 and 5).

3. *The place of Christ in modern theology.* London 1893 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1891-2).
- FARRAR, FREDERIC WILLIAM (1831-1903). P.
1. 'Wilson (the saintly preacher).' London 1877 (*The classic preachers of the English church*, pp. 109-134). See: Wilson, Thomas, in 18th-century list.
 2. 'Modern claims upon the pulpit.' New York 1889 (*Forum* 8. 248-261). See: Anon., Nos. 116, 206, above.
In German ('Moderne Anforderungen an den Kanzelredner'): Frankfurt am Main 1891 (*Zeitschrift für praktische Theologie* 13. 31 ff.).
 3. 'Spurgeon and modern preaching.' London 1892 (*Sunday magazine* 21. 239 ff.).
See also: Carpenter, W. B., above; *The prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- FAUNCE, WILLIAM HERBERT PERRY (1859-1930). P. 'Expository preaching.' Chicago 1898 (*Biblical world* 11. 81-90, 319-324; 12. 320-6).
- FAUSSET, A. R. P. See: Vinet, A. R., below.
- FÉLIX, CÉLESTIN JOSEPH, S.J. (1810-1891). R.C. See: Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- FINLEY, JAMES BRADLEY (1781-1856). P.
1. *Autobiography*, ed. by W. P. Strickland. Cincinnati 1853, 1854, 1859. See: Boase, P. H. (No. 2), in 20th-century list.
 2. *Sketches of western Methodism*, ed. by W. P. Strickland. Cincinnati 1855.
- FINNEY, CHARLES GRANDISON (1792-1875). P.
1. *Lectures on revivals of religion.* Boston 1835, New York 1835, London 1839 (3d ed.), Oberlin [1868] (new ed. revised and enlarged by the author).
 2. *Memoirs.* New York 1876.
See: Wright, G. F., below; Beardsley, F. G.; Cole, C. C.; Hills, A. M.; Quimby, R. W.; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- FISH, HENRY CLAY (1820-1877). P.
1. *History and repository of pulpit eloquence.* . . . New York 1856 (2 vols.). See: Woodworth, W. W., below.
 2. *Pulpit eloquence of the nineteenth century, being supplementary to the History and repository of pulpit eloquence, with an introductory essay by Edwards A. Park.* New York 1857, 1874. See: Anon., No. 192, above.
 3. *Select discourses* (Adolphe Monod, Krummacher, Tholuck, and Julius Müller, tr. from the French and German, with biographical notices), compiled and ed. by H. C. Fish and D. W. Poor. New York 1858.
 4. 'Power in the pulpit.' Boston 1862 (*Christian review* 27. 118 ff.). Edinburgh 1863.
- FISHER, GEORGE PARK (1827-1909). P.
1. 'Preaching' (review of W. G. T. Shedd, *Homiletics and pastoral theology*, q.v., below). New York 1867 (*Nation* 4. 390-1).
 2. 'Materialism and the pulpit.' New York 1878 (*Princeton review*, new ser., 1. 207-215).
- FISK, FRANKLIN WOODBURY (1820-1901). P.
1. 'The forces of the pulpit, and their relation to its power.' New Haven 1859 (*New Englander* 17. 632-651).
 2. *A manual of preaching: lectures on homiletics.* New York 1884, 1895 (3d ed.).
- FISK, WILBUR (1792-1839). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- FISKE, THADDEUS (1762-1855). P. *The life and character of St. Paul a model for Christian ministers.* . . . Boston 1843.
- FLAVELL, T. 'A peripatetic person on divine worship.' London 1891 (*Spectator* 67. 674-5).
- FLEMING, JAMES (1830-1908). P. *The message and the messengers.* New York 1897.
- FLEMING, SIDNEY HALL. P. *Preaching: its matter and manner.* London 1885.
- FLINT, JAMES (1779-1855). P. *A sermon at the ordination of the Rev. Nathaniel Whitman . . . Billerica, Jan. 26, 1814.* Cambridge 1814.
- FORD, HAROLD (b. 1858). P.
1. *Art of extempore speaking: principia of pulpit and platform oratory.* London 1896, 1898 (2d ed.), 1926 (13th ed.).
 2. *The principia of pulpit and platform oratory; or, vocal delivery on a scientific basis and its relation to 'clerical sore throat.'* London 1902 and 1903 (2d ed.), 1926 (5th ed.).
 3. *The decadence of preaching: an indictment and a remedy; with a Preface by the Archdeacon of London [William M. Sinclair].* London 1903, 1926 (5th ed., under the title, *The art of preaching; or, the secret of pulpit power*); Milwaukee 1904.
- FORD, JAMES (1797-1877). P. Preface to his translation of *Twelve sermons from the Quaresimale of . . . Paolo Segneri [1624-1694]* London 1857.
- FORSYTH, JOHN (1810-1886). P. 'Sprague's *Annals of the American pulpit.*' Philadelphia 1857, 1861 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 29. 135-149; 33. 491-510). See: Sprague, W. B., below.

- FOSS, CYRUS DAVID, bp. (1834-1910). P. 'The old pulpit and the new.' New York 1895 (*North American review* 160. 293-301). See: Haweis, H. R.; Smith, C. E., below.
- FOSTER, FRANK HUGH (1851-1936). P. 'Apologetics in the pulpit: conference address.' New Haven 1892 (*New Englander* 56. 125-140). For later works, see 20th-century list.
- FOSTER, JOE EDGAR. P. *The art of preaching*. London [1896]. Cover title reads: *The Delsarte art of preaching*.
- FOSTER, JOHN. P. *A sermon delivered . . . at the installation of the Rev. Joel Foster to the pastoral office in East Sudbury*. Cambridge (Mass.) 1803.
- FOSTER, JOHN (1770-1843). P.
1. 'Observations on Mr. Hall's character as a preacher.' London 1832 [1831-2], 1846 (*Works of Robert Hall* in 6 vols.), 1849, 1870 (*Miscellaneous works and remains of Robert Hall*); New York 1833 (*Works of Robert Hall* 3. 95-126).
 2. 'George Whitefield' (review of *Memoirs of George Whitefield*, compiled by John Gillies, q.v., in 18th-century list), London 1860, 1885 (in John Foster's *Critical essays*, ed. by J. E. Ryland, 2. 62-72).
 3. '[William] Jesse's sermons.' London 1860, 1888 (*ibid.* 1. 515-522).
 4. 'On Blair's life and writings' (characteristics of his sermons; review of John Hill, *An Account of the life and writings of Hugh Blair*, q.v., below. London 1860, 1888 (*ibid.* 1. 81-94).
 5. 'Sydney Smith's sermons.' London 1860, 1888 (*ibid.* 1. 285-315).
 6. 'Zollikofer's sermons.' London 1860, 1885 (*ibid.* 2. 123-139).
 7. 'On some of the causes by which the evangelical religion has been rendered unacceptable to persons of cultivated taste.' London 1861, 1865, 1912 (*Essays in a series of letters*, No. 4).
- FOWLER, CHARLES H., bp. (1837-1908). P. 'Funeral address' [at the funeral of Bishop Matthew Simpson]. New York 1884 (*New York Christian advocate and journal*, July 3). See: Daniels, W. H., above; Simpson, Matthew, below.
- FOWLER, HENRY (1824-1872). P. *The American pulpit*. New York 1856.
- FROTHINGHAM, NATHANIEL LANGDON (1793-1870). P. *Rightly dividing the word of truth* (a sermon). Salem 1847.
- FROTHINGHAM, OCTAVIUS BROOKS (1822-1895). P.
1. 'The pulpit in the past.' Boston 1863 (*Christian examiner* 75. 61-70, 242-257).
 2. *Authority in the pulpit; a discourse preached to the graduating class of the Meadville divinity school June 28, 1865*. [New York?] 1865.
 3. *Theodore Parker; a biography*. Boston 1874.
- FRY, JACOB (1834-1920). P. *Elementary homiletics; or, Rules and principles in the preparation and preaching of sermons*. New York 1897.
- FURNESS, WILLIAM HENRY (1802-1896). P. 'Memoir of [W. E.] Channing.' Boston 1848 (*Christian examiner* 45. 259-278). For a review, see: Anon., No. 217, above.
- GAINES, WESLEY JOHN, bp. (b. 1840). P. *The gospel ministry*. Atlanta 1899.
- GANNETT, EZRA STILES (1801-1871). P.
1. *The Christian ministry*. . . . Portsmouth 1833.
 2. *Address delivered at the funeral of William Ellery Channing*. . . . Boston 1842.
 3. *A devoted ministry* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1842.
 4. 'Practical preaching.' Boston 1845 (*Monthly religious magazine* 2. 410 ff.).
 5. 'The relation of the pulpit to future ages; a defense of preaching.' Boston 1848 (*Christian examiner* 48. 427-449). See: Gannett, W. C., below.
- GANNETT, WILLIAM CHANNING (1840-1923). P.
1. *Ezra Stiles Gannett, Unitarian minister in Boston, 1824-1871; a memoir by his son*. Boston 1875, 1884 (2d ed.).
 2. 'Dwight L. Moody.' Boston 1876 (*Unitarian review* 7. 559 ff.).
- GANS, D. P. 'Ministry adapted to the times.' Mercersburg 1870 (*Mercersburg review* 17. 402 f.).
- GARBETT, Edward (1817-1887). P. 'Principles of the ministry.' London 1875 (*Christian observer* 75. 641 ff.).
- GARRISON, JOSEPH FITHIAN (1823-1892). P. 'Studies needed by the ministry.' New Haven 1878 (*American church review* 29. 197 ff.).
- GASQUET, FRANCIS AIDAN, cardinal, o.s.b. (1846-1929). R.C.
1. 'A forgotten English preacher' (Thomas Brunton, bp. of Rochester, d. 1389). London 1897 (in his *The old English Bible and other essays*, pp. 63-101), 1908 (new ed.).
 2. 'Religious instruction in England during the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries,' reprinted

- from *The Dublin review*, July 1894. London 1897 (*ibid.*, pp. 179-225), 1908 (new ed.).
- GEE, HENRY (1858-1938). P. See: James I, king of England, in 17th-century list.
- GEE, RICHARD. P. *Our sermons; an attempt to consider familiarly the preacher's work in the present day*. London 1866.
- GERBERT, G. P. 'Weakness of the American pulpit.' Philadelphia 1899 (*Lutheran church review* 18. 422-7).
- GERHART, EMANUEL VOGEL (1817-1909). P. 'Doctrinal preaching.' Philadelphia 1895 (*Reformed quarterly review* 42. 261 ff.).
- GIBBONS, JAMES, cardinal (1834-1921). R.C. 1. 'The preacher and his province.' New York 1895 (*North American review* 160. 513-524). 2. *The ambassador of Christ*. Baltimore 1896. In French (*L'ambassadeur du Christ*, tr. from the English by l'abbé André): Paris 1897, 1906, 1921.
- GIBSON, C. B. 'The modern pulpit.' London 1864 (*Once a week* 10. 528-530).
- GIBSON, WILLIAM (1808-1867). P. 1. *The year of grace: a history of the Ulster revival of 1859*. Edinburgh 1860. 2. 'Present aspects of the Irish revival,' a paper read at the Conference of the Evangelical Alliance. London 1860.
- GILBART, JAMES WILLIAM (1794-1863). P. 'The preacher.' London 1865 (*Works*, vol. 5: *Lectures and essays*, pp. 227-306). Later eds., London 1866 (6 vols.), 1869 (6 vols.).
- GILES, HENRY (1809-1882). P. 'The pulpit.' Boston 1841 (*Christian examiner* 29. 19-50), 1850 (in his *Lectures and essays*, 2. 112-167).
- GILLET, EZRA HALL (1823-1875). P. 1. *The life and times of John Huss; or the Bohemian reformation of the fifteenth century*. New York 1863. 2. 'The sermons of John Huss.' New Haven 1864 (*New Englander* 23. 610-626).
- GILMAN, E. W. P. 'The permanence of the pulpit.' New Haven 1855 (*New Englander* 13. 435-450).
- GISBORNE, THOMAS (1758-1846). P. See: Anon., No. 47, above; Hall, Robert (No. 2), below.
- GLADDEN, WASHINGTON (1836-1918). P. 1. *Tools and the man*. Boston 1893 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1886-7). 2. 'The pulpit and social reform.' New York 1895 (*Christian literature* 14. 164 ff.). For titles of later works, see 20th-century list.
- GLADHILL, J. T. P. 'The inspiration of preaching.' Gettysburg 1899 (*Lutheran quarterly* 29. 361 ff.).
- GLADISH, W. L. P. 'Sermons on social conditions unwise.' Boston 1897 (*New church review* 4. 555 ff.).
- GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART (1809-1898). P. 1. Speech on preaching delivered at City Temple, 1887 (Gable, p. 5, footnote). 2. 'Robert Elsmere: the battle for belief.' London 1888 (*Nineteenth century* 23. 766-788); New York 1897 (in his *Later gleanings*). See: Armstrong, R. A., above.
- GLEDSTONE, JAMES PATERSON. P. *The life and travels of George Whitefield, M. A.* London 1871, 1901 (2d ed.: *George Whitefield, M. A., field preacher*).
- GODDARD, DELANO ALEXANDER (1831-1882). 'The pulpit, press, and literature of the revolution.' Boston 1881 (*The memorial history of Boston* . . . ed. by Justin Winsor, vol. 3).
- GODKIN, EDWIN LAURENCE (1831-1902). 1. 'Dwight L. Moody in Brooklyn.' New York 1875 (*Nation* 21. 321 ff.). 2. 'Pulpit bouffe; trial of Mr. Talmage.' New York (*ibid.*, 28. 196-7).
- GOODRICH, CHARLES AUGUSTUS (1790-1862). P. 'Sprague's *Annals of the American pulpit*.' New Haven 1857 (*New Englander* 15. 169-184).
- GOODRICH, SAMUEL GRISWOLD (1793-1860). P. *Recollections of a lifetime*. New York 1856 (2 vols.).
- GOODRICH, WILLIAM HENRY (1823-1874). P. 'Preaching for the age.' New Haven 1854 (*New Englander* 12. 9-24).
- GORDON, ALEXANDER (1841-1931). P. 'Chalmers and Channing.' Boston 1880 (*Unitarian review* 13. 318-327). See: Chalmers, Thomas; Channing, W. E., above.
- GORDON, GEORGE ANGIER (1853-1929). P. 'The preacher as interpreter.' Boston 1886 (*Andover review* 6. 225-239).
- GOSSE, Sir EDMUND WILLIAM (1849-1928). *The life and letters of John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's, now for the first time revised and collected*. London 1899 (2 vols.). See: Anon., Nos. 69 and 106, above; and for a later work by him on Donne, see 20th-century list.
- GOULBURN, EDWARD MEYRICK (1818-1897). P. 'Butler (the ethical preacher).' London 1877 (*The classic preachers of the English church, q.v.*, above, pp. 135-192).

- GOULD, EDWARD SHERMAN (1805-1885). *Good English; or, popular errors in language.* New York 1867. See especially pp. 173-224: 'Clerical elocution.'
- GRAFTON, THOMAS W. P. *Alexander Campbell, leader of the great reformation in the nineteenth century, with an Introduction by H. L. Willett.* St. Louis 1897.
- GRAHAM, JOHN. P. *The duty of preaching the word; a sermon at the visitation of the archdeacon of York.* London 1810.
- GRAHAM, THOMAS JOHN (1795?-1876). P. *On preaching and popular education.* London 1850.
- GRAHAM, WILLIAM (1810-1883). P. *Die Stelle der Prophetie in der evangelischen Predigt, aus dem Englischen übersetzt.* Elberfeld 1880. Title and publication data of the English original are not known to us.
- GRANT, JAMES (1802-1879). P. *The metropolitan pulpit, or Sketches of the most popular preachers in London.* London 1839, New York 1839. See: Anon., No. 211, above.
- GRAVES, S. P.
 1. 'The weakness and the strength of the pulpit.' Philadelphia 1868 (*Baptist quarterly* 2. 288 ff.).
 2. 'Some conditions of pulpit power.' Cincinnati and New York 1881 (*Baptist review* 3. 48 ff.).
- GREEN, F. M. P. 'Preaching and preachers.' Columbia (Mo.) 1888 (*Christian quarterly review* 7. 321 ff.).
- GREENOCK, A. L. *Modern pulpit eloquence.* London 1829.
- GREENSLET, FERRIS (b. 1875). *A study in English thought and letters in the seventeenth century.* New York 1900.
- GREER, DAVID HUMMELL, bp. of New York (1844-1919). P. *The preacher and his place.* London 1895, New York 1904 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1894-5).
- GREGORY, DANIEL SEELY (1832-1915). P.
 1. 'The preaching for the times.' Philadelphia 1866 (*Biblical repository and Princeton review* 38. 513-552).
 2. *Christ's trumpet call to the ministry; or, The preacher and preaching for the present crisis.* New York 1896.
- GREGORY, OLINTHUS GILBERT (1774-1841). P. 'A brief memoir of the Rev. Robert Hall.' London 1832 [1831-32], 1846 (*Works of Robert Hall* in 6 vols.), *ibid.* 1846, 1849, 1870 (*Miscellaneous works and remains of Robert Hall*); New York 1833 (*Works of Robert Hall*, 3. 3-75); Prattsville (N. Y.) 1843 (*Baptist library*, 3. 225-278).
- GRESLEY, WILLIAM (1801-1876). P. *Ecclesiastes anglicanus; being a treatise on the art of preaching as adapted to a Church of England congregation, contained in a series of letters to a young clergyman.* London 1835, 1840, 1843; New York and Philadelphia 1844 (with notes by B. I. Haight). See: Anon., No. 209, above.
- GRIFFIN, EDWARD DORR (1770-1837). P.
 1. *Oration, June 21, day of [his] induction into the office of Bartlett Professor of pulpit eloquence at Andover.* Boston 1810. See also: Spring, Samuel, below.
 2. *A sermon on the art of preaching.* Boston 1825.
 3. 'The art of preaching.' New York 1879 (*Homiletic monthly* 3. 396 ff., 454 ff., 632 ff.).
- GRIFFITHS, WILLIAM. P. *Precepts for preachers in the pulpit and out of it, compiled from many authors.* London 1884.
- GRIMTHORPE, EDMUND BECKETT, 1st baron (1816-1905). P. 'Preaching.' London 1887 (in Walter Farquhar Hook, *A church dictionary*, pp. 601-3).
- GRINFIELD, THOMAS (1788-1864). P. *The history of preaching.* London 1880 (with a Preface by Robert Eden, canon of Norwich).
- GRISWOLD, ALEXANDER VIETS, bp. (1766-1843). P. See: Stone, J. S., below.
- GRISWOLD, HATTIE TYNG (1840-1909). P. 'Preachers.' Boston 1872 (*Old and new* 5. 332-6).
- GROSART, ALEXANDER BALLOCH (1827-1899). P. See: Herbert, George; Marvell, Andrew, in 17th-century list.
- GRUNDTVIG, NICHOLAS FREDERICK SEVERIN, bp. (1782-1872). P. See Larson, P. M., in 20th-century list.
- GRUNDY, CHARLES HENRY. P. 'Dull sermons.' London 1876 (*Macmillan's magazine* 34. 264-7).
- GUNSAULUS, FRED WAKELEY (1856-1921). P. See 20th-century list for a work by him, and studies of him.
- GUTHRIE, THOMAS (1803-1873). P. 'The pulpit.' Gettysburg 1849-1850 (*Lutheran quarterly* 1. 396 ff.).
 In French (*Conseils sur la prédication*, tr. from the English by L. Ruffet): Lausanne 1872.
- HADDOCK, CHARLES BRICKETT (1796-1861). P. 'Eloquence of the pulpit. . .'

- Boston 1842 (*American quarterly register* 14. 197-202).
- HAGENBACH, KARL RUDOLF** (1801-1874). P. *Theological encyclopaedia and methodology, on the basis of Hagenbach*, by George R. Crooks and John F. Hurst. New York, Cincinnati 1884, 1894, [1895?]. In German original (*Encyklopädie und Methodologie der theologischen Wissenschaften*): Leipzig 1833, 1851 (3d ed.), 1864 (7th ed.), 1880 (9th ed.), 1884 (11th ed., with additions by E. Kautzsch); Zürich 1845 (2d ed.). See also: Vinet, A. R.; Weidner, R. F., below.
- HAIGHT, BENJAMIN ISAACS** (1809-1879). P. See: Gresley, William, above.
- HALE, EDWARD EVERETT** (1822-1909). P. 'Insincerity in the pulpit.' New York 1880 (*North American review* 131. 267-276). See: Welch, M. C., below.
- HALL, CHARLES CUTHBERT** (1852-1908). P. *Qualifications for ministerial power*. Hartford 1895 (Carew lectures for 1895, Hartford theological seminary).
- HALL, [CHRISTOPHER] NEWMAN** (1816-1902). *Hints on preaching*. London 1858.
- HALL, EDWARD BROOKS** (1800-1866). P. 'Doctorinal preaching.' Boston, New York 1844 (*Christian examiner* 37. 80-91). See: Dewey, Orville (No. 1), above.
- HALL, JOHN** (1806-1894). P. *The sower and the seed*. Philadelphia [1856].
- HALL, JOHN** (1828-1898). P.
 1. *Successful preaching*. New York 1871 (with H. W. Beecher and T. L. Cuyler).
 2. *Preaching: manner and matter*. New York 1874.
 3. *God's word through preaching*. New York [1875], London 1875 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1874-1875). See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), below.
 4. *The American evangelists D. L. Moody and Ira Sankey in Great Britain and Ireland*, by John Hall and George H. Stuart. New York 1875. For a review, see: Dyer, John, above. See also: Hall, T. C. below; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- HALL, NATHANIEL** (1805-1875). P.
 1. *The Christian ministry*. Boston 1845.
 2. *Righteousness and the pulpit*. Boston 1855, New York 1909.
- HALL, ROBERT** (1764-1831). P.
 1. 'Defence of village preaching.' New York 1830 (*Works*, 2 vols.), 1832 (*Works*, 2. 173-184); London 1831-32, 1846 (*Works*, 6 vols.), 1849, 1870 (*Miscellaneous works and remains*).
 2. 'Review of Gisborne's sermons.' New York 1830 (*Works*, 2 vols.), 1832 (*Works*, 2. 290-297); London 1831-32, 1846 (*Works*, 6 vols.), 1853 (*Works*, 11th ed., 4. 126-143), 1849, 1870 (*Works*).
 See: Anon., No. 47; Foster, John; Gregory, O. G., above; Hood, E. P., below.
- HALL, THOMAS CUMING** (1858-1936). P.
 1. 'The pulpit's place in church.' New York 1893 (*Outlook* 48. 213-214).
 2. *John Hall, pastor and preacher; a biography by his son*. New York 1901, London 1902. For a later work, see 20th-century list.
- HALLIDAY, SAMUEL BYRAM** (1812-1897). P. See: Abbott, Lyman (No. 2), above.
- HAM, JAMES PANTON**. P. *The pulpit and the stage; four lectures, with illustrations by Frederick Whymper*. London [1878].
- HAMILTON, FREDERICK WILLIAM** (1860-1940). P. *A patriotic pulpit*, New York 1893 (*American journal of politics* 5. 14 ff.).
- HANNAM, THOMAS**. P. *The pulpit assistant: containing more than three hundred outlines or skeletons of sermons, chiefly extracted from various authors, compiled by James Anderson; with an essay on the composition of a sermon*, by Thomas Hannam. London 1823 (4th ed., 5 vols.), Rochester 1842 (from 5th London ed., revised, corrected, and enlarged).
- HARBAUGH, HENRY** (1817-1867). P. *Fathers of the German reformed church*. Lancaster, Philadelphia 1857-1858 (2 vols.), 1872 (vol. 3, ed. by D. Y. Heisler, *q.v.*, below, who subsequently added 2 further vols. to the series).
- HARDY, WILLIAM JOHN** (1857-1919). P. See: James I, king of England, in 17th-century list.
- HARE, AUGUSTUS WILLIAM** (1792-1834). P. See: Anon., No. 17, above.
- HARRIS, WILLIAM LOGAN**, bp. (1817-1887). P. See: Porter, James, below.
- HARRISON, JONATHAN BAXTER** (1835-1907). P. 'Preaching.' Boston 1879 (*Atlantic monthly* 44. 129-137).
- HARSHA, DAVID ADDISON** (1827-1895). P. *Life of Philip Doddridge (q.v., in 18th-century list), with notices of some of his contemporaries, and specimens of his style*. Albany 1865. See also: Watts, Isaac, in 18th-century list.
- HASTINGS, FREDERICK** (1838-1937). P. *Papers on preaching by Bishop Maurice Scollard Baldwin, Principal Rainy, J. R. Vernon, Frederick Hastings, and others* [collected by

- F. H.J. London 1887, Chicago and New York 1888.
- HATCH, EDWIN (1835-1889). P. *The influence of Greek ideas and usages upon the Christian church*, ed. by A. M. Fairbairn. London 1890 (The Hibbert lectures, 1888; especially Lectures III and IV: 'Greek and Christian exegesis'; 'Greek and Christian rhetoric').
- HAUCK, ALBERT (1845-1918). P. See: Schaff, Philip, below.
- D'HAUSSONVILLE, GABRIEL PAUL OTHENIN DE CHÉRON, comte (1843-1924). R.C. *Lacordaire*, tr. from the French by A. W. Evans. London 1913.
In French original: Paris 1895, 1898, 1904, 1911.
- HAVEN, JOSEPH (1816-1874). P. 'The province of imagination in sacred oratory.' *Andover 1867 (Bibliotheca sacra 24. 95-116)*.
- Haweis, HUGH REGINALD (1839-1901). P.
1. *Poets in the pulpit*. London 1889.
2. 'Wit in the pulpit.' London 1891 (*Contemporary review* 59. 718-732), Boston 1891 (*Littell's living age* 189. 695-704).
3. 'The new pulpit.' New York 1895 (*North American review* 160. 172-184). See also: Foss, C. D., above; Smith C. E., below.
4. *The dead pulpit*. London 1896.
- Haweis, JOHN OLIVER WILLYAMS (1809-1891). P. *Sketches of the Reformation and Elizabethan age, taken from the contemporary pulpit*. London 1844.
- HAWES, JOEL (1798-1867). P. *Rightly dividing the word of truth*. . . Hartford 1833.
- HAWKER, ROBERT (1753-1827). P.
1. *Specimens of preaching*. Plymouth-Dock 1801.
2. *Letter to a barrister; in answer to Hints on evangelical preaching*. London 1808.
3. *Second letter to a barrister, etc. Ibid.* 1808.
4. *Third letter to a barrister, etc. Ibid.* 1809.
See Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2), above.
- HAYNES, EMORY JAMES (1874-1914). P. 'Preaching to the native American masses.' Boston 1892 (*Our day* 5. 397 ff.).
- HAZLITT, WILLIAM (1778-1830). P. 'Pulpit oratory: Dr. Chalmers and Mr. Irving.' London 1823 (*The liberal: verse and prose from the south* 2. 299-316). See: Chalmers, Thomas, above; Irving, Edward, below.
- HAZLITT, WILLIAM (1811-1893). P. See: Luther, Martin, in 16th-century list.
- HEADLEY, JOEL TYLER (1813-1897). P. *The chaplains and clergy of the revolution*. New York 1864.
- HEBER, REGINALD, bp. of Calcutta (1783-1826). P. 'Life of Jeremy Taylor,' especially pp. clx ff., dealing with defects in the style and composition of sermons prevalent in the time of Bishop Taylor. London 1822 (*Whole works of . . . Jeremy Taylor . . . with a life of the author and a critical examination of his writings by Reginald Heber*, 1. i-cccliii).
- HEISLER, DANIEL YOST (1820-1888). P. 'Defects of preaching.' Mercersburg 1878 (*Mercersburg review* 25. 258 ff.). See also: Harbaugh, Henry, above.
- HENDERSON, ANQUETIL (ANKETELL) MATTHEW (1820-1876). P. See: Sturtevant, S. T., below.
- HENN, SILAS. P. *Pulpit earnestness*. Tipton [1856], London 1874.
- HENRY, PAUL (1792-1853). P. *The life and times of John Calvin, the great reformer*, tr. from the German by Henry Stebbing. London 1849. (2 vols.).
In German original (*Das Leben Johann Calvins, des grossen Reformators*): Hamburg 1835-1844 (3 tomes in 4 vols.).
- HERBEN, STEPHEN JOSEPH (b. 1861). P. 'Is the power of the pulpit waning?' New York 1899 (*Methodist review* 59. 896-910).
- HERVEY, GEORGE WINFRED. P.
1. *A system of Christian rhetoric, for the use of preachers and other speakers*. New York 1873. See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), below.
2. *Manual of revivals: practical hints and suggestions, including . . . outlines of the sermons of many distinguished revivalists*. New York [1884].
- HERZOG, JOHANN JAKOB (1805-1882). P. See: Schaff, Philip, below.
- HEWITT, HOSEA (1847-1906). P. *Ecce clerus; or, the Christian minister in many lights, by a student of the times*. New York 1899.
- HICKOK, LAURENS PERSEUS (1798-1888). P. *The essential element in good preaching . . . (an ordination sermon)*. Schenectady 1853.
- HICKS, ELIAS (1748-1830). P. See: Forbush, Bliss, in 20th-century list.
- HIGBEE, JEREMIAH. P. *The apostolic legacy to Christian preachers*. . . Exeter 1836.
- HIGGINSON, THOMAS H. P. *Things new and old (an installation sermon)*. Worcester (Mass.) 1852.
- HIGGINSON, THOMAS WENTWORTH (1823-1911). P.
1. 'The Puritan minister' (1862). Boston 1871 (in his *Atlantic essays*, pp. 191-224).

2. *Contemporaries*. Boston 1899.
3. *American orators and oratory*. Cleveland 1901 (especially pp. 7-29: 'Colonial oratory, or the reign of the clergy.'). See: Hudson, H. H., in 20th-century list.
See: Channing, W. H.; Clarke, J. F., above.
- HILL, JOHN. P. *An account of the life and writings of Hugh Blair*. Edinburgh 1807.
See: Foster, John (No. 4), above.
- HILL, S. P. 'The functions of modern preaching.' Boston 1784 (*Universalist quarterly review* 31. 291 ff.).
- HILLIS, NEWELL DWIGHT (1858-1929). P. 'The place of the pulpit in modern life and thought.' Chicago 1897 (*University of Chicago record* 2. 391-6), Oberlin 1898 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 55. 397-413).
- HINSDALE, BURKE AARON (1837-1900). P. 'The preacher and mental science.' Cincinnati 1876 (*Christian quarterly* 8. 145 ff.).
- HODGE, CHARLES (1797-1878). P.
1. 'Suggestions to theological students.' New York 1833 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review*, new ser., 5. 100-112).
2. 'The theology of the intellect and feelings.' Andover 1851 (*Bibliotheca sacra and Biblical repository* 8, Jan. 14-31).
3. 'Are there too many ministers?' Philadelphia 1862 (*Princeton review* 34. 133 ff.).
4. 'Preaching the Gospel to the poor.' New York 1871 (*ibid.* 43. 83-95).
5. *The teaching office of the church*. New York 1882.
- HOGAN, JOHN BAPTIST (1829-1901). R.C. *Clerical studies*. Boston 1898 (revision of a series of articles originally printed in the *American ecclesiastical review*).
- HOGUE (HOGG), WILSON THOMAS, bp. (1852-1920). P.
1. *A handbook of homiletics and pastoral theology*. Chicago 1887, 1890; Winona Lake (Ind.) 1940 (11th ed.).
2. *Revivals and revival work*. Buffalo 1890.
- HOLE, SAMUEL REYNOLDS, dean of Rochester (1819-1904). P.
1. *Hints to preachers, with sermons and addresses*. London 1880.
2. *Then and now*. London 1901 (Sect. 14: 'Preaching and speaking').
- HOLLAND, SAMUEL. P. *The imputation upon the regular clergy, of not preaching the Gospel, briefly considered*. Lewes 1813; London 1816 (5th ed.), 1817 (6th ed. under the title: *The preaching of the regular clergy illustrated and defended*).
- HOLLOWAY, HENRY CLAY. P. 'Effective preaching.' Gettysburg 1893 (*Lutheran quarterly* 23. 69 ff.).
- HOLMES, ABIEL (1763-1837). P.
1. *A sermon delivered at the inauguration of the Reverend Ebenezer Porter to the office of Bartlett Professor of sacred rhetoric in the Theological institution at Andover, April 1, 1812*. Boston 1812.
2. *A sermon delivered at the ordination of the Reverend Thomas Brattle Gannett . . . January 19, 1814*. Cambridge 1814.
- HOLMES, OLIVER WENDELL (1809-1894). P. 'The pulpit and the pew.' New York 1881 (*North American review* 132. 117-158); Boston 1883 (*Pages from an old volume of life; a collection of essays . . . by Oliver Wendell Holmes*, pp. 402-433), 1891 and 1895 (*Writings*, 8. 402-433).
- HOLYOAKE, GEORGE JACOB (1817-1906). P. *Rudiments of public speaking and debate*. London 1849, *ibid.* 1861 (with an essay on sacred eloquence by Henry Rogers; revised with an Introduction and notes by L. D. Barrows), *ibid.* 1895 (*Public speaking and debate*, esp. ch. 26: 'Pulpit oratory,' pp. 180-196); New York 1853 (1st American ed., from 2d London ed.), *ibid.* 1861 and 1863 (with an essay on sacred eloquence by Henry Rogers; revised with Introduction and notes by L. D. Barrows).
- HOOD, EDWIN PAXTON (1820-1885). P.
1. *The lamps of the temple: crayon sketches of the men of the modern pulpit*. London 1856 (3d ed., revised and greatly enlarged; cf. L'Agneau Noir, pseud., below).
2. *Lamps, pitchers, and trumpets: lectures on the vocation of the preacher; illustrated by anecdotes, biographical, historical, and elucidatory of every order of pulpit eloquence, from the great preachers of all ages*. London 1867, 1888 (under the title, *Vocation of the preacher*); New York 1869, 1872, 1888 (*Vocation of the preacher*). See: Anon., No. 7, above.
3. *Christmas Evans, the preacher of wild Wales; his country, his times, and his contemporaries*. London 1881, 1888 (3d ed.). See: Evans, Christmas, above.
4. *Robert Hall*. New York 1881 (*Heroes of Christian history*).
5. *The great revival of the 18th century; with a supplementary chapter on the revival in America*. Philadelphia 1882.
6. *Homiletics*. New York ca. 1883 (Rudin, p. 484).
7. *The throne of eloquence: great preachers, ancient and modern*. London 1885, New York 1888.

HOOK, WALTER FARQUHAR, dean of Chichester (1798-1875). P.

1. *An ecclesiastical biography, containing the lives of ancient fathers and modern divines . . . , forming a brief history of the church in every age.* London 1845-52 (8 vols.).
2. *Extempore preaching.* London 1887 (in his *A church dictionary*, p. 342). See: Grimthorpe, baron E. B., above.

HOOKE, EDWARD WILLIAM (1794-1875). P. *A discourse on preaching the word.* . . . Andover 1830.

HOPKINS, MARK (1802-1887). P. *A sermon preached before the Pastoral association of Massachusetts in Boston, May 30, 1843.* Boston 1843.

HOPPIN, JAMES M. (1820-1906). P.

1. *The office and work of the Christian ministry.* New York 1869 (Part I, 'Preaching,' pp. 1-337).
2. 'The vocation of the preacher.' Boston 1870 (*Congregational quarterly* 12. 266-273).
3. 'Apostolic preaching.' New Haven 1872 (*New Englander* 31. 299-317).
4. 'Theory and method of preaching.' New Haven 1876 (*ibid.* 35. 341-394); review of *Observations pratiques sur la prédication*, by Athanase Coquerel; *Thoughts on preaching* . . . , by J. W. Alexander; *The duty and discipline of extemporaneous preaching*, by F. B. Zinke; *Homiletics and pastoral theology*, by W. G. T. Shedd; *A system of Christian rhetoric for the use of preachers and other speakers*, by G. W. Herve; *Yale lectures on preaching*, by H. W. Beecher; *God's Word through preaching*, by John Hall; *Conditions of success in preaching without notes*, by R. S. Storrs.
5. 'Dale's lectures on preaching.' New Haven 1878 (*ibid.* 37. 58-71).
6. 'Two representative preachers of Germany' (Schleiermacher and Tholuck). New Haven 1880 (*ibid.* 39. 355-367).
7. *Homiletics.* New York [1882], 1901. See: Anon., 'Hoppin on homiletics' (*Literary world* 13 [Boston 1882]. 110).

HORNBROOKE, FRANCIS BICKFORD (1849-1903). P. 'Preaching.' Boston 1883 (*Unitarian review* 20. 156-168).

HORTON, ROBERT FORMAN (1855-1934). P. *Verbum Dei.* New York, London 1893 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1892-3). See: Jeffs, E. H., in 20th-century list.

HOSMER, GEORGE WASHINGTON (1804-1881). P. 'The pulpit of Christendom.' Boston (*Unitarian review* 4. 173-181).

HOUSMAN, HENRY. P. *Hints to theological students.* London 1888.

HOVEY, EBENEZER. P. *The true ministers and false ones.* Leominster (Mass.) 1805

HOWE, JULIA WARD (1819-1910). P. *Reminiscences.* Boston 1899 (includes comments on the preaching of Theodore Parker and other pulpit orators of the day).

HOWE, MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE (b. 1864). P. *Phillips Brooks.* Boston 1899.

HOWITT, MARY (1794-1888). P. 'The preaching epidemic of Sweden.' London 1847 (*Howitt's journal* 1. 38-41).

HOYT, WAYLAND (1838-1910). P. *Lay preaching: a sermon delivered at the first anniversary of the New York Baptist lay preaching association . . . November 14, 1869.* Philadelphia [1869?].

HUGHES, HUGH PRICE (1847-1902). P. See: Carpenter, W. B., above.

HULL, W. P. 'The pulpit as an intellectual instructor'. Gettysburg 1875 (*Lutheran quarterly* 5. 220 ff.).

HULL, W. E. P. 'The personality of the preacher in proclaiming the truth.' Gettysburg 1892 (*Lutheran quarterly* 22. 198 ff.).

HUMPHREY, HEMAN (1779-1861). P.

1. *The good pastor.* . . . Amherst 1826.
2. *Thirty-four letters to a son in the ministry.* *Ibid.* 1842.

HUNT, THEODORE WHITEFIELD (1844-1930). P.

1. 'Plain preaching.' Andover (Mass.) 1891 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 48. 420-438).
2. 'Primary impression of preaching.' New York 1897 (*Methodist review* 57. 545-553).

HUNT, WILLIAM (1842-1931). P.

1. *The English church in the middle ages.* New York 1888, 1899 (new ed.).
2. *The English church from its foundation to the Norman conquest (597-1066).* New York 1901.

HUNTINGTON, FREDERICK DAN, bp. (1819-1904). P.

1. 'The word of life.' Boston 1859 (in his *Sermons for the people*, pp. 433-459).
2. *Personal religious life in the ministry.* New York 1900.

HURNDALL, WILLIAM FLAVEL. P. See: Evans, E. J., above.

HURST, JOHN FLETCHER, bp. (1834-1903). P. See: Crooks, G. R.; Hagenbach, K. R., above.

HUTTON, RICHARD HOLT (1826-1897).

Cardinal Newman. Boston and New York 1890, 1891 (2d ed.); London 1891.

HUTTON, WILLIAM HOLDEN (1860-1930). P. *The English church from the accession of Charles I to the death of Anne* (1625-1714). London 1887, 1903.

IDE, JACOB (1785-1880). P. *The reciprocal duties of ministers and people*. . . Boston 1821.

INGRAM, ROBERT ACKLOM (1763-1809). P. *The cause of the increase of Methodism and dissension, and of the popularity of what is called evangelical preaching, and the means of obviating them considered, in a sermon*. London 1807. See: Anon., No. 90, above.

IRVING, EDWARD (1792-1834). P. See: Hazlitt, William, above; Oliphant, Margaret, below; and Kirby, T. A., in 20th-century list.

IRWIN, SIDNEY THOMAS. See: Earle, John, in 17th-century list.

JACKSON, THOMAS, the elder (1783-1873). P. 1. *The lives of early Methodist preachers, chiefly written by themselves*. London 1837-1838 (3 vols.), 1846 (2d ed., 2 pts.), 1865-1866 (3d ed., with additional lives).

2. *Christian biography*. New York 1853 (2 vols.); contains: the life of Sir Matthew Hale, judge, by Gilbert Burnet; the life of the Rev. Joseph Alleine; the life of Mr. Nathaniel Heywood, ejected minister.

JACKSON, THOMAS, the younger (1812-1886). P. *Curiosities of the pulpit and pulpit literature; memorabilia, anecdotes, etc., of celebrated preachers from the fourth century of the Christian era to the present time*. London, Edinburgh 1868; London 1876 (*Reminiscences of celebrated preachers*).

JACOBUS, MELANCHTHON WILLIAMS (1855-1937). P. 'Do the times suggest doctrinal preaching?' Hartford (Conn.) 1895 (*Hartford seminary record* 6. 5-15).

JAMES, FLEMING (b. 1877). P. *The message and the messenger; lessons from the history of preaching*. New York 1897, London 1898.

JANSSEN, JOHANNES (1829-1891). R.C. 'Catholic and Protestant preaching.' London 1896-1910 (in his *History of the German people at the close of the middle ages*, tr. from the German, Book 3, part 2, sect. 10 of the volumes dealing with cultural conditions, ed. with additions, by Ludwig Pastor). In German original (*Geschichte des deutschen Volkes seit dem Ausgang des Mittelalters*): Freiburg im Breisgau 1879-1894 (8 vols.), 1903 (13th and 14th revised eds., 8

vols.), 1913-1917 (19th and 20th revised eds., 3 vols.).

JARRATT, DEVEREUX, ed. (1733-1801). P. *The life of the Rev. D. J. Rector of Bath parish, Dinwiddie county, Virginia, written by himself, in a series of letters addressed to the Rev. John Coleman*. Baltimore 1806.

JAY, WILLIAM (1769-1853). P. *Memoirs of the life and character of Rev. Cornelius Winter*. New York 1811 (1st American ed.). See also: Silvester, James; Wallace, Thomas, below.

JEFFERSON, CHARLES EDWARD (1860-1937). P.

1. *The foolishness of preaching*. . . [New York 1899].

2. *Quiet hints to growing preachers in my study*. New York [1901], London 1902.

For later works, see 20th-century list.

JENKINS, WILLIAM. *Clerical elocution*. London 1809.

JENOUR, ALFRED (d. 1868). P. See: Fénelon, F. de S. de la M., in 18th-century list.

JERDAN, CHARLES (1843-1926). P. 'The range of the pulpit.' London 1888 (*British and foreign evangelical review* 37. 82 ff.).

JESSE, WILLIAM (1737?-1814). P. See: Foster, John, above.

JESSOPP, AUGUSTUS (1824-1914). P.

1. 'John Donne.' London 1888 (*Dictionary of national biography* 15. 223-234).

2. *John Donne, sometime Dean of St. Paul's, A.D. 1621-1631*. London 1897 (*Leaders of religion* series).

JEWELL, FREDERICK SWARTZ (1821-1903). P. 'The art of preaching and the study of philosophy.' New York 1886 (*Church review* 52. 16 ff.).

JEWETT, G. B. P. *The duty of preaching the Gospel; sermon in the chapel of Amherst college*. Boston 1854.

JOBSON, FREDERICK JAMES (1821-1881). P. *Official charge to young ministers*. London (Wesleyan conference office), date of publication not given.

JOHNS, BENNETT GEORGE (1820- or 21-1900). P.

1. 'Manufacture of sermons.' London 1868 (*Contemporary review* 8. 262-281).

2. 'Traffic in sermons.' London 1892 (*Nineteenth century* 31. 197-207).

JOHNS, DANIEL J. (1850-1942). P. See: Kauffman, Daniel, in 20th-century list.

- JOHNSON, E. S. P. 'The exalted character of preaching.' Gettysburg 1889 (*Lutheran quarterly review* 19. 161 ff.).
- JOHNSON, HERRICK (1832-1913). P. *Reveries: their place and their power*. Chicago 1882.
- JOHNSON, JOSEPH (b. 1822). P. *Popular preachers of our time: their eloquence, ministry, and works*. London [1864].
- JONES, EDWARD CONWAY (1820-1865). P. 'Expository preaching.' New Haven (*New Englander* 25. 65-74).
- JONES, JACOB. P. *Hints on preaching, for the use of the younger clergy*. . . . London 1861.
- JONES, OWEN (1806-1889). P. *Some of the great preachers of Wales*. London 1885.
- JONES, THOMAS WHARTON (1808-1891). P. See: Bedell, William, in 17th-century list.
- JONES, WILLIAM ALFRED (1817-1900). P. 'On preaching.' New York 1845 (*United States magazine and democratic review*, new ser., 17. 31-9), 1857 (in his *Characters and criticisms* 1. 248 ff.).
- JORDAN, MARY AUGUSTA (1855-1941). P. 'A layman's view of a sermon.' New York 1898 (*Outlook* 58. 1066-8).
- KALLOCK, S.K. P. 'The eloquence of the French pulpit.' Philadelphia 1852 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 24. 533-564).
- KAUTZSCH, EMIL FRIEDRICH (1841-1910). P. See: Hagenbach, K. R., above; Weidner, R. F., below.
- KAYE, JOHN, bp. of Lincoln (1783-1853). P. *Nine charges with other works*, ed. by his son, [W. F. J. Kaye]. London 1854, 1888 (in his *Works*).
- KEBLE, JOHN (1792-1866). P. Preface to Chrysostom's *Homilies on the Epistles of Paul to the Corinthians*. New York 1889 (A select library of the Nicene and post-Nicene fathers 12. iii-iv).
- KEMPE, JOHN EDWARD (1810-1907). P. See: *The classic preachers of the English church*, above.
- KENDAL, SAMUEL (1753-1814). P. *Steadfast adherence to the oracles of God . . . an indispensable qualification for the ministerial office* (an ordination sermon). Boston 1808.
- KENDALL, JAMES. P.
1. *Qualifications of an eloquent preacher*. London 1840.
 2. *Pulpit liberty: or notes on some remarkable passages in The tongue of fire*, by the Rev. W. Arthur. Bradford 1857.
- KENNARD, JOSEPH SPENCER (1833-1899). P. *Psychic power in preaching*. Philadelphia 1901.
- In French (*De la force psychique dans la prédication*, tr. from the English by E. Sail-lens): Paris 1903.
- KER, JOHN (1819-1886). P. *Lectures on the History of preaching*, ed. by A. R. MacEwen. London 1888, 1895; New York 1889. See the anonymous review in *Congregational review* 2 (London 1888). 510 ff.
- KERBY, WILLIAM JOSEPH (1870-1936). R.C. *Prophets of the better hope . . . with a Preface by the Rt. Rev. Bishop Thomas J. Shahan*. New York, London 1922.
- KERFOOT, FRANKLIN HOWARD. P. 'Emotional excitement in preaching.' Cincinnati and New York 1884 (*Baptist review* 6. 267 ff.).
- KERN, JOHN ADAM (1846-1926). P. *The ministry to the congregation: lectures on homiletics*. New York and London [1897]. For later works, see 20th-century list.
- KIDDER, DANIEL PARRISH (1815-1891). P.
1. 'The American pulpit.' New York 1860 (*Methodist quarterly review* 20. 458-478).
 2. *A treatise of homiletics, designed to illustrate the theory and practice of preaching the Gospel*. New York 1864; London 1866, 1874 (with a lecture on the plan of a sermon, by W. G. T. Shedd).
 3. 'Homiletics.' New York 1872 (in John McClintock and James Strong, *Cyclopaedia of Biblical, theological, and ecclesiastical literature* 4. 314-319).
 4. 'Preaching.' New York 1879 (*ibid.* 8. 482-4).
- KIMBALL, HEBER CHASE (1801-1868). See: Whitney, O. F., below.
- KING, F., s.j. R.C. See: Schleiniger, Nikolaus, below.
- KING, HARRIET ELEANOR HAMILTON (1840-1920). R.C. *Ugo Bassi's sermon in the hospital*. New York 1886; from the author's book of poems entitled *The disciples* (London 1873).
- In German (*Die Predigt im Hospital, aus dem Englischen*): Dresden 1907.
- KING, THOMAS A. P. 'Expository preaching, a new-church view.' Boston 1897 (*New church review* 4. 513 ff.).
- KING, THOMAS STARR (1824-1864). P. See: Crompton, Arnold; Hubbard, Elbert; Wagner, J. H., in 20th-century list.
- KIRKHAM, GAWIN. P. *Open-air preacher's handbook: definite directions*. . . . London 1890.

- 1899).
Philadelphia
ns la
Sail-
n the
Ewen.
e the
view 2
R.C.
Pref-
as J.
P.
Cin-
review
The
es on
1897].
91). P.
1860
to il-
reach-
ondon
of a
a Mc-
dia of
liter-
(182-4).
See:
kolaus,
LTON
in the
author's
(Lon-
us dem
aching,
church
P. See:
agner,
acher's
ondon
- KIRKUS, WILLIAM (1830-1907). P.
1. 'Is preaching worth while?' New York 1891
(*Magazine of Christian literature* 4. 1 ff.).
2. 'Preaching.' Boston 1900 (*New world* 9. 226-
245).
KOHLER, P. S. P. 'Oratory in preaching.'
Philadelphia 1879 (*Reformed quarterly re-
view* 26. 552 ff.).
KNOWLTON, ISAAC CASE (1819-1894). P.
'Preachers and sermons.' Boston 1878 (*Uni-
versalist quarterly review* 35. 194 ff.).
KNOX, THOMAS WALLACE (1858-1896). P.
The life and work of Henry Ward Beecher.
Hartford, New York 1887.
KREBS, WALTER EDMUND. P. 'Preaching
and the sacraments.' Mercersburg 1862 (*Mer-
cersburg review* 14. 366 ff.).
KREMER, A. R. P. 'Thoughts on preaching.'
Philadelphia 1893 (*Reformed quarterly re-
view* 40. 243 ff.).
KRUMMACHER, FRIEDRICH ADOLF (1767-
1845). P. See: Fish, H. C., above.
KURTZ, B. P. 'How to preach.' Gettysburg
1850 (*Evangelical review* 1. 524 ff.).
KUYPER, ABRAHAM (1837-1920). P. *Ency-
clopedia of sacred theology* . . . tr. from the
Dutch by J. H. de Vries, with an Introduction
by B. B. Warfield. New York 1898.
In Dutch original (*Encyclopaedie der heilige
godegeleerdheid*): Amsterdam 1894.
LACORDAIRE, JEAN BAPTISTE HENRI
DOMINIQUE, O.P. (1807-1861). R.C.
See: D'Haussonville, G. P. O. de C., comte,
above; Lear, H. L. F., below.
LADY, D. B. P. 'The aim of preaching.'
Philadelphia 1898 (*Reformed quarterly review*
65. 348 ff.).
L'AGNEAU NOIR (pseud.). See: Anon. (L'Ag-
neau Noir), above.
LAKE, WILLIAM CHARLES (1817-1897). P.
'South (the rhetorician)'. London 1877 (*The
classic preachers of the English church, q.v.*,
above, pp. 53-79).
LANSDELL, HENRY, ed. (1841-1919). P.
Preaching (three lectures, by Daniel Moore,
C. D. Marston, and Sir [John Robert Laurie]
E[milius] Bayley). London 1874.
LANSING, ISAAC J. (b. 1846). P.
1. *A tribute to the memory of Bishop Matthew
Simpson.* Brooklyn 1884.
2. *Pulpit personalities rebuked.* . . . Worcester
(Mass.) 1890.
LATHROP, JOSEPH (1731-1820). P. *Ministers
set for the defense of the Gospel, and how
they are to defend it.* . . . Harvard (Mass.)
1801.
LEAR, HENRIETTA LOUISA FARRER (1824-
1896). R.C.
1. *S. Francis de Sales, bishop and prince of
Geneva.* London 1871.
2. *Bossuet and his contemporaries.* . . . London
1874.
3. *Fénelon, archbishop of Cambrai; a biograph-
ical sketch.* London 1877.
4. *Henri Dominique Lacordaire; a biographical
sketch.* London 1882.
LEATHAM, JAMES. 'The press and the pul-
pit.' London 1892 (*Westminster review* 137.
601-607).
LECHLER, GOTTHARD VICTOR (1811-
1888). P. *John Wicliffe and his English pre-
cursors*, tr. from the German with additional
notes by Peter Lorimer (*q.v.*, below). London
1878, 1884. The English precursors include
Robert Grossetête, bp. of Lincoln (1175-1253);
William of Occam (Ockham, d. 1349?); Rich-
ard Fitzralph, abp. of Armagh (d. 1360);
Thomas Bradwardine, abp. of Canterbury (d.
1349); and the author of 'Piers Plowman,'
perhaps William (?) Langland (second half,
fourteenth century).
In German original (*Johann Wiclif und die
Vorgeschichte der Reformation*): Leipzig 1873
(2 vols.).
LEDNUM, JOHN. P. *History of the rise of
Methodism in America, containing sketches
of Methodist itinerant preachers, from 1736
to 1785.* . . . Philadelphia 1859.
LEFROY, WILLIAM, dean of Norwich (1836-
1909). P. *The Christian ministry: its origin,
constitution, nature, and work; a contribu-
tion to pastoral theology.* London 1890 (*The
Donnellan lectures*). See: Anon., No. 25,
above.
LEIFCHILD, JOHN (1780-1862). P. *On preach-
ing and preachers; the inaugural address de-
livered . . . at the opening of the New
Baptist college.* London 1857.
LEIGHTON, RUFUS W. P. See: Parker,
Theodore, below.
LEIPSNER, B. F. P. *The young pastor and
his people.* New York 1878.
LETTICE, JOHN (1737-1832). P. *Suggestions
on clerical elocution.* London 1822.
LEWIS, LANDRED (pseud.). P. *Eight notes on
the art of writing and delivering a sermon.*
Milwaukee 1886.
LEWIS, WILLIAM HENRY (1803-1877). P.
'Political preaching.' New Haven 1856 (*Church
review and ecclesiastical register* 9. 348-357).

- LIDDON, HENRY PARRY (1829-1890). P. See: Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- LIGHTFOOT, JOSEPH BARBER, bp. (1828-1889). P. 'Donne (the poet-preacher).' London 1877 (*The classic preachers of the English church*, q.v., above, pp. 1-26), 1895 (in his *Historical essays*, pp. 221-245).
- LINDSAY, JAMES (1852-1923). P. *The teaching function of the modern pulpit*. Edinburgh 1897.
- LINDSAY, JOHN SUMMERFIELD (1842-1903). P. 'Preaching without notes.' New York 1894 (*American church review* 43. 241 ff.).
- LITTLE, CHARLES JOSEPH (1840-1911). P. 'American pulpit preachers.' Meadville (Pa.) 1895 (*Chautauquan* 22. 649 ff.).
- LITTLEJOHN, ABRAM NEWKIRK, bp. (1824-1901). P. *The Christian ministry at the close of the nineteenth century*. New York 1884 (Paddock lectures, 1884).
- LIVERMORE, A. A. (1811-1892). P. *Reason and revelation* (an ordination sermon). Windsor (Vermont) 1838.
- LLOYD, RICHARD (d. 1834). P. *An extensive inquiry into the important questions, what it is to preach Christ, and what is the best mode of preaching Him*. London 1825.
- LORD, W. H. P. 'The modern English pulpit.' New York 1873 (*Presbyterian quarterly and Princeton review* 2. 575-602).
- LORIMER, PETER (1812-1879). P. *John Knox and the Church of England, his work in her pulpit and his influence upon her liturgy, articles, and parties*. London 1873. See also: Lechler, G. V., above.
- LORING, JAMES SPEAR (1799-1884). P. *The hundred Boston orators*. Boston 1852, 1853 (2d ed.), 1855 (4th ed.).
- LOVERING, JOSEPH FOSTER (b. 1835). P. 'The preacher.' Boston 1871 (*Old and new* 3. 539-548).
- LOWE, JOHN. P. *On preaching the word; a discourse*. York 1801.
- LOWELL, CHARLES (1782-1861). P. 1. *Gospel preaching*. . . . Cambridge 1821.
2. *The wisdom and goodness of God in the appointment of men, and not angels, to the Christian ministry*. . . . Boston 1830.
- LUCKOCK, HERBERT MORTIMER (1833-1909). P. *Four qualifications for a good preacher: a sermon*. London 1897.
- LYON, RALPH. P. *What is practical preaching?—a sermon* [on 2 Tim. iv. 2] preached at the parish church of Yeovil, . . . at the visitation of the archdeacon of Wells. . . . London 1829.
- McALL, EDWARD. P. *A sermon preached in the chapel of Farnham castle at the general ordination held by the Lord Bishop of Winchester, July 7, 1839*. Winchester, no date.
- McALL, SAMUEL. P. 1. *Culture and the Gospel*. New York 1871.
2. *Delivery, or Lecture-room hints on public speaking in its relation to the Christian pulpit*. London 1875.
- MACAULAY, THOMAS BABINGTON MACCAULAY, 1st baron (1800-1859). P. *The history of England from the accession of James II*. London 1849-1861 (5 vols.), 1913 (especially 1. 313-322, 'State of the clergy in the 17th century'). See: Babington, Churchill, above.
- MacCAULEY, CLAY (1843-1925). P. 'Dr. Channing, a lecture.' Boston 1877 (*Unitarian review* 8. 349-375).
- McCAULEY, JAMES ANDREW (1822-1896). P. 'Criticism on the modern pulpit.' Philadelphia 1888 (*Reformed quarterly review* 35. 273 ff.).
- McCLINTOCK, JOHN (1814-1870), and STRONG, JAMES. P. *Cyclopaedia of Biblical, theological, and ecclesiastical literature*. New York 1867-1887 (12 vols.); especially 'Homiletics' (4. 314-319), and 'Preaching' (8. 482-4).
- McCLURE, JAMES BAIRD (1832-1895). P. See: Moody, D. L., below.
- MacCREE, G. W. P. *Great preachers and famous orators*. London [1883].
- MacEWEN, ALEXANDER ROBINSON (1851-1916). P. See: Ker, John, above.
- McGARVEY, JOHN WILLIAM (1829-1911). P. 'The education of preachers.' Columbia (Mo.) 1882 (*Christian quarterly review* 1. 60 ff.).
- McGIFFERT, ARTHUR CUSHMAN (1861-1933). P. See *Prophets of the Christian faith*, below. For later works, see 20th-century list.
- MacGILL, HAMILTON MONTGOMERIE. P. 'On the present revival of religion in Scotland,' a paper read at the Conference of the Evangelical Alliance. London 1860.
- MacGILL, STEVENSON (1765-1840). P. 1. *Letters addressed to a young clergyman*. Glasgow 1809, 1820. See: *The young minister's companion*, below.
2. *Lectures on rhetoric and criticism, and on subjects introductory to the critical study of the Scriptures*. Edinburgh 1838.

- McILVAINE, CHARLES PETTIT, bp. of Ohio (1799-1873). P.
1. *To the clergy of the Protestant Episcopal church in the state of Ohio, on the preaching of Christ crucified* (17th annual convention of the diocese). Gambier (Ohio) 1834.
 2. *The work of preaching Christ; a charge to the clergy of the diocese of Ohio* (46th annual convention, 1863). New York 1864 (2d ed.).
- McKENDREE, WILLIAM, bp. (1757-1835). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- McKINNEY, WILLIAM W. P. *Effective preaching*. Philadelphia 1900.
- McLAREN, ALEXANDER (1826-1910). P. See: Brown, John (Beecher lectures), above; Currier, A. H.; Jeffs, E. H.; McGlon, C. A. (No. 7); Smith, Rodney; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- MACLAREN, IAN (pseud. of WATSON, JOHN). P. See: Nicoll, Sir William R., below.
- MACLEOD, ALEXANDER (1817-1891). P. *Christus consolator; the pulpit in relation to social life*. London 1870.
- McMILLAN, JOHN (1752-1833). P. See: Guthrie, D. R., in 20th-century list.
- MacNAMARA, THOMAS (1808-1892). R.C. *Sacred rhetoric*. Dublin 1882.
- McNEMAR, RICHARD (1770-1839). P. *The Kentucky revival; or a short history of the late extraordinary outpouring of the spirit of God . . . in America. . .* Cincinnati 1808.
- MACPHERSON, JOHN. P. See: Raebiger, J. F., below.
- MACRAE, DAVID (1837-1907). P. *The treasury of modern biography*. London 1878 (especially pp. 445-450: 'Henry Ward Beecher').
- McSORLEY, H. P. 'Evangelical preaching.' London 1890 (*Theological monthly* 4. 332 ff.).
- McTYEIRE, HOLLAND N., bp. (1824-1889). P. *A history of Methodism*. Nashville 1884.
- MAGEE, WILLIAM CONNOR, abp. of York (1821-1891). P. *The art of preaching and extempore speaking*. London 1894. See: Silvester, James, below.
- MAGNIER, JOHN (1842-1914). R.C.
1. 'S. Alphonsus [Liguori] as preacher.' Dublin 1895 (*Irish ecclesiastical record*. 3d ser., 16. 1057-1070).
 2. 'Meditation and preaching.' Dublin 1896 (*ibid.*, 3d ser., 17. 714-725).
- [MAGOFFIN, JOHN] P. Defence of lay-preaching. [Philadelphia?] c. 1826 (*New Englander* 35. 143).
- MAGOON, ELIAS LYMAN (1810-1886). P. *The modern Whitefield*. New York 1900. See: Whitefield, George, in 18th-century list.
- MAHAFFY, Sir JOHN PENTLAND (1839-1919). P. *The decay of modern preaching: an essay*. London and New York 1882. See: Anon., No. 113; Dowden, John, above; Swing, David, below.
- MANDEVILLE, HENRY. P. 'Preaching of the doctrines.' Philadelphia 1881 (*Reformed quarterly review* 28. 208 ff.).
- MANN, JOEL (1789-1884). P. 'Expository preaching.' Boston 1866 (*Congregational quarterly* 8. 287-293).
- MANNING, HENRY EDWARD, card. (1808-1892). R.C. *The eternal priesthood*. London, Baltimore 1883, Westminster (Md.) 1944. See especially ch. 14, 'The priest as preacher.' In Dutch (*Het eeuwigdurende priesterschap*, tr. from the English by A. J. Dekkers): Haarlem 1909 (2d ed.). In French (*Le sacerdoce éternel*): Bruges 1884, 1889, and Paris 1914 (tr. by abbé Charles Fiévet); Avignon 1891 (tr. by abbé C. Maillet). In German (*Das ewige Priesterthum*, authorized tr. by G. W. Schmitz): Mainz 1884, 1891 (2d ed.), 1905 (3d ed.). In Italian (*L'eterno sacerdozio*, tr. from the English by Benedetto Melata): Rome 1884, 1901 (2d ed.), 1929 (3d ed.).
- MARSTON, CHARLES DALLAS (1824-1876). P. See: Lansdell, Henry, above.
- MARTINDALE, MILES (1756-1824). P. See: Gros de Besplas, J. M. A., in 18th-century list.
- MASON, EBENEZER, ed. P. See: Mason, J. M., below.
- MASON, JOHN MITCHELL (1770-1829). P.
1. *The evangelical ministry exemplified in the Apostle Paul. . .* New York 1822.
 2. *The writings of the late John M. Mason*, ed. by Ebenezer Mason. New York 1832 (4 vols.). See also: *The young minister's companion*, below.
- MATHESON, DAVID. P. See: *Prophets of the Christian faith*, below.
- MATTHEWS, LYMAN (1801-1866). P. *Memoir of the life and character of Ebenezer Porter*. Boston 1837.
- MAY, HEZEKIAH. P. *The excellency of the gospel ministry illustrated. . .* Boston 1808.

- MAY, JOSEPH (1836-1918). P. *Phillips Brooks*. Boston 1893.
- MAYO, AMORY DWIGHT (1823-1907). P.
1. 'Spiritual preaching.' Boston 1850 (*Universalist quarterly review* 7. 61-75).
 2. 'Obstacles to the success of preaching.' Boston 1851 (*ibid.* 8. 37 ff.).
- MAYOR, JOHN EYTON BICKERSTETH (1825-1910). P. See: Robinson, Matthew, in 17th-century list.
- MEADE, WILLIAM, bp. (1789-1862). P.
1. *Companion to the font and pulpit*. Washington 1846.
 2. *Lectures on the pastoral office*. New York 1849.
- MEARS, DAVID OTIS (1842-1915). P. *The pulpit and the pews: Oberlin lectures of 1892*. Oberlin (Ohio) 1892.
- MEDLEY, JOHN, bp. of Fredericton (1804-1892). P. *Two ordination sermons, preached in Christ church cathedral*. Fredericton (N. B.) 1846 (especially pp. 14-23).
- MEMMINGER, ROBERT WITHERS. 'The pulpit.' Philadelphia 1872 (in his *Present issues; or, Facts observable in the consciousness of the age*).
- MERRILL, DANIEL (1765-1833). P. *The Christian armour*. . . Waterville (Maine) 1826.
- MERRILL, JAMES GRISWOLD (1840-1920). P.
1. 'Preaching to the boys and girls.' New Haven 1881 (*New Englander* 40. 247-256).
 2. 'Expository preaching.' Lebanon (Tenn.) 1884 (*Cumberland Presbyterian quarterly review* 5. 139 ff.).
- MESSALA (pseud.). *Remarks on the Rev. Mr. Channing's sermon, and the religious festival at Boston in commemoration of the conquest of France by the allies*. Boston 1814.
- MIALL, JAMES GOODEVE. P. See: Stoughton, John, below.
- MILBURN, WILLIAM HENRY (1823-1903). P. *The pioneers, preachers, and people of the Mississippi valley*. New York 1860.
- MILLER, JOHN CALE (1814-1880). P. *Preaching: a sermon* [on Colossians 1. 28]. London, Birmingham 1851.
- MILLER, ORLANDO DANA (1821-1888). P.
- 'Preaching to the deaf.' Boston 1884 (*Universalist quarterly review* 41. 45 ff.).
- MILLER, SAMUEL (1769-1850). P.
1. *The duty of the church to take measures for providing an able and faithful ministry*. . . . New York 1812.
 2. *The difficulties and temptations which attend the preaching of the Gospel in great cities* (sermon, 1820). Baltimore 1820.
 3. *Letters on clerical manners and habits*. New York 1827 (see Letter 10, 'Habits in the pulpit and in the house of God,' pp. 503-529).
 4. *Life of Jonathan Edwards*. Boston 1837 (Sparks, *Library of American biography* 8. 3-256). New York 1902.
 5. 'The true test of an apostolic ministry.' New York 1851. (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 23. 297-306).
- MILLER, WILLIAM (1782-1849). P. See: Bliss, Sylvester, above; Beardsley, F. G.; Weniger, C. E., in 20th-century list.
- MILLS, RICHARD. P. *An essay on the local or lay ministry*. London 1851.
- MINTO, WILLIAM (1845-1893). 'John Donne.' London 1880 (*Nineteenth century* 7. 845-863).
- MITCHELL, NATHAN J. (b. 1808). *Reminiscences and incidents in the life of a pioneer preacher of ancient gospel*. Cincinnati 1877.
- MITCHELL, WILLIAM. P. *Phillips Brooks; a study*. Kendallville (Ind.), date of publication not given (*Q.J.S.* 27. 229).
- MOMERIE, ALFRED WILLIAMS (1848-1900). P. *Preaching and hearing, and other sermons*. Edinburgh 1890.
- MONOD, ADOLPHE (1802-1856). P. 'On the elocution of the pulpit,' tr. from the French. Philadelphia 1843 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 15. 191-211), New York 1858 (in H. C. Fish and D. W. Poor, *Select discourses*).
- In French original (*Discours sur le débit oratoire*, delivered before the Faculty of Protestant theology at Montauban in 1840): Paris 1908 (published separately and in *Revue chrétienne*, October 1 and November 1).
- See: Fish, H. C. (No. 3), above; de Pressensé, E. D., below.
- MOODY, DWIGHT LYMAN (1837-1899). P. *Anecdotes and illustrations of D. L. Moody, related by himself in his revival work, compiled by Rev. J. B. McClure*. Chicago 1892. See: Barber, H. H.; Daniels, W. H.; Eggleston, Edward; Gannett, W. C.; Godkin, E. L.; Hall, John, above; Moody, W. R.; Nason, Elias; Sedgwick, A. G.; Wilkinson, W. C., below; Bradford, Gamaliel; Chapman, J. W.; Farwell, J. V.; Fitt, A. P.; Huber, R. B.; Lunsford, Rowan; Mackinnon, Mrs. Peter; Moody, P. D.; Mott, J. R.; Quimby, R. W.; Simrell, V. E.; Speer, R. E., in 20th-century list.

- MOODY, WILLIAM REVELL (1869-1933). P. *The life of Dwight L. Moody, the official authorized version*. New York 1900, 1930. In Swedish (*Dwight L. Moodys lif, av hans son, William R. Moody*): New York 1900.
- MOORE, DANIEL (1809-1899). P. *Thoughts on preaching, specially in relation to the requirements of the age*. London 1861, 1869. See also: Lansdell, Henry, above.
- MOORE, WILLIAM THOMAS (1832-1926). P. 'Modern preachers.' Cincinnati 1869-1876 (*Christian quarterly* 1-8).
- MORISON, JAMES AUGUSTUS COTTER (1832-1888). *The life and times of Saint Bernard, abbot of Clairvaux, A. D. 1091-1153*. London 1863, 1868, 1884.
- MORISON, JOHN HOPKINS (1808-1896). P. 1. *A sermon preached at the installation of the Reverend George W. Briggs*. . . . Salem 1853. 2. 'William Ellery Channing.' Boston 1880 (*Unitarian review* 13. 339-352).
- MORRIS, ALFRED JOHN. P. 'The art and mystery of preaching.' Cincinnati 1870 (*Theological eclectic* 7. 79 ff.).
- MORRIS, EDWARD DAFYDD (1825-1915). P. 'Ethical preaching.' London 1883 (*Catholic Presbyterian* 9. 161-9).
- MORRIS, RICHARD, ed. (1833-1894). P. *Old English homilies and homiletic treatises of the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, with Introduction, translation, and notes*. London 1868, 1872 (1st and 2d ser., Early English tract society).
- MOULE, HORACE MOSLEY. P. *Christian oratory: an inquiry into its history during the first five centuries*. Cambridge and London 1859, Cambridge 1864.
- MUDGE, WILLIAM. P. *Country clergyman's advice to his flock*. London 1830.
- MÜLLER, JULIUS (1801-1878). P. See: Fish, H. C., above.
- MULLOIS, JACQUES ISIDORE, abbé (d. 1870). R.C. *The clergy and the pulpit, in their relations to the people*, tr. by G. P. Badger. London, New York 1867. See: Brigham, C. H. (No. 2), above; Tucker, J. T., below. In French original (*Cours de l'éloquence sacrée populaire, ou Essai sur la manière de prêcher au peuple*): Paris 1853-1863 (6 vols.); many subsequent eds. In Italian (*Corso di sacra eloquenza popolare*, tr. from the French): Turin 1855.
- MUNGER, THEODORE T. (1830-1910). P. *Horace Bushnell, preacher and theologian*. Boston and New York 1899.
- MUNNELL, THOMAS. P. 'Indolent preachers.' Cincinnati 1871 (*Christian quarterly* 3. 98 ff.).
- MURCH, WILLIAM HARRIS. P. See: Anon., No. 50, above; Ware, Henry, below.
- MURPHY, EDGAR GARDNER (1869-1913). P. 'The pulpit and the war.' New York 1897 (*North American review* 166. 751-2).
- MURRAY, JAMES ORMSBEE (1827-1899). P. 'Serial preaching.' New York 1891 (*Homiletic review* vol. 26, November).
- MURRAY, NICHOLAS (pseud. KIRWAN, 1802-1861). P. *Preachers and preaching*. London 1860, New York 1876.
- NADAL, BERNARD HARRISON (1812-1870). P. 'Educational qualifications for the ministry.' New York 1867 (*Methodist quarterly review* 27. 221 ff.).
- NAPIER, ALEXANDER (1814-1897). P. See: Barrow, Isaac, in 17th-century list.
- NASON, ELIAS (1811-1887). P. 1. *Lives of Moody, Sankey, and Bliss*. Boston 1877. 2. *Lives and labors of eminent divines*, by Elias Nason and J. Frank Beale, Jr. Philadelphia 1895.
- NEALE, JOHN M. (1818-1866). P. *Mediaeval preachers and mediaeval preaching; a series of extracts, translated from the sermons of the middle ages*. . . . with notes and an Introduction. London 1856, 1873. See: Anon., Nos. 44 and 102; Davies, James, above.
- NEANDER, AUGUST (1789-1850). P. 1. *The life of St. Chrysostom*, tr. from the German by J. C. Stapleton. London 1845. In German original (*Der heilige Johannes Chrysostomus und die Kirche, besonders des Orients, in dessen Zeitalter*): Berlin 1821-1822 (3 vols.). 2. *General history of the Christian religion and church*, tr. from the German by Joseph Torrey. London 1851-1858 (9 vols. in 10), 1872 (2 vols.), 1890-1896 (9 vols.); Boston 1865-1870 (5 vols.), 1871 (6 vols.). In German original (*Allgemeine Geschichte der christlichen Religion und Kirche*): Hamburg 1825-1852 (6 vols.), Gotha 1856 (3d ed., 4 vols.). 3. *History of the planting and training of the Christian church by the apostles*, tr. by J. E. Ryland. Edinburgh 1842, 1851, 1888; New York 1844, 1865. In German original (*Die Geschichte der Pflanzung und Leitung der christlichen Kirche*

- durch die Apostel, als selbständiger Nachtrag zu der allgemeinen Geschichte der christlichen Religion und Kirche): Hamburg 1831-1832 (2 vols.), 1838 (2 vols.).
- NEBE, AUGUST (1826-1895). P. See: Anon., Nos. 66, 76, above.
- NEEDHAM, GEORGE CARTER (1840-1902). P. *Life and labors of Charles H. Spurgeon*. Boston 1886.
- NELSON, JOHN (1786-1871). P. *The work of the ministry*. . . Boston 1837.
- NELSON, NELS LARS (b. 1862). P. *Preaching and public speaking*. Salt Lake City 1898.
- NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, card. (1801-1890). R.C. 'University preaching.' Dublin 1852 (*Discourses on the scope and nature of a university*, ch. 6); London 1859 (*Lectures and essays on university subjects* 5. 187-220), *ibid.* 1873, 1875 (*The idea of a university*, ch. 6); London and New York 1902, 1912 (*loc. cit.*); Chicago 1927 (*loc. cit.*). See: Church, R. W.; Gladstone, W. E. (No. 1); Hutton, R. H., above; Bacchus, F. J.; Barry, W. F.; Brémond, Henri; Cadman, S. P.; Cragen, D. B.; Cross, F. L.; Gable, Sister Mariella; Holloway, John; Kiener, Sister Mary A.; Loughery, James; May, J. L.; Moody, John; O'Faoláin, Seán; Reilly, J. J.; Ward, W. P.; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- NICHOLS, JAMES (1785-1861). P. See: Fuller, Thomas, in 17th-century list.
- NICHOLS, THOMAS. P. 'Preaching to the conscience.' New York 1875 (*Presbyterian quarterly and Princeton review* 4. 5-28).
- NICOLL, Sir WILLIAM ROBERTSON (1851-1923). P.
1. 'Preachers who have impressed me.' London 1897 (*Sunday magazine* 26. 145 ff.).
 2. 'Memorial sketches of Henry Drummond' (following his *The ideal life and other unpublished addresses*), by Sir William R. Nicoll and John Watson (Ian Maclaren). London 1897.
- NORCLIFFE, CHARLES BEST (1833-1896). P. See: Robinson, C. B., below.
- NORDELL, PHILIP AUGUSTUS (1846-1930). P. 'The preacher as an interpreter.' Cincinnati, New York 1886 (*Baptist review* 8. 147 ff.).
- NORRIS, MARY HARRIOTT (1848-1919). P. 'The need of the pulpit.' New York 1895 (*Methodist review* 55. 430-440).
- NORTH, BROWNLOW, bp. of Winchester (1741-1820). P. See: Stuart, K. M., below.
- NORTHROP, STEPHEN ABBOTT (1852-1918). 'Manuscript versus extempore preaching.' New York 1880 (*Homiletic monthly* 4. 481-2).
- NORTON, ANDREWS (1786-1853). P. Review of *A discourse preached at the dedication of the Second Unitarian church, New York, Dec. 7, 1826*. Boston 1827 (*Christian examiner* 4. 61-66).
- Norwich, Dean of. P. See: Lefroy, William, above.
- OAKELEY, FREDERICK (1802-1880). R.C. *The priest on the mission; a course of lectures on missionary and parochial duties*. London 1871.
- O'CONNOR, JOSEPH V. R.C.
1. 'The elocution of the pulpit.' New York 1892 (*Catholic world* 56. 175-9).
 2. *Hints on preaching*. Philadelphia 1894, New York and Chicago 1914.
- O'CONOR, JOHN FRANCIS XAVIER, S.J., (b. 1852). R.C. *Rhetoric and oratory*. Boston 1898.
- [OGDEN, ROLLO] (1856-1937). P.
1. 'Clerical jesting.' New York 1890 (*Nation* 50. 237).
 2. 'The transformation of the pulpit.' New York 1894 (*ibid.*, 58. 62-3).
- OLIN, STEPHEN (1797-1851). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- OLIPHANT, MARGARET [Mrs. MARGARET OLIPHANT WILSON] (1828-1897). P. *The Life of Edward Irving, minister of the national Scotch church*. London 1862 (2 vols.).
- OLIVER, ALEXANDER. P. *What and how to preach*. Edinburgh 1892.
- ONDERDONK, HENRY U., bp. (1789-1858). P. *A charge to the clergy of the Protestant Episcopal church . . . May 20th, 1829*. Philadelphia 1829.
- ONESIMUS (pseud.). See: Courtier, Peter, above.
- VAN OOSTERZEE, JOHANNES JACOBUS (1817-1882). P. *Practical theology, a manual for theological students*, tr. by M. J. Evans. London 1878.
- In Dutch original (*Praktische theologie, een handboek voor jeugdige godgeleerden*): Utrecht 1877-1878 (2 vols.), 1895, 1898.
- In Danish (*Praktisk theologi*, tr. from the Dutch by M. T. Becher): Copenhagen 1881.
- In German (*Praktische Theologie, ein Handbuch für junge Theologen*, authorized tr. by A. H. Matthiä and A. Petry): Heilbronn 1878-9 (in 2 vols.).
- ORME, WILLIAM (1787-1830). P. *The life*

- and times of Richard Baxter; with a critical examination of his writings. Boston, New York 1831 (2 vols.), Philadelphia 1840 (abridged ed.). See: Baxter, Richard, in 17th-century list.
- OSGOOD, SAMUEL** (1812-1880). P.
1. 'Preaching.' Boston 1884 (*Christian examiner* 36. 301-318).
 2. *The coming church and its clergy; address to the graduating class at the Meadville theological school, June 30, 1858.* New York 1859 (2d ed.).
 3. 'F. W. Robertson and the modern pulpit.' Boston 1866 (*Christian examiner* 80. 219-233).
- OTTEY, JAMES HERVEY**, bp. of Tennessee (1800-1863). P. *Preaching the Gospel; a charge . . . to the clergy of the Protestant Episcopal church in Tennessee, at the twelfth annual convention of the diocese, May 8, 1840.* Nashville, 1840.
- OVERTON, JOHN HENRY** (1835-1903). P. *Life in the English church (1660-1714).* London 1885. See chap. 6 (pp. 231-260): 'Preaching of the period.'
- PADDOCK, BENJAMIN HENRY**, bp. (1828-1891). P. 'The nature and requirements of preaching.' New Haven and New York 1859 (*American church review* 12. 576 ff.).
- PALFREY, JOHN GORHAM** (1796-1881). P.
1. 'Pulpit eloquence.' Boston 1820 (*North American review and miscellaneous journal* 10. 204-217).
 2. *A discourse on the life and character of the Reverend Henry Ware.* . . . Boston 1846.
- PALMER, BENJAMIN MORGAN** (1818-1902). P. *The life and letters of James Henley Thornwell.* Richmond 1875. See: Des Champs, M. B.; Eubank, W. C.; Johnson, T. C., in 20th-century list.
- PALMER, C. P.** 'The sermon as a work of art.' Gettysburg 1877 (*Lutheran quarterly* 7. 236).
- PARK, EDWARDS AMASA** (1808-1900). P.
1. 'Pulpit eloquence.' New York 1838 (*Biblical repository* 10. 169 ff.).
 2. 'Power in the pulpit.' Andover 1847 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 4. 96-117).
 3. 'Theology of the intellect and that of the feelings.' Andover 1850 (*ibid.* 7. 533-569).
 4. 'Methods of perpetuating an interest in hearing the Gospel.' Andover 1871. (*ibid.* 28. 334-365).
 5. 'Three fundamental methods of preaching.' Andover 1871-2 (*ibid.* 28. 566-598, 707-739; 29. 157-195, 339-383, 720-771).
 6. 'The public reading of sermons.' Andover 1872 (*ibid.* 29. 157-176).
7. 'Memoriter preaching.' Andover 1872 (*ibid.* 29. 176-195).
 8. 'Preaching extempore.' Andover 1872 (*ibid.* 29. 339-383).
 9. 'Structure of the sermon: the text.' Andover 1873 (*ibid.* 30. 534-573, 697-728). See: Fish, H. C., above; *The preacher and the pastor*, below; Foster, F. H., in 20th-century list.
- PARKER, JOSEPH** (1830-1902). P.
1. *Ad clerum: advices to a young preacher.* London 1870, Boston 1871.
 2. *Pulpit notes: with an essay on preaching of Jesus Christ.* New York 1873. See: Jeffs, E. H., in 20th-century list.
 3. 'A generation in a city pulpit.' New York 1902 (*Eclectic magazine* 140. 46 ff.).
 4. 'The effects of gospel preaching' (outline of a sermon delivered by Joseph Parker on Acts 2. 37 ff.). New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 126-8).
- PARKER, THEODORE** (1810-1860). P.
1. *An humble tribute to the memory of William Ellery Channing.* . . . Boston 1842.
 2. 'Henry Ward Beecher.' Boston 1907 (in *The American scholar*).
 3. 'Some account of my ministry.' Boston 1911 (in his *Autobiography*, ed. by R. W. Leighton). See: Bartol, C. A. (No. 1); Chadwick, J. W. (No. 2); Dean, Peter; Frothingham, O. B. (No. 3); Higginson, T. W.; Howe, J. W., above; Reville, Albert; Sargent, J. T. (No. 2); Weiss, John, below; Commager, H. S.; McCall, R. C.; Mead, David; Rezek, Clarence; Rusterholtz, W. P.; Villard, O. G., in 20th-century list.
- PARKHURST, CHARLES HENRY** (1842-1933). P. 'Why the manuscript should be retained.' New York 1883 (*Homiletic review* 7. 408-410).
- PARKINSON, JOHN POSTHUMUS**, ed. (1809-1874). See: Buckeridge John, in 17th-century list.
- PARKINSON, RICHARD** (1797-1858). P. *The duty of liturgical preaching stated and enforced.* . . . London 1832.
- PARKMAN, FRANCIS** (1788-1852). P.
1. 'The history of preaching.' Boston 1830 (*Christian examiner* 7. 39-59).
 2. *The spirit of the Christian ministry.* . . . Boston 1837.
- PARSONS, W. E. P.** 'The perils of the preacher.' Gettysburg 1892 (*Lutheran quarterly* 22. 1 ff.).
- PASTOR, LUDWIG**, Freiherr von (1854-1928). R.C. See: Janssen, Johannes, above.

- PATTISON, EVERETT WILSON (1839-1919). P. *Lay preaching*. St. Louis (ca. 1876).
- PATTISON, THOMAS HARWOOD (1838-1904). P.
1. *The making of the sermon*. Philadelphia 1898, London 1898.
 2. *History of Christian preaching*. Philadelphia 1903 (reviewed by X. Koenig in *Revue de l'histoire des religions* 49 [Paris 1903]. 248).
- PATTON, FRANCIS LANDEY (1843-1932). P.
1. *The sermon*. Chicago 1876.
 2. 'Preaching.' New York 1890 (*Presbyterian and reformed review* 1. 26 ff.).
- PATTON, WILLIAM WESTON (1821-1889). P. 'Lay-preaching.' New Haven 1876 (*New Englander* 35. 126-144).
- PEABODY, ANDREW PRESTON (1811-1893). P.
1. 'Preaching.' Boston 1842 (*Christian examiner* 33. 57-70).
 2. *Authority in religion*. . . Boston 1857.
 3. 'Negative preaching.' Boston 1883 (*Unitarian review* 19. 481-495).
- PEABODY, ELIZABETH PALMER (1804-1894). P.
1. *Reminiscences of Rev. William Ellery Channing*. D. D. Boston 1880.
 2. 'Emerson as a preacher.' Boston 1885 (F. B. Sanborn, ed., *Genius and character of Emerson*, Lectures at the Concord school of philosophy, pp. 146-172).
- PEABODY, EPHRAIM (1807-1856). P.
1. *The object of the ministry*. . . Providence 1842.
 2. *Pulpit elocution*, by William Russell, q.v., below (review). Boston 1846 (*Christian examiner* 41. 49-56).
- PEABODY, FRANCIS GREENWOOD (1847-1936). P. 'The opportunity of the preacher.' Boston 1880 (*Unitarian review* 14. 557-570). For later works, see 20th-century list. See also: Curry, S. S., in 20th-century list.
- PEARSE, MARK GUY (1842-1930). P. See: Jeffs, E. H., in 20th-century list.
- PEARSON, SAMUEL. P. 'Pulpit preparation.' London 1884 (*Congregationalist* 13. 320 ff.).
- PEASE, CALVIN (1813-1863). P.
1. 'The distinctive idea of preaching.' Andover 1853 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 5. 366-389).
 2. 'Characteristics of the eloquence of the pulpit.' Philadelphia 1859 (*Presbyterian quarterly review* 7. 177-220).
- PEASE, THEODORE CLAUDIUS. P. *The Christian ministry, its present claim and attraction, and other writings, with an Intro-*
- duction by Egbert C. Smyth*. Boston and New York 1894 (includes lectures on homiletics).
- PENTECOST, GEORGE FREDERICK (1842-1920). P. 'The responsibility of the pulpit to the pew.' Boston 1888 (*Our day* 1. 36 ff.).
- PERCY, WILLIAM. P. *The clergyman and people's remembrancer; or, An essay upon the importance of the ministerial character, as connected with a pure and evangelistic style of preaching*. . . Charlestown 1808.
- PERKINS, NATHAN (1749-1838). P. *A minister of the Gospel taking heed to himself and doctrine*. . . New Haven 1816.
- PHELPS, AUSTIN (1820-1890). P.
1. 'Certainty of success in preaching.' Andover 1853 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 5. 579-598).
 2. 'Theory of preaching.' Andover 1857 (*ibid.* 14. 282-322).
 3. *The theory of preaching*. New York 1881, 1895; London 1882; Chicago 1912; Grand Rapids (Mich.) 1947 (abbreviated and revised ed.). See: Stevens, G. B.; Upson, A. J., below; Hudson, H. H., in 20th-century list.
 4. *Men and books; or, Studies in homiletics*. New York and London 1882, New York 1891.
 5. *English style in public discourse with special reference to the usages of the pulpit*. New York 1883, 1891, 1915.
 6. *My note-book*. New York 1891.
- PHELPS, SYLVANUS DRYDEN (1816-1895). P. 'Popular elements of the preaching of Jesus Christ.' Cincinnati, New York 1882 (*Baptist review* 4. 202 ff.).
- PHILIP, ROBERT (1791-1858). P. *The life and times of the Reverend George Whitefield* (q.v. in 18th-century list). London 1837.
- PHILLIPS, WENDELL (1811-1884). P. *The pulpit: a discourse . . . at the Music Hall, Boston, Nov. 18, 1860* (phonographic report by J. M. W. Kerrinton). Boston 1860.
- PIERCE, JOHN (1773-1849). P. *Ministerial fidelity*. . . Boston 1822.
- PIERCE, LOVICK (1785-1879). P. 'Paul's commission to preach.' Washington (D. C.) 1859 (in *The Methodist pulpit South*, compiled by William T. Smithson, 3d ed., pp. 197-216).
- PIERPONT, JOHN (1785-1866). P.
1. *As you sow, so must you reap*. . . Boston 1828.
 2. *A discourse occasioned by the death of William Ellery Channing*. Boston 1842.
- PIERSON, ARTHUR TAPPAN (1837-1911). P.
1. 'The power and importance of unction in

- preaching.' New York 1877 (*Presbyterian quarterly and Princeton review* 6. 310-324).
2. 'How I succeeded as an extempore preacher.' New York 1889 (*Homiletic review* 18. 80-1).
 3. *The divine art of preaching*. London 1892, New York [1892].
 4. *The making of a sermon*. London 1904, New York [c. 1907], 2d ed. revised and enlarged.
- PIKE, GEORGE. *Essay on preaching*. London 1830.
- PIKE, GODFREY HOLDEN (b. 1836). P. *Wesley and his preachers, their conquest of Britain*. London 1904.
- PIKE, GRANVILLE ROSS. P. 'Latent powers of the pulpit.' Andover 1887 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 44. 349-362).
- PILCHER, H. E. P. 'The gospel ministry.' Cincinnati 1853 (in *Sermons on miscellaneous subjects, by the bishops and the senior preachers of the Ohio and North Ohio conferences*, pp. 317-332).
- PITTENGER, WILLIAM (1840-1904). P. *Oratory, sacred and secular; or, The extemporaneous speaker . . . with an Introduction by John Armor Bingham*. New York 1868.
- PLITT, GUSTAV LEOPOLD (1836-1880). P. See: Schaff, Philip, below.
- PLUMMER, JOHN (b. 1831). P. 'Unfashionable preachers.' London 1861 (*Once a week* 5. 687-8).
- PLUMPTRE, EDWARD HAYES (1821-1891). P. 'Church parties, past, present, and future.' London 1868 (*Contemporary review* 7. 321-346, especially pp. 330-3, 'Preaching of the evangelical party').
- POLLOK, ALLAN (1829-1921). P. 'A few don'ts for preachers.' New York 1900 (*Homiletic review* 40. 297-304).
- POND, ENOCH (1791-1882). P. *The young minister's guide*. . . Bangor (Maine) 1844.
- POOR, DANIEL WARREN (1818-1897). P. See: Fish, H. C. (No. 3), above.
- PORTER, EBENEZER (1772-1834). P.
 1. *The magnitude of the preacher's work*. Andover (Mass.) 1815. See: Anon., No. 208, above.
 2. *The young preacher's manual; a collection of treatises on preaching, comprising Brown's Address to students in divinity, Fénelon's Dialogues on the eloquence of the pulpit, Claude's Essay on the composition of a sermon, abridged, Gregory on the composition and delivery of a sermon, Reybaz on the art of preaching, with a list of books; compiled by Ebenezer Porter*. Boston 1819.
3. *Lectures on homiletics and preaching, and on public prayer*. Andover and New York 1834, London 1835, 1840, 1861. See: Anon., No. 31, above.
 4. 'Primitive preaching.' London 1834 (*Congregational magazine* 17. 381 ff.).
 5. *Lectures on eloquence and style*. Andover 1836.
- See also: Edwards, B. B.; Matthews, Lyman, above; Yarbrough, R. C., in 20th-century list.
- PORTER, ELIPHALET (1758-1833). P. *The simplicity that is in Christ, and the danger of its being corrupted*. . . Boston 1810.
- PORTER, JAMES (1808-1888). P. *Hints to self-educated ministers, with an Introduction by Bishop William L. Harris*. New York, Cincinnati 1879.
- POTTER, THOMAS JOSEPH (1828-1873). R.C.
 1. *Sacred eloquence; or, the theory and practice of preaching*. Dublin 1866, 1868 (3d ed.); New York 1891.
 2. *The spoken word; or, the art of extemporary preaching, its utility, its dangers, and its true idea*. Dublin and London 1872, Dublin 1880.
- POTTS, GEORGE (1802-1864). P. See: Bunge-ner, L. L. F., above.
- POWERS, GRANT (1784-1841). P. *Two kingdoms*. . . Haverhill (N. H.) 1823.
- PRATT, J. P. 'Pulpit oratory.' Boston 1856 (*Christian review* 21. 390 ff.).
- PRATT, JOSIAH, ed. (1768-1844). P. 'What constitutes what is termed effect in preaching?'—excerpt from *Eclectic notes; or, Notes of discussions of religious topics at the meetings of the Eclectic society, London, during the years 1798-1814*. London 1857 (*Christian observer* 57. 57-62).
- The preacher and pastor*, by Fénelon, Herbert, Baxter, and Campbell, ed. and accompanied with an introductory essay by E. A. Park. Andover 1845, 1849.
- DE PRESSENSÉ, EDMOND DÉHAULT (1824-1891). P. *Contemporary portraits: Thiers, Strauss compared with Voltaire, Arnaud de l'Ariège, Dupanloup, Adolphe Monod, Vinet, Vernet, Robertson*, tr. by Annie Harwood Holmden. London 1880. 'The book . . . is in great part a collection of articles that have appeared at intervals in various French journals and reviews' (Excerpt from Preface as quoted by LC). Cf. Pressensé's *Vernet et Robertson* (Paris 1869) and *Alexandre Vinet* (ibid. 1891).
- PRESTON, JOHN THOMAS LEWIS (1811-

- 1890). P. *Pulpit manner*. Richmond, no date given (U. S. Cat. 1912).
- The prophets of the Christian faith*. New York 1896 (What is a prophet? by Lyman Abbott; 'The Apostle Paul,' by David Matheson; 'Clement of Alexandria,' by Marcus Dods; 'St. Augustine,' by A. C. McGiffert; 'Wesley,' by F. W. Farrar; 'Horace Bushnell,' by A. V. G. Allen; 'Jonathan Edwards,' by A. M. Fairbairn; 'Can we be prophets?' by F. W. Farrar).
- PROUD, JOSEPH (1745-1826). P. *The aged minister's last legacy to the new church*. Birmingham 1818.
- PROUDFOOT, JOHN JAMES AITCHISON (1821-1903). P. *Substance of lectures on systematic homiletics*. Toronto 1896; New York, Chicago 1903 (ed. by J. A. Turnbull and A. J. MacGillivray).
- The pulpit orator: being a new selection of eloquent pulpit discourses, accompanied with observations on the composition and delivery of sermons, and containing pieces not found in compilations of this kind, viz. sermons of Bossuet, Massillon, and Porteus; Knox's Hints to public speakers, Jerningham's Essay on the eloquence of the pulpit in England, and Dr. Gregory's Thoughts on the composition and delivery of a sermon*. Boston 1804.
- PUNSHON, WILLIAM MORLEY (1824-1881). P. See: Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- PUTNAM, GEORGE (1807-1878). P. 'Dr. Channing.' Boston 1842 (*Christian examiner* 33. 228-237).
- QUIMBY, JOHN W. P. 'The value of preaching.' Boston 1890 (*Unitarian review* 34. 413-420).
- RAEBIGER, JULIUS FERDINAND (1811-1891). P. *Encyclopaedia of theology*, tr. with additions to the history and literature by the Rev. John Macpherson. Edinburgh 1884-5 (2 vols.).
In German original (*Theologik oder Encyklopaedie der Theologie*): Leipzig 1880.
- RAINY, ROBERT (1826-1906). P. See: Hastings, Frederick, above.
- RAMSAY, ALEXANDER. See: Butler, Samuel, in 17th-century list.
- RAMSAY, EDWARD BANNERMAN, dean of Edinburgh (1793-1872). P.
1. *Rightly dividing the word of truth: a sermon* [on 2 Tim. 2. 15]. . . . Edinburgh 1828.
2. *Pulpit table-talk: containing remarks and anecdotes on preachers and preaching*. London 1868, Manchester 1879. See: Anon., No. 202, above.
3. *The art of reading and preaching distinctly: a letter to a young clergyman just entering the ministry*. London 1869. See: Calvert, F. B., above.
- RANDOLPH, JOHN, bp. of London, ed. (1749-1813). P. See: *The clergyman's instructor*, above.
- DE RAVIGNAN, GUSTAVE FRANÇOIS XAVIER DE LACROIX, s.j. (1795-1858). R.C. See: Burns, George, in 20th-century list.
- RAWSON, JAMES (d. 1854). P. *Preparation for the pulpit: an essay on the composition and delivery of a sermon*. Boston 1846.
- REES, WILLIAM JENKINS (1772-1855). P. *Clerical elocution; or, an essay on the delivery of sermons*. London 1809.
- REID, JAMES. P. *Memoirs of the lives and writings of those eminent divines who convened in the famous assembly at Westminster in the year 1640*. Paisley 1811.
- REINHARD, FRANZ VOLKMAR (1753-1812). P.
1. *Memoirs and confessions*, tr. from the German by A. O. Taylor. Boston 1832.
2. 'The art of preaching practically developed in the confessions of Francis Volkmar Reinhard.' Memphis 1876, New York 1883 (new ed.). See: Anon., No. 200, above.
In German original (*Geständnisse, seine Predigten und seine Bildung betreffend, in Briefen an einen Freund*. Sulzbach 1810, 1811).
- REVILLE, ALBERT (1826-1906). P. *The life and writings of Theodore Parker*, tr. from the French, revised by the author. London 1865.
In French original (*Théodore Parker, sa vie et ses oeuvres*. . . .): Paris 1865.
- REYNOLDS, ELHANAN WINCHESTER (1827-1867). P. 'A preacher on preaching.' Boston 1861 (*Universalist quarterly review* 18. 44 ff.).
- RICHARD, JAMES WILLIAM (1843-1909). P.
1. 'Christian preaching.' Gettysburg 1886 (*Lutheran quarterly* 16. 123 ff.).
2. 'The pulpit: its theme, its end, its methods.' Gettysburg 1889 (*ibid.* 19. 167 ff.).
- RICHARDS, GEORGE (1816-1870). P. *Ministerial duties and immunities*. . . . Boston 1851.
- RICHARDS, GEORGE WARREN (b. 1869). 'The personal element in preaching.' Philadelphia 1897 (*Reformed quarterly review* 44. 324 ff.).
- RICHARDSON, CHARLES. P. See: Coulson, J. E., above.
- RICHARDSON, ROBERT (1806-1876). P.

- Memoir of Alexander Campbell*. Cincinnati 1868-70, 1897 (2 vols.).
- RIDDLE, JOSEPH ESMOND, compiler. (1804-1859). P. *A manual of Christian antiquities . . . to which is prefixed an analysis of the writings of the ante-Nicene fathers; compiled from the works of [J.C.W.] Augusti [1771-1841] and other sources*. London 1839, 1843, especially Bk. 4, ch. 1, sect. 9: 'Of preaching.'
- RIDDLE, MATTHEW BROWN (1836-1916). P. 'St. Chrysostom as an exegete.' New York 1888 (*The Nicene and post-Nicene fathers* 10. xvii-xxii).
- RIDGAWAY, HENRY BASCOM (1830-1895). P. 'Bishop Matthew Simpson.' New York 1885 (*Methodist quarterly review* 45. 21 ff.).
- RIDLEY, J. J. P. 'The inefficiency of the modern pulpit.' New Haven and New York 1846 (*American church review* 8. 95 ff.).
- RIPLEY, EZRA (1751-1841). P. *Fidelity in Christian ministers*. . . Boston 1809.
- RIPLEY, GEORGE (1802-1880). P. *The claims of the age on the work of the evangelist*. . . Boston 1840.
- RIPLEY, HENRY JONES (1798-1875). P. *Sacred rhetoric; or, composition of sermons*. Boston 1849, London 1857. Contains also Ware's *Hints on extemporaneous preaching*, q.v., below. See also: Campbell, George, in 18th-century list.
- Ripon, Bishop of. See: Carpenter, W. B., above.
- RITCHIE, ANDREW (1782-1862). P. *The Christian preacher's assistant*. London 1820.
- ROBERTS, GEORGE C. M. P. *Address delivered before the local Preachers' association of Baltimore, together with the annual address at Troy, N. Y., and Centenary discourse before the National association of local preachers of the M. E. church, in John street, New York city*. Baltimore 1868.
- ROBERTSON, FREDERICK WILLIAM (1816-1853). P. See: Brooke, S. A.; Budington, W. I.; Osgood, Samuel; de Pressensé, E. D., above; Currier, A. H., in 20th-century list.
- ROBINSON, CHARLES. P. 'Alleged defects of Unitarian preaching.' Boston 1844 (*Unitarian examiner* 37. 181-191).
- ROBINSON (later NORCLIFFE), CHARLES BEST (1833-1896). P. 'Sermons and preaching.' London 1863 (*Macmillan's magazine* 7. 409-416).
- ROBINSON, EZEKIEL GILMAN (1815-1894). P. *Lectures on preaching*. New York 1883 (Lyman Beecher lectures at Yale, 1881-2). See: Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- ROBINSON, WILLIAM. P. *An essay on the lay ministry; particularly on that of Wesleyan local preachers*. . . London 1832.
- ROGERS, HENRY (1806-1877). P.
1. 'Joseph Butler.' Boston 1857 (in Thomas Babington Macaulay and others, *New biographies of illustrious men*, pp. 61-84). See: Butler, Joseph, in 18th-century list.
2. 'Robert Hall.' Boston 1857 (*ibid.* pp. 144-165).
3. 'Sacred eloquence: the British pulpit' (1840). London 1850 (in his *Essays selected from contributions to the Edinburgh review* 1. 405-455), 1861; New York 1861 and 1863. See: Holyoake, G. J., above.
- ROGERS, JAMES GUINNESS (1822-1911). P. 'The lay preacher.' London 1880 (*Congregationalist* 9. 907 ff.).
- ROGGE, A. P. 'Aids to sermonizing.' Gettysburg 1870 (*Evangelical review* 21. 308 ff.).
- ROSE, HUGH JAMES (1841-1878). P. *The commission and subsequent duties of the clergy; in a series of discourses preached before the University of Cambridge, in April 1826*. London 1828, 1831 (2d ed.).
- ROTHER, RICHARD (1799-1867). P. See: Anon., No. 76, above.
- ROUNDS, NORMAN. P. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' New York 1838 (*Methodist magazine and quarterly review* 20. 309).
- ROUSSEL, NAPOLEON (1805-1878). P. *How not to preach*, tr. from the French. London 1858.
In French original (*Comment il ne faut pas prêcher*): Paris 1857.
In Dutch (*Hoe men niet moet preken*, tr. from the French): Dordrecht 1859.
- ROWSSELL, EDWARD P. 'How to preach.' London 1858 (*Colburn's new monthly magazine* 111. 261 ff.).
- ROYCE, GEORGE MONROE (b. 1850). P. 'The decline of the American pulpit.' New York 1894 (*Forum* 16. 568-577).
- RUSSELL, FRANCIS THAYER (1828-1910). *The use of the voice in reading and speaking: a manual for clergymen and candidates for holy orders*. New York 1883.
- RUSSELL, WILLIAM (1798-1873). P. *Pulpit elocution*. Andover 1846, 1865, Boston 1867. For a review, see: Peabody, Ephraim (No. 2), above.
- RYAN, ARTHUR. R.C. *Some notes on popular preaching*. Dublin 1885.

- RYLANCE, JOSEPH HINE (1826-1907). P. See: Anon. (Dear Hearer), above.
- RYLAND, JONATHAN EDWARDS (1798-1866). P. See: Foster, John, above.
- RYLANDS, PETER (1820-1887). P. *Pulpit and people*. London 1847.
- RYLE, JOHN CHARLES, bp. of Liverpool (1816-1900). P.
1. *The bishop, the pastor, and the preacher, in three biographical lectures*. Ipswich, London 1854, New York 1855 (*The priest, the Puritan, and the preacher*). The subjects are Latimer, Baxter, and Whitefield.
 2. *The Christian leaders of the last century; or, England a hundred years ago*. London, New York 1869.
 3. *Simplicity in preaching*. London 1882. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 3), in 20th-century list.
- SAGE, SYLVESTER. P. *Sermon delivered at the installation of the Rev. Reuben Emerson . . . in Reading, Massachusetts, October 17, 1804*. Salem 1805.
- SAMPLE, ROBERT FLEMING (1829-1905). P. 'Efficiency in preaching.' New York 1897 (*Presbyterian and reformed review* 8. 279 ff.).
- SANBORN, FRANKLIN BENJAMIN. (1831-1917). P. *The genius and character of Emerson*. Boston 1885.
- SANGER, RALPH. P. *The Christian ministry, the wisdom, benevolence, and purpose of its appointment*. . . Providence 1813.
- SANGER, ZEDEKIAH (ZEDEDIAH). P. *The Christian minister an ambassador of Christ* (an ordination sermon preached September 16, 1812). Providence, date of publication not given. For an earlier work, see 18th-century list.
- SANKEY, IRA D. (1840-1908). P. See: Hall, John; Nason, Elias, above; Sedgwick, A. G., below.
- SARGENT, JOHN T. P. *Theodore Parker, the reform pulpit and the influences that oppose it: a sermon*. Boston 1852.
- SAVAGE, MINOT JOHNSON (1841-1918). P. 'A profane view of the sanctum.' New York 1885 (*North American review* 141. 137-153).
- SAWYER, A. W. P. 'Apostolic preaching.' Philadelphia 1872 (*Baptist quarterly* 6. 469 ff.).
- SCHAEFFER, NATHAN C. (1849-1919). P. 'The foolishness of preaching.' Philadelphia 1889 (*Reformed quarterly review* 36. 406 ff.).
- SCHAFF, PHILIP (1819-1893). P.
1. *The Schaff-Herzog encyclopaedia of religious knowledge*. New York 1882-1883 (3 vols.); New York, London 1908-1912 (12 vols.: *The new Schaff-Herzog encyclopaedia of religious knowledge*, ed. by Samuel Macauley Jackson), based upon the German (*Real-Encyclopädie für protestantische Theologie und Kirche*, started by Johann Jakob Herzog): Hamburg, Gotha 1854-1868 (22 vols.); Leipzig 1877-1887 (18 vols., ed. by J. J. Herzog and G. L. Plitt), 1896-1913 (24 vols., ed. by Albert Hauck).
 2. *History of the Christian church*. New York 1895 (7 vols.).
- SCHENCK, NOAH HUNT (1825-1885). P. *A preacher's errand: an introductory discourse preached in Emmanuel church, Baltimore, on January 8th, 1860*. Baltimore 1860.
- SCHLEIERMACHER, FRIEDRICH ERNST DANIEL (1768-1834). P. See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 6), above.
- SCHLEINIGER, NIKOLAUS, S.J. (1817-1888). R.C. *The principles of eloquence; together with examples selected from the works of the most famous orators of ancient and modern times*, tr. from the 6th German ed., by Joseph Skellon, with a Preface by F. King, S.J. London 1909.
- In German original (*Grundzüge der Beredsamkeit, mit einer Auswahl von Musterstellen aus der rednerischen Literatur der ältern und neuern Zeit*): Freiburg im Breisgau 1863 (2d ed.). Cf. his *Das kirchliche Predigtamt nach dem Beispiele der Lehre der Heiligen und der grössten kirchlichen Redner* (Freiburg im Breisgau 1861, 1881).
- SCHOTT, HEINRICH AUGUST (1780-1835). P.
1. 'Fundamental principles of rhetoric and homiletics,' tr. from the German by E. A. Park. Andover (Mass.) 1845 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 2. 12-48).
 2. 'Treatise on the subject-matter of sermons,' tr. by E. A. Park. *Ibid.* 1846 (*loc. cit.* 3. 461-499).
 3. 'Treatise on the structure of a sermon,' condensed tr. from the German by E. A. Park. *Ibid.* 1848 (*loc. cit.* 5. 731-750).
- In German original (*Die Theorie der Beredsamkeit, mit besonderer Anwendung auf die geistliche Beredsamkeit in ihrem ganzen Umfange dargestellt*): Leipzig 1833.
- SCHUCH, IGNAZ (1823-1893). R.C. *The priest in the pulpit; a manual of homiletics and catechetics*, tr. and adaptation from the original German by Boniface Lübbermann. New York 1894, 1905.
- In German original (*Handbuch der Pastoral-Theologie*): Linz 1865, 1866, and 1870 (under the title: *Handbuch zu den Vorlesungen aus*

- der *Pastoral-Theologie*); *ibid.* 1876 (3d ed.), 1879 (4th ed.), 1880 (5th ed.), 1882 (6th ed.).
- SCHUYLER, ANTHONY (b. 1816). P. 'The weakness and strength of preaching.' New Haven and New York 1876 (*American church review* 32. 33 ff.).
- SCHWARTZ, A. P.
1. 'Protestant pulpit in Germany.' London 1874 (*Contemporary review* 24. 397-419).
2. 'French preachers.' *Ibid.* 1876 (*loc. cit.* 28. 587-615).
- SCOTT, LEVI, bp. (1802-1884). P. See: King, J. E., in 20th-century list.
- SCOVEL, SYLVESTER F. (1835-1910). P. 'Influences which modify preaching abroad.' New Haven 1879 (*New Englander* 38. 373-384).
- SCOVILLE, SAMUEL (b. 1872). P. See: Beecher, W. C., above.
- SEARS, EDMUND HAMILTON (1810-1876). P. *Hindrances to a successful ministry*. . . Boston 1858.
- SEARS, LORENZO (1838-1916). P. *The history of oratory from the age of Pericles to the present time*. Chicago 1896. Chaps. 11-18 deal with sacred oratory.
- [SEDGWICK, ARTHUR GEORGE] (1844-1915). P. 'Moody and Sankey.' New York 1875 (*Nation* 22. 156-7).
- SEDGWICK, JAMES (1775-1851). P. See: Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2), above.
- SEMERIA, GIOVANNI BATTISTA, C.R.S.P. (ca. 1779-1843). R.C. *The fathers of the Oratory*. London 1849. Cf. his *Vita del beato Sebastiano Valfré, della Congregazione dell'Oratorio di Torino* (Rome 1834), of which one of the biographies in *The fathers of the Oratory* is a translation. 'The other lives are taken from Mancuso's *Annals of the Congregation*, and are not so much translations as compilations and paraphrases' (LC).
- SEWALL, FRANK (1837-1915). P. 'The sermon.' Boston 1877 (*Atlantic monthly* 40. 688-9).
- SEWALL, JOHN SMITH (1830-1911). P.
1. 'Uses of history to the preacher.' New Haven 1863 (*New Englander* 22. 420-444).
2. 'Education for the pulpit.' *Ibid.* 1877 (*loc. cit.* 36. 671-693).
3. 'What may we preach?' *Ibid.* 1891 (*loc. cit.* 55. 546-553).
- SEWARD, SAMUEL SWAYZE (1838-1916). P. 'The purpose of preaching.' Boston 1896 (*New church review* 3. 419 ff.).
- SEYMOUR, AARON CROSSLEY HOBART (1789-1870). P. See: Gillies, John, in 18th-century list.
- SHAHAN, THOMAS JOSEPH, bp. (1857-1932). R.C. See: Kerby, W. J., above.
- SHEDD, WILLIAM GREENOUGH THAYER (1820-1894). P.
1. *The nature and importance of a natural rhetoric: an address delivered . . . in the Theological seminary at Auburn, June 16, 1852*. Auburn (N. Y.) 1852
2. *Pulpit outlines; sketches of sermons . . . with an essay on effective preaching by Professor [W. G. T.] Shedd*. London 1852.
3. *Discourses and essays*. Andover 1856; Boston, Philadelphia 1867.
4. 'The true tone in preaching, and the true temper in hearing.' Philadelphia 1863 (*Biblical repertory and Princeton review* 35. 416-439).
5. 'Maxims for sermonizing.' New York 1866 (*American Presbyterian review* 15. 9 ff.).
6. 'Different species of sermons and choice of text.' *Ibid.* 1866 (*loc. cit.* 15. 515 ff.).
7. *The matter, manner, and spirit of preaching*. New York 1866.
8. 'Extemporaneous preaching.' New York 1867 (*American Presbyterian and theological review*, new ser., 5. 9-27).
9. *Homiletics and pastoral theology*. New York 1867, 1891; London 1874 (in his *Works*). See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), above.
10. *Literary essays*. New York 1878. See: Fisher, G. P.; Kidder, D. P., above.
- SHELDON, CHARLES MONROE (1857-1946). P. 'What is a sermon?' New York 1894 (*Outlook* 49. 362-3).
- SHEPARD, GEORGE (1801-1868). P.
1. 'The effective preacher—characteristics and culture.' New York 1839 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 1. 346-362).
2. 'Discriminating preaching.' *Ibid.* 1839 (*loc. cit.* 2d ser., 2. 129-138).
3. 'Manner in the preacher.' *Ibid.* 1840 (*loc. cit.*, 2d ser., 4. 78-90).
4. *Discourse on the Congregational pulpit, preached at the annual meeting of the American Congregational union in 1857*. New York 1857.
- SHERWOOD, JAMES. P. *Bible preaching*. . . New York 1853 (*American national preacher* 27. 206-216).
- SHEVA (Pseud.). See: Anon., No. 155, above.
- SHINDLER, ROBERT. P. *From the ushers' desk to the Tabernacle pulpit; the life and labors of Charles Haddon Spurgeon*. New York 1892.

- SHIRLEY, WALTER WADDINGTON (1828-1866). P. *Account of the church in the apostolic age; to which is added, An essay on dogmatic preaching*. London 1867, Oxford 1874.
- SHOUP, FRANCIS ASBURY (1834-1896). P. 'Has the southern pulpit failed?' New York 1880 (*North American review* 130. 585-603). See: Swing, David, below.
- SILVESTER, JAMES (b. 1858). P. *Two famous preachers of Bath* (William Jay and William Connor Magee, *qq.v.*, above). London 1900.
- SIMEON, CHARLES (1759-1836). P. *Horae homileticae*. London 1837-38 (new ed.). See: Claude, Jean, in 17th-century list.
- SIMPSON, JOHN. P. *Pulpit freshness: how secured; or, Some thoughts specially for young ministers*. London [1878].
- SIMPSON, MATTHEW, bp. (1811-1884). P. [*Yale*] *lectures on preaching* (1878-79). New York 1879, 1907; London 1879; Cincinnati 1906. See: Anon., No. 70; Crooks, G. R.; Fowler, C. H.; Lansing, I. J.; Ridgaway, H. B., above; Taylor, William (No. 2), below; Clark, R. D.; King, J. E.; Macartney, C. E. N.; Wilson, C. T.; Wood, E. M., in 20th-century list.
- SIMPSON, WILLIAM SPARROW, ed. (1828-1897). P. 'Sermons and books of the clergy of S. Paul's.' London 1893 (in his *S. Paul's cathedral library*, esp. pp. 116-117, concerning John Donne).
- SINCLAIR, JOHN (1797-1875). P.
1. *Sermons on preaching*. London 1855.
 2. 'A charge delivered to the clergy of the archdeaconry of Middlesex . . . May 1855. London and Glasgow 1855 (*British eloquence of the nineteenth century*, ser. 1: *Sacred oratory*).
- SKINNER, THOMAS HARVEY (1791-1871). P.
1. *Doctrinal preaching: an address delivered before the Porter rhetorical society* (Andover theological seminary). Boston 1832.
 2. *The elements of power in public speaking: an address delivered Jan. 1, 1833, at his inauguration as Bartlett Professor of sacred rhetoric* (Andover theological seminary). Boston 1833.
 3. *Aids to preaching and hearing*. New York 1839.
 4. 'The theory of preparation for preaching.' New York 1864 (*American Presbyterian and theological review*, new ser., 2. 89-114).
 5. 'Delivery in preaching.' *Ibid.* 1865 (*loc. cit.*, new ser., 3. 36-55).
 6. 'A lecture on parish preaching.' *Ibid.* 1867 (*loc. cit.*, new ser., 5. 108-132).
 7. 'Preaching Christ.' *Ibid.* 1868 (*loc. cit.*, new ser., 6. 338-350).
 8. *Discussions in theology*. New York 1868. Contains two papers on preaching.
- SLATER, WALTER. 'The pulpit in the good old days.' London 1899 (*Temple bar* 85. 557-9).
- SMALL, JOHN, ed. (1828-1886). *English metrical homilies from manuscripts of the fourteenth century, with an Introduction and notes*. Edinburgh 1862.
- SMITH, ASA DODGE (1804-1877). P. 'Christ the preacher's model.' New York 1843 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 9. 149-163).
- SMITH, CHARLES ERNEST (1855-1939). P. 'Word about the "new pulpit."' New York 1895 (*North American review* 160. 308-9). See also: Foss, C. D.; Haweis, H. R., above.
- SMITH, CHARLES WILLIAM. *Clerical elocution: a natural, practical, and original system of delivery*. London 1864.
- SMITH, GEORGE (1800-1868). P.
1. *The local preacher's manual*. London 1858.
 2. *Elements of divinity; a series of lectures on Biblical science, church history, and homiletics*. Nashville 1875.
- SMITH, Sir GEORGE ADAM (1856-1942). P.
1. *Life of Henry Drummond*. London 1899.
 2. *Modern criticism and the preaching of the Old Testament*. London 1902 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1898-9).
- SMITH, GEORGE CHARLES (1782-1863). P. *Preaching in the open air, and the origin of the Christian instruction society*. London [1830?].
- SMITH, HENRY PRESERVED (1847-1927). P. See: Evans, L. J., above.
- SMITH, HENRY WALLIS. P. *The pastor as preacher; or, preaching in connection with work in the parish and the study*. Edinburgh 1882.
- SMITH, J. C. P. *Reminiscences of early Methodism in Indiana*. Indianapolis 1879.
- SMITH, JAMES WHEATON (1823-1900). P. 'The dramatic element of preaching.' Philadelphia 1875 (*Baptist quarterly* 9. 93 ff.).
- SMITH, JOHN, minister of Campbelltown. P. *Lectures on the nature and end of the sacred office, and on the dignity, duty, qualification, and character of the sacred order*. Edinburgh 1808, Philadelphia 1843.
- SMITH, JOHN, LL.D., of Glasgow. P. *Public*

worship; or, Praise, prayer, and preaching. London 1855.

SMITH, JOSEPH FEW (b. 1816). P.

1. 'Earnestness in the preacher.' Gettysburg 1819 (*Evangelical review* 1. 263 ff.).
2. *Pulpit eloquence, as affected by dependence on divine influence.* Auburn (N. Y.) 1848.
3. 'Sympathy in the preacher as an element of success in the ministry.' New York 1851 (*American national preacher* 25. 101-116).

SMITH, LUCY TOULMIN (1838-1911). 'English popular preaching in the fourteenth century.' London 1892 (*English historical review* 7. 25-36).

SMITH, S. P. P. 'Doctrinal and practical preaching.' Boston 1878 (*Universalist quarterly review* 35. 449 ff.).

SMITH, SYDNEY (1771-1845). P. See: Foster, John (No. 5), above.

SMITH, WILDER (1835-1891). P. *Extempore preaching.* Hartford 1884. For a review, see: Tucker, W. J., below.

SMITH, Sir WILLIAM (1813-1893), and CHEETHAM, SAMUEL, eds. P. *A dictionary of Christian antiquities.* Hartford 1880 (2 vols.).

SMITHSON, WILLIAM T., compiler. P. See: Pierce, Lovick, above.

SMYTH, EGBERT C. (1829-1904). P. See: Pease, T. C., above.

SPALDING, GEORGE BURLEY (1835-1914). P. 'Christian preacher and Hebrew prophet.' Boston 1890 (*Andover review* 14. 280-291).

SPAULDING, HENRY GEORGE (1837-1920). P. *The preaching of Phillips Brooks.* Boston 1895.

SPEER, WILLIAM (1822-1904). P. *The great revival of 1800.* Philadelphia [1872].

SPENCE, HENRY DONALD MAURICE (1836-1917), and EXELL, JOSEPH SAMUEL. P. *Pulpit commentary.* London 1880.

SPENCER, J. P. 'Wit and humor in the pulpit.' New York 1895 (*Homiletic review*, vol. 30)—Kayser.

In German (*Witz und Humor in der Predigt*, tr. by J. M.): Stuttgart 1895.

Cf. Anon., No. 249, above.

SPRAGUE, WILLIAM BUELL (1795-1876). P.

1. *Lectures on revivals of religion, with an introductory essay by Leonard Woods, and an appendix.* Albany 1832.
2. *A discourse . . . before the Porter rhetorical society in the Theological seminary at Andover.* Ibid. 1850.

3. *Annals of the American pulpit . . . from the early settlement of the country to the close of the year 1835, with historical introductions.* New York 1857-1869 (9 vols.). See: Anon., Nos. 201, 231; Conrad, V. F.; Forsyth, John; Goodrich, C. A.; Kidder, D. P. (No. 1) above; Whitney, L., below.

SPRING, GARDINER (1785-1873). P.

1. *The discriminating preacher* (sermon, 1824). Hartford 1825.
2. *Fragments from the study of a pastor.* New York 1838.
3. *The power of the pulpit.* New York 1848. For reviews, see: Anon., No. 33; Dickinson, R. W. (No. 3); Edwards, Tryon, above.

SPRING, SAMUEL (1746-1819). P. *A sermon at the inauguration of the Reverend Edward D. Griffin, Bartlett Professor of pulpit eloquence in the Theological institution in Andover.* . . . Boston 1810. For earlier works, see 18th-century list.

SPRY, JOHN HUME (1777 or 8-1854). P. *Reflections on the tendency of a publication, entitled, Hints to the public and legislature on the nature and effects of evangelical preaching.* London 1809. See: Anon., No. 213; Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2), above.

SPURGEON, CHARLES HADDON (1834-1892). P.

1. *Lectures to my students.* London 1875-1894, 1922, 1954 (new ed.); New York 1889, 1894; Grand Rapids 1950. For a review, see: Crocker, Lionel, in 20th-century list.

In French (*L'attitude, les gestes, l'action*, tr. from the English by H. Mouron): Paris 1892; and (*Le secret d'un ministère fécond: causeries sur la prédication*, tr. by Auguste Fisch and H. Mouron): Paris 1905, 1907 (tr. of selected chapters of Spurgeon's *Lectures to my students*).

In German (*Vorlesungen in meinem Prediger-Seminar*): Hamburg 1878 (2 vols.), Cassel 1895 (2d ed., 2 vols.).

2. *Eccentric preachers.* London 1879.

In German (*Excentrische Prediger*, authorized tr. by Wilhelm Krügeberg): Hamburg 1881.

In Swedish (*Excentriskä predikanter*): Uppsala 1914.

3. *Autobiography.* London 1892, 1900.

See also: Brown, John (*Puritan preaching*); Needham, G. C.; Shindler, Robert, above; Taylor, William (No. 2); Williams, William, below; Carlile, J. C.; Crocker, L. G. (No. 8); Fullerton, W. Y.; Nelson, T. F.; Strong, Robert; Vandeman, G. E.; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.

- STACEY, JAMES. P. *The Christian pastor and teacher*. London 1863.
- STALEY, G. L. P. 'Statements on preaching.' Mercersburg 1864 (*Mercersburg review* 16. 290 ff.).
- STALKER, JAMES (1848-1927). P. *The preacher and his models*. London 1891, 1919 (Yale lectures on preaching 1890-1). For a later work, see 20th-century list.
- STANG, WILLIAM, bp. (1854-1907). P. *Pastoral theology*. New York 1897, 1922.
- STANLEY, ARTHUR PENRHYN (1815-1881). P. See: Dark, Sidney, in 20th-century list.
- STARBUCK, CHARLES C. P. 'What gives life to preaching?' Philadelphia 1889 (*Reformed quarterly review* 36. 454 ff.).
- STARR-MARTIN, ELIZABETH. 'A Christian handicap.' New York 1900 (*Arena* 24. 525-8).
- STEARNS, OLIVER (1807-1885). P. *The preacher* (an ordination sermon). Portland (Maine) 1856.
- STEARNS, WILLIAM AUGUSTUS (1805-1876). P.
1. 'The American pulpit: its ends, means, and motives.' Andover 1847 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 4. 247-270).
 2. 'The proper mode of preaching.' Boston 1883 (*American quarterly observer* 1. 80-3).
- STEBBINS, RUFUS PHINEAS (1810-1885). P. *The minister and the age*. . . Boston 1847.
- STEELE, DANIEL (1824-1914). P. 'Politics and the pulpit.' New York 1870 (*Methodist quarterly* 30. 189-204).
- STEPHEN, Sir JAMES (1789-1859). P. *Essays in ecclesiastical biography*. London 1849, 1850, 1860, 1872; London and New York 1907 (2 vols.).
- STEPHEN, Sir LESLIE (1832-1904). P. 'John Donne.' London 1899 (*National review* 34. 595-613), 1910 (*Studies of a biographer* 3. 36-82).
- STEPHENS, ABEL (1815-1897). P.
1. 'Pulpit eloquence.' New York 1843 (*Methodist quarterly review* 3. 528-549). See: Anon., No. 17, above.
 2. *Memorials of the introduction of Methodism into the eastern states: comprising biographical notices of its preachers, sketches of its primitive churches, and reminiscences of its early struggles and successes*. New York 1849.
 3. *Essays on the preaching required by the times, and the best methods of obtaining it; with reminiscences and illustrations of Methodist preaching; including notes for extemporaneous preaching*, etc. New York 1856.
- STEPHENS, WILLIAM RICHARD WOOD (1839-1902). P. *Saint Chrysostom, his life and times*. London 1872.
- STEVENS, GEORGE BOWKER (1854-1906). P. 'Professor Phelps' *Theory of preaching*. New Haven 1882 (*New Englander* 41. 120-8). See: Phelps, Austin, above.
- STEWART, JAMES HALDANE. P. *The priest upon his throne, being lectures delivered during Lent 1849 by twelve clergymen of the Church of England, with a Preface by J. H. S. [one of the lecturers]*. London 1849.
- STEWART, JOHN (1795-1876). P. *Highways and hedges; or, Fifty years of western Methodism*. Cincinnati 1870.
- STEWART, WILLIAM. P. *Duties of the ministry in connection with the education of the people*. . . New York 1855.
- STONE, BARTON WARREN (1772-1844). P. See: Ulrey, Evan, in 20th-century list.
- STONE, JOHN. P. *The preacher of the word*. . . Salem 1837.
- STONE, JOHN SEELY (1795-1882). P. *Memoir of the life of the Rt. Rev. Alexander Viets Griswold . . . with . . . a sermon, charge, and pastoral letter of the late bishop*. Philadelphia 1844.
- STORK, C. A. P.
1. 'The work of the ministry.' Gettysburg 1868 (*Evangelical review* 19. 121 ff.).
 2. 'Sources of power in preaching.' *Ibid.* 1872 (*Lutheran quarterly* 2. 397 ff.).
- STORRS, RICHARD SALTER (1821-1900). P.
1. 'Character in the preacher.' Andover 1857 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 14. 1-40).
 2. *Conditions of success in preaching without notes*. London, New York 1875, London 1892. See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), above.
 3. *Bernard of Clairvaux, the times, the man, and his work*. New York 1892 (especially Lecture 6: 'Bernard of Clairvaux as a preacher'). See: Hall, John, above; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- STORY, JOSEPH (1779-1845). P. *Memoir of William Ellery Channing with extracts from his correspondence and manuscripts*. Boston 1854 (6th ed.), 2 vols.
- STOUGHTON, JOHN (1807-1897). P. *Philip Doddridge, his life and labours, with an introductory chapter by James G. Miall*. London 1851, 1852 (2d ed.), Boston 1853. See: Doddridge, Philip, in 18th-century list.

- STOWE, CALVIN ELLIS (1802-1886). P. 'On expository preaching and the principles which should guide us in the exposition of Scripture.' Andover 1835 (*Biblical repository and quarterly observer* 5. 484-502).
- STRANGE, JOHN (1789-1832). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- STRICKLAND, WILLIAM PETER (1809-1884). P. See: Cartwright, Peter; Finley, J. B., above.
- [STRONG, E.J.]. P. 'Bible preaching.' New Haven 1854 (*New Englander* 12. 44-53).
- STRONG, JAMES (1822-1894). P.
1. 'The pulpit mirrored from the pew.' New York 1890 (*Methodist review* 50. 706-715).
 2. *The model preacher*. New York 1893. See also: McClintock, John, above.
- STUART, GEORGE H. (1816-1890). P. See: Hall, John, above.
- STUART, KENNETH MOODY. P. *Brownlow North: records and recollections*. London 1878, 1879 (abridged, popular ed. under the title, *Brownlow North, the story of his life and work*).
- STURTEVANT, S. T. P. *The preacher's manual: a course of lectures on preaching, in which Claude's principles, as laid down in Letters and conversations on preaching, are fully developed, and illustrated by examples*. London 1829 (2 vols.), 1838, 1866 (4th ed., with an Introduction by A. M. Henderson); New York 1856. See: Claude, Jean, in 17th-century list.
- STYLES, JOHN (1782-1849). P.
1. *A vindication of the nature and effect of evangelical preaching*. London 1808. See: Anon. (A Barrister, No. 2), above.
 2. *Pulpit studies; or, Aids to preaching and meditation*. London 1839 (1st ser., published anonymously; see Anon. (Styles, John, above), 1846 (2d ser.).
- SUDDARDS, WILLIAM, compiler (b. 1805). P. *The British pulpit*. Philadelphia, New York, Boston 1836, 1845 (7th ed., 2 vols.).
- SUMMERFIELD, JOHN (1798-1825). P. See: Taylor, William (No. 2), below.
- SUMNER, CHARLES RICHARD, successively bp. of Llandaff and of Winchester (1790-1878). P. *The ministerial character of Christ practically considered*. London 1824, 1835.
- SUMNER, JOHN BIRD, abp. of Canterbury (1780-1862). P. *Apostolical preaching considered in an examination of St. Paul's Epistles*. London 1815 (1st ed.), 1826 (5th ed.), 1850 (9th ed.); New York 1846. In French (*De la prédication apostolique d'après les épitres de Saint Paul*, tr. from the English): Paris 1846.
- SUTCLIFFE, JOSEPH (1762-1856). P. See: Osterwald, J. F., in 18th-century list.
- SUTELL (formerly SUTTLE), CHARLES. P. *Preachers and preaching*. Brighton 1888 (2d ed.).
- SWINDELLS, W. P. 'Subjective conditions essential to the highest power in preaching.' New York 1894 (*Methodist review* 54. 421-432).
- SWING, DAVID (1830-1894). P.
1. 'The failure of the southern pulpit.' New York 1880 (*North American review* 130. 356-369). See also: Shoup, F. A., above.
 2. 'The decay of modern preaching.' Chicago 1882 (*Dial* 3. 5-6). See: Mahaffy, Sir John P., above.
- TAFEL, RUDOLF LEONHARD (b. 1831). P. *Preaching gift, abrogation of representatives, and other subjects*. London 1874.
- TAIT, ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL (1811-1882). P. *Suggestions to the theological student*. London 1846.
- TALFOURD, Sir THOMAS NOON (1795-1854). P. 'On pulpit oratory.' London 1821 (*London magazine* 3. 182-8, 306-311); reprinted in part in his *Critical and miscellaneous writings* (Philadelphia 1842, 1846, 1848; Boston 1854, 1856; New York 1854).
- TALMAGE, THOMAS DEWITT (1832-1902). P. *Preaching to the masses*. New York 1875. See: Godkin, E. L., above; Macartney, C. E. N.; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.
- TAPPAN, HENRY PHILIP (1805-1881). P. 'Preachers and preaching.' New York 1841 (*American Biblical repository*, 2d ser., 5. 317-334).
- TAYLOR, EDWARD THOMPSON (1793-1871). P. See: Bartol, C. A., above.
- TAYLOR, JAMES MONROE (1848-1916). P. 'The place of preaching in the plan of God.' Cincinnati and New York 1881 (*Baptist review* 3. 366 ff.).
- TAYLOR, WILLIAM, missionary bp. of Africa (1821-1902). P.
1. *Seven years' street preaching in San Francisco, California*. . . . New York [c. 1856].
 2. *The model preacher: a series of letters on the best mode of preaching the Gospel*. Cincinnati 1859, 1860; London 1865, 1868. Contains comments upon the preaching of: H. W.

Beecher, John Bunyan, James Caughey, Thomas Chalmers, William Chillingworth, W. B. Christie, John Collins, Valentine Cook, G. G. Cookman, Jonathan Edwards, Christmas Evans, Wilbur Fisk, John Strange, John Summerfield, Charles Wesley, John Wesley, George Whitefield.

TAYLOR, WILLIAM MACKERGO (1829-1895). P.

1. *The ministry of the word*. New York 1876 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1875-6).
2. 'Sensationalism in the pulpit.' New York 1879 (*North American review* 128. 201-211).
3. 'Homiletics (from the Anglo-American point of view).' New York [c. 1883] (in *A religious encyclopaedia* . . . ed. by Philip Schaff, 2. 1014-1016).
4. *John Knox*. New York 1886.
5. *The Scottish pulpit from the Reformation to the present day*. London 1887, New York 1912.
6. 'On the use of the manuscript in the pulpit.' New York 1887 (*Homiletic review* 13. 281-287).

See also: Arthur, William, above; Wilkinson, W. C., in 20th-century list.

TEALE, WILLIAM HENRY (1810-1878). P. *Lives of English divines: Bishop [Lancelot] Andrew[e]s, Doctor [Henry] Hammond, Bishop [George] Bull, Bishop [Thomas] Wilson, [William] Jones of Nayland*. London 1846. All 17th-century preachers except William Jones, *q.v.* in 18th-century list.

TELFORD, JOHN (1851-1936). P. *History of lay preaching in the Christian church*. London 1897, 1912.

TEMPLE, FREDERICK, successively bp. of Exeter and of London, and abp. of Canterbury (1821-1902). P. See: Anon., No. 16, above; Jeffs, E. H., in 20th-century list.

THEREMIN, FRANZ (1780-1846). P. 'Demosthenes and Massillon—a contribution to the history of eloquence,' condensation and tr. by J. B. Lyman. Andover 1849 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 6. 1-26).

In German original (*Demosthenes und Massillon, ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Beredsamkeit*): Berlin 1845.

In Dutch (*Demosthenes en Massillon, eene bijdrage tot de geschiedenis der welsprekendheid*, tr. from the German by J. Schade): The Hague 1847.

THOLUCK, AUGUST (1799-1877). P. 'Tholuck's view of the right way of preaching, a translation . . . of "Counsels to the modern German preacher," Dr. Tholuck's Preface to

his second series of sermons.' New York 1870 (*Princeton review* 42. 247-360).

In German original (*Predigten in dem akademischen Gottesdienste der Universität Halle . . . gehalten*): Hamburg 1836-8 (2d ser., 2 vols.).

See Duff, A.; Fish, H. C. (No. 3); Hoppin, J. M. (No. 6), above.

THOMAS, B. D. P. 'Elements of pulpit power.' New York 1892 (*Baptist quarterly review* 14. 27 ff.).

THOMAS, E. E. P. 'American scholarship and the science of homiletics.' New York 1881 (*Independent* 33-7).

THOMAS, O. P. 'The preaching and preachers of Wales.' Cincinnati 1863 (*Theological eclectic* 1. 147 ff.).

THOMPSON, CHARLES LEMUEL (1839-1924). P. *Times of refreshing; a history of American revivals from 1740 to 1877, with their philosophy and methods*. Chicago, Philadelphia 1877.

THOMPSON, JOSEPH PARRISH (1819-1879). P. *The early witnesses; or, Piety and preaching of the middle ages*. New York 1857.

THOMSON, ANDREW. P. *Sermons on hearing the word preached*. Edinburgh 1825.

THORNE, ALEXANDER S. (1825?-1900). P. *Politics and Gospel; or, The duty of ministers in regard to politics*. Circleville (Ohio) 1864.

THORNTON, JOHN WINGATE (1818-1878). P. *The pulpit of the American revolution; or, The political sermons of the period 1776, with a historical Introduction, notes, and illustrations*. Boston and New York 1860. For a review, see: Bacon, Leonard, above.

THORNWELL, JAMES HENLEY (1812-1862). P. See: Palmer, B. M., above.

THOROLD, ANTHONY WILSON, bp. of Winchester (1825-1895). P. 'The evangelical clergy of 1868.' London 1868 (*Contemporary review* 8. 569-596).

THUREAU-DANGIN, PAUL MARIE PIERRE (1839-1913). R.C. *Saint Bernardino of Siena*, tr. from the French by the Baroness Gertrud von Hügel. London 1906, 1911 (*The life of S. Bernardino of Siena*).

In French original (*Un predicateur populaire dans l'Italie de la Renaissance, Saint Bernardin de Sienne* (1380-1444). Paris 1896.

In Italian (*Un predicatore popolare italiano dei tempi del Rinascimento, S. Bernardino da Siena*, tr. by Msgr. Telemacho Barbetti): Siena 1897.

TICKNOR, GEORGE (1791-1871). P. *History of Spanish literature*. New York 1849 (3

- vols.); London 1849, 1863 (3 vols.); Boston 1863 (3 vols.), 1888, 1891 (6th American ed., 3 vols.). See especially Period 2, ch. 37, 'Luis de Granada,' and Period 3, ch. 4, 'Padre Isla.'
- In French (*Histoire de la littérature espagnole*, tr. from the English by J. G. Magnabel; with notes and additions by the Spanish commentators, Pascual de Gayangos and Enrique de Vedia): Paris 1864.
- In German (*Geschichte der schönen Literatur in Spanien*, tr. with additions ed. by N. H. Julius): Leipzig 1852.
- In Spanish (*Historia de la literatura española*, tr. with notes and comments by Pascual de Gayangos and Enrique de Vedia): Madrid 1851-1856 (4 vols.).
- TILLEY, W. J. P. 'Some essentials of successful preaching.' New York 1879 (*Homiletic monthly* 3. 657-708).
- TITZEL, J. M. P. 'The province and power of the pulpit.' Philadelphia 1884 (*Reformed quarterly review* 31. 134 ff.).
- TODD, JOHN (1800-1873). P.
1. *Religious teachers tested*. . . . Cambridge (Mass.) 1827.
 2. *The pulpit tested*. . . . Pittsfield 1844.
 3. *Tendencies to intellectual preaching*. . . . Northampton 1853.
- TOMES, ROBERT (1817-1882). P. 'Preachers and preaching.' New York 1869 (*Harper's magazine* 38. 373-8).
- TOWNSEND, JOHN (1757-1826). P. *Hints on Sunday schools and itinerant preaching*. London 1801.
- TOWNSEND, LUTHER TRACY (1838-1922). P. *Pulpit rhetoric*. New York 1882.
- Tracts for the times, by members of the University of Oxford*. London 1840 (vol. 5 for 1838-1840); see especially Tract No. 87, 'On reserve in communicating religious knowledge,' Pt. v, 2: 'On preaching the word most effectually,' and 7: 'On eloquent preaching and delivery.' See: Bricknell, W. S., above.
- TRACY, JOSEPH (1793?-1874). P. *The great awakening*. Boston 1842.
- TREVARTHEN, JOHN. P. *Lay services and preaching*. London 1885.
- TREVELYAN, GEORGE M. (b. 1876). P. *England in the age of Wycliffe*. London, New York 1899, 1900, 1904.
- TROLLOPE, WILLIAM (1798-1863). P. See: Cave, William, in 17th-century list.
- TRUMBULL, HENRY CLAY (1830-1903). P. *Children in the temple; a hand-book for the Sunday-school concert; and a guide for the children's preacher, containing a history of children's worship, hints on Bible reading, singing, prayer, and preaching*. . . . Springfield (Mass.) 1869.
- TRUXALL, A. E. P. 'Sermonizing.' Philadelphia 1897 (*Reformed quarterly review* 44. 201 ff.).
- TUCKER, JOSHUA THOMAS (1812-1897). P. 'Abbé Mullois on preaching.' Boston 1868 (*Congregational review* 8. 127 ff.). See: Mullois, J. I., above.
- TUCKER, WILLIAM JEWETT (1839-1926). P.
1. 'Extempore preaching, by Wilder Smith; a review.' Boston 1885 (*Andover review* 3. 192-3).
 2. 'Colloquies on preaching, a review.' *Ibid.* 1890 (*loc. cit.* 13. 345-7). See: Twells, Henry, below.
 3. *The making and unmaking of the preacher*. . . . Boston, New York 1898 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1897-8).
- TUCKERMAN, HENRY THEODORE (1813-1871). P. 'Preachers.' New York 1866 (in his *The criterion; or, The test of talk about familiar things; a series of essays*, pp. 292-324).
- TULLOCH, JOHN (1823-1886). P. *Early Puritanism and its leaders: Cromwell, Milton, Baxter, Bunyan*. Edinburgh 1861.
- TURNBULL, ROBERT (1809-1877). P.
1. *Pulpit orators of France and Switzerland*. Glasgow [1848], New York 1848, 1853.
 2. *The student preacher*. Hartford (?), 1854.
- TUTTLE, ALEXANDER HARRISON (1844-1932). P. 'The teaching element in preaching.' New York 1898 (*Methodist review* 58. 205-212).
- TWELLS, HENRY. P. *Colloquies on preaching*. London 1889, 1892 (3d ed.). See: Tucker, W. J., above.
- TWOMBLY, ALEXANDER STEVENSON (1832-1907). P. 'Personal perils of the preacher.' New Haven 1865 (*New Englander* 24. 481-494).
- TYERMAN, LUKE (1819 or 1820-1889). P.
1. *The life and times of Samuel Wesley*. London 1866; 1872-1875 (2d ed., 3 vols.).
 2. *The life and times of the Rev. John Wesley, M. A., founder of the Methodists*. London 1870-71 (3 vols.), 1872-75 (3 vols., 2d ed.), 1876-78 (3 vols., 3d ed.).
 3. *The Oxford Methodists*. . . . London 1872, New York 1873.

4. *The life of the Rev. George Whitefield*. London 1876-77 (2 vols.).
- TYNDALE, JOHN. P. *The man of God*. London 1850.
- UPHAM, SAMUEL FOSTER (1834-1904). P.
1. *Homiletics and liturgics*. Madison (New Jersey) 1898 (privately printed).
 2. *The history of preaching; outlines of lectures for studies at Drew seminary*. Ibid. 1898 (also privately printed).
- [UPHAM, THOMAS COGSWELL] (1799-1872). P. 'Hints on extemporaneous preaching,' by Henry Ware; a review. Boston 1824 (*North American review* 19. 297-303).
- UPSON, ANSON JUDD (1823-1902). P. 'Phelps' Theory of preaching.' New York 1882 (*Presbyterian review* 3. 203 ff.). See: Phelps, Austin, above.
- VAN DER VEEN, CHRISTIAN. P. 'The preaching of the Gospel.' Boston 1891 (*Andover review* 16. 433-455).
- VAN DYKE, HENRY (1852-1933). P.
1. *The Gospel for an age of doubt*. London, New York 1896, 1902 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1895-6).
 2. *The Gospel for a world of sin; a companion volume to The Gospel for an age of doubt*. London, New York 1899.
- See: Bos, W. H., in 20th-century list.
- VAUGHAN, CHARLES JOHN (1816-1897). P. *The clergyman's appeal to his hearers*. London, date of publication not given (London cat. 1816-1851).
- VAUGHAN, ROBERT (1795-1868). P. *The modern pulpit viewed in relation to the state of society*. London 1842. See anon. review in *Monthly review* 159 (London 1842). 245-254.
- VAUX, JAMES EDWARD. P. *Preaching: what to preach and how to preach, practical hints for the clergy*. London 1882.
- VENN, JOHN (Prebendary of Hereford). P. 'The revival in Wales.' London 1860 (*Conference of the Evangelical alliance*).
- VERNON, J. R. P. See: Hastings, Frederick, above.
- VINCENT, MARVIN RICHARDSON (1834-1922). P. *Expositor in the pulpit*. New York [1884].
- VINET, ALEXANDRE RODOLPHE (1797-1847). P.
1. *Homiletics, or the theory of preaching* . . . tr. from the French. Edinburgh 1853, 1858 (ed. by A. R. Fausset); New York 1854, 1880 (tr. by T. H. Skinner). See: Anon., No. 243, above.
- In French original (*Homilétique, ou Théorie de la prédication*): Paris 1853, 1873.
- In Dutch (*Homiletiek, of theorie der prediking*, tr. from the French by E. Moll): Tiel 1854, 1875 (2d ed., revised).
- In German (*Homiletik oder Theorie der Predigt*, tr. by J. Schmidt, Preface by K. R. Hagenbach): Basel 1857.
2. *Pastoral theology, or theory of the evangelical ministry*, tr. from the French. New York 1853, 1854 (tr. by T. H. Skinner); Nashville 1856, 1875. See: Anon., No. 32, above.
- In French original (*Théologie pastorale, ou Théorie du ministère évangélique*): Paris 1850, 1854; Lausanne 1942.
- In Danish (*Pastoraltheologi eller Laeren om det evangeliske praestembede*, tr. by C. A. Ravn): Copenhagen 1854, 1893.
- In German (*Pastoral-Theologie oder Lehre vom Dienst am Evangelium*): Grimma 1852, Braunschweig and Charlottenburg 1896 (after the Paris ed. of 1850, tr. and ed. with critical notes from the German and Lutheran standpoint by H. G. Hesse).
- For critical studies of both these works, see: de Pressensé, E. D., above; and 'French tracts on preaching,' Columbia (Mo.) 1950 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 36. 318-19).
- VIRTUE, PETER, the younger. P. *Some remarks on the pulpit*. Melbourne 1884.
- WACE, HENRY (1836-1924). P. 'Barrow (the exhaustive preacher).' London 1877 (in *The classic preachers of the English church, q.v.*, above, pp. 27-52). See: Barrow, Isaac, in 17th-century list.
- WAGNER, J. P. 'The pulpit and the problems of modern life.' Gettysburg 1891 (*Lutheran quarterly* 21. 413 ff.).
- WAGNER, S. G. P. 'The preacher and his theme.' Philadelphia 1881 (*Reformed quarterly review* 28. 147 ff.).
- WALKER, JAMES (1794-1874). P. *Smooth preaching*. New York 1823.
- WALKER, WILLISTON (1860-1922). P.
1. *Great men of the Christian church*. New York 1899, 1908.
 2. *Ten New England leaders (including Jonathan Edwards)*. Chicago 1901, 1908.
- WALLACE, FRANCIS HUSTON. P. *Witnesses for Christ; or a sketch of the history of preaching*. Toronto 1885.
- WALLACE, THOMAS (of Bridport). P.
1. *A guide to the Christian ministry*. London 1849.
 2. *A portraiture of the late Rev. William Jay*,

of Bath: an outline of his mind, character, and pulpit eloquence. . . . London 1854.

WARD, JAMES WARNER (1816-1897). P. 'Pulpit eloquence.' Columbus 1838 (*Hesperian* 1. 446 ff.).

WARD, MARY AUGUSTA (ARNOLD), 'Mrs. HUMPHRY WARD' (1851-1920). P. *Robert Elsmere*. London and New York 1888 (3 vols.). In German, tr. by Therese Leo: Berlin 1890 (2 vols.). See also: Armstrong, R. A.; Gladstone, W. E., above.

WARE, HENRY (1794-1843). P.

1. *Hints on extemporaneous preaching*. Boston 1824, 1826, 1831 (3d ed.), 1846; London 1830, 1841 (in *Essays on the Christian ministry*, Preface by W. H. Murch), 1846, 1849, 1851 (with H. J. Ripley, *Sacred rhetoric*); Edinburgh 1836 (*Students' cabinet of useful tracts*, No. 4). In Dutch (*Het improviseren de beste preek-methode*, tr. from the 3d American ed. by A. W. van Campen): Amsterdam 1862, 1864. See: Palfrey, J. A.; Upham, T. C., above; Ware, John, below.
2. 'Unitarian preaching.' Boston 1830 (*Christian examiner and general review* 9. 198-205).
3. *The object and means of the Christian ministry*. . . . Cambridge 1837.
4. *Memoirs of the Rev. Noah Worcester, D. D., with a Preface, notes, and a concluding chapter by Samuel Worcester*. Boston 1844.

WARE, JOHN (1795-1864). P. *Memoir of the life of Henry Ware, Jr., by his brother*. Boston 1846, 1880 (2 vols.).

WARE, WILLIAM, ed. (1797-1852). P. *American Unitarian biography*. Boston 1850-1851 (2 vols.).

WARFIELD, BENJAMIN BRECKENRIDGE (1851-1921). P. See: Kuyper, Abraham, above.

WARNER, RICHARD (1763-1857). P.

1. *Considerations on the doctrines of the evangelical clergy; and on the probable effects of evangelical preaching*. . . . Bath [1817].
2. *Evangelical preaching (commonly so denominated); its character, errors, and tendency, in a letter to the bishop of Bath and Wells*. London 1828. See: Anon., Nos. 243 and 244, above.

WARREN, FREDERICK EDWARD (1842-1930). P. 'Sermon.' Hartford 1880 (*Dictionary of Christian antiquities* 2. 1889).

WATERBURY, JARED BELL (1799-1876). P. *Sketches of eloquent preachers*. New York [c. 1864].

WATKINSON, WILLIAM LONSDALE (1838-1925). P.

1. 'Apprenticeship of preaching.' New York 1897 (*Methodist review* 57. 37-46).
2. 'Impressionist preaching.' New York 1897 (*ibid.* 57. 743-753).

WATSON, JOHN (pseud. IAN MACLAREN), 1850-1907. P.

1. *The cure of souls*. London 1896, New York 1896, 1912 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1896-7).
2. 'The positive note in preaching.' New York 1898 (*Christian literature* 17. 44 ff.). See: Nicoll, Sir William R., above.

WAYLAND, FRANCIS (1796-1865). P.

1. *The apostolic ministry*. Rochester 1853.
2. *Letters on the ministry of the Gospel*. Boston, New York 1864; reviewed in *The New Englander* 22 (New Haven 1863). 587-591.

WEIDNER, REVERE FRANKLIN (1851-1915). P. *Theological encyclopaedia and methodology, based on Hagenbach and Kautzsch (qq.v., above)*. New York 1885-1891 (3 vols.).

WEISS, JOHN (1818-1879). P.

1. *The modern pulpit; a sermon preached at the ordination of Samuel Longfellow at Fall River, Mass., Feb. 16, 1848*. Fall River 1848.
2. *The life and correspondence of Theodore Parker*. New York 1864 (2 vols.).

WELCH, M. C. P. 'A humble apology; or, Is the pulpit insincere?' New Haven 1881 (*New Englander* 40. 100-112).

WELD, THEODORE DWIGHT (1803-1895). P. See: Carmack, P. A., in 20th-century list.

WEST, ALFRED SLATER (1846-1932). P. See: Earle, John, in 17th-century list.

WHARTON, FRANCIS (1820-1889). P. *The Missouri valley and lay preaching*. New York 1859.

WHATELY, ELIZABETH JANE (1822-1893). P. *The life and correspondence of Richard Whately, D. D.* London 1866 (2 vols.).

WHATELY, RICHARD, abp. of Dublin (1787-1863). P.

1. *Elements of rhetoric, comprising the substance of the article in the Encyclopaedia metropolitana with additions*. . . . London 1828, 1836 (5th ed.), 1846 (7th ed.); Boston 1832, 1833, 1845; Cambridge (Mass.) 1833; New York 1853, 1854, 1869, 1871.
2. 'The duty and method of preaching.' Cincinnati 1863 (*Theological eclectic* 1. 191 ff.). See: Whately, E. J., above; Parrish, W. M., in 20th-century list.

WHEELER, HENRY (1835-1925). P. 'Our

- Methodist local preachers.' New York 1882 (*Methodist quarterly review* 42. 226-252).
- WHEELER, JOHN (1798-1862). P. *Address* (before the Porter rhetorical society of the Theological seminary, Andover, Sept. 1834). Andover 1836.
- WHIPPLE, EDWIN PERCY (1819-1886). P. 'South's sermons.' Boston 1849 (in his *Essays and reviews* 2. 74-104).
- WHITE, ANDREW DICKSON (1832-1918). P. See: Bautain, L. E. M., above.
- WHITE, FRANCIS OVEREND. P. *The lives of the Elizabethan bishops*. London 1898.
- WHITE, WILLIAM, bp. (1748-1836). P. *The integrity of Christian doctrine, and the sanctity of Christian practice, united in Christian preaching*. New York 1911. See: Wilson, Bird, below.
- WHITEFOORD, B. (1848-1911). P. 'The ideal preacher.' London 1896 (*Expositor*, 5th ser., 17. 357-366).
- WHITMAN, JASON (1799-1848). P. *Religious excitement not the result of special divine influence*. . . Boston 1832.
- [WHITNEY, L.] P. 'Sprague's *Annals of the American pulpit*.' Boston 1857 (*North American review* 84. 469-484). See: Sprague, W. B., above.
- WHITNEY, ORSON FERGUSON (b. 1855). P. *Life of Heber G. Kimball*. Salt Lake City 1888.
- WHYMPER, FREDERICK. P. See: Ham, J. P., above.
- WILKINSON, WILLIAM CLEAVER (1833-1920). P.
1. 'Bondage of the pulpit.' New York 1870-1871 (*Scribner's monthly* 1. 69-78, 437-448).
 2. 'Dwight L. Moody as a preacher.' New York 1898 (*Homiletic review*, vol. 32). For a later work, see 20th-century list.
- WILLCOX, GILES BUCKINGHAM (1826-1922). P. *The pastor amidst his flock*. New York 1890.
- WILLETT, HERBERT L. (1864-1944). P. See: Grafton, T. W., above.
- WILLIAMS, Sir GEORGE (1821-1905). P. See: Anon., No. 95, above.
- WILLIAMS, L. L. P. See: Earle, John, in 17th-century list.
- WILLIAMS, SAMUEL PORTER (1779-1826). P. *The good minister*. . . Newburyport 1821.
- WILLIAMS, WILLIAM (minister of Upton chapel, London). P. *Personal reminiscences of Charles Haddon Spurgeon*. New York 1895.
- WILLISTON, MARTYN L. P. 'The imaginative element in preaching.' Boston 1875 (*Congregational quarterly* 17. 282-295).
- WILLMOTT, ROBERT ELDRIDGE ARIS (1809-1863). P. *Jeremy Taylor, his predecessors, contemporaries, and successors*. London 1847.
- WILSON, BIRD (1777-1859). P. *Memoir of the life of the Right Reverend William White, D. D., bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church in the state of Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia 1839.
- WILSON, DANIEL, bp. (1778-1858). P. See: Bateman, Josiah, above; Loane, M. L. (No. 1), in 20th-century list.
- WILSON, Mrs. MARGARET OLIPHANT. See: Oliphant, Margaret, above.
- WILSON, SAMUEL J. P. 'The history of preaching: an inaugural discourse.' Pittsburgh 1858 (in *Discourses at the inauguration of the Rev. Samuel J. Wilson as professor . . . in the Western theological seminary at Allegheny City* . . .).
- WILSON, WILLIAM. P. *Lives of popular preachers of the ancient church*. London 1859, 1871.
- WINTERS, DAVID. P. 'Some of the main characteristics of the European and American pulpits of the day.' New York 1880 (*Homiletic review* 5. 109-111).
- WISSEL, JOSEPH (1853-1912). R.C.
1. *The Redemptorist on the American missions*. New York 1875, West Chester (Pa.) 1888, Norwood (Mass.) 1920 (3d ed., 3 vols., ed. by Th. Mullaney, c.ss.r.).
 2. 'The good effects of parish missions.' Philadelphia 1894 (*American ecclesiastical review* 11. 173-196).
- WITHINGTON, LEONARD (1789-1885). P.
1. 'Method in sermons.' Andover 1861 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 18. 608-635).
 2. 'Permanent preaching for a permanent pastorate.' *Ibid.* 1862 (*loc. cit.* 19. 210-327).
- WITHROW, WILLIAM HENRY (1839-1908). P. *Great preachers, ancient and modern*. Toronto 1880; reviewed anonymously in *Methodist quarterly review* 41 (New York 1881). 403.
- WOOD, BENJAMIN. P. *A sermon, preached in Bradford, New Hampshire, on the 6th day of March, 1803, at the ordination of the*

- Rev. Lemuel Bliss; and again, in Oxford, Mass., on the 27th day of the same month, at the ordination of the Rev. Josiah Moulton. Concord 1805.
- WOODBIDGE, JOHN (1784-1869). P. See: Clark, S. D., above.
- WOODBIDGE, SAMUEL. P. *The devoted pastor*. . . . New York 1839 (*American national preacher* 13. 29-32).
- WOODS, LEONARD (1774-1854). P.
1. *The usefulness of the sacred office*. . . . Newburyport 1819.
 2. *The grand theme of the Christian minister*. . . . Andover 1821.
 3. 'Apostolic preaching.' New York 1833 (*American national preacher* 8. 214-224).
- See also: Sprague, W. B., above.
- WOODWORTH, W. W. P. 'History of the pulpit,' review of H. C. Fish, *History and repository of pulpit eloquence*. New Haven 1856 (*New Englander* 14. 344-362).
- WOOLLEY, JOHN GRANVILLE (1850-1922). P. 'The power of the pulpit.' Boston 1896 (*Our day* 16. 506 ff.).
- WORCESTER, NOAH (1758-1837). P. See: Ware, Henry, above.
- WORCESTER, SAMUEL (1770-1821). P.
1. *The importance of divine knowledge* (an ordination sermon). Salem 1805.
 2. *The commission and the object of the gospel minister* (an ordination sermon). Dedham 1815.
- See: Ware, Henry, above; Worcester, S. M., below.
- WORCESTER, SAMUEL MELANCHTHON (1801-1866). P. *The life and labors of Rev. Samuel Worcester, D. D.* Boston 1852 (2 vols.).
- WORDSWORTH, CHRISTOPHER (1774-1846). P. *Ecclesiastical biography; or, Lives of eminent men, connected with the history of religion in England, from the commencement of the reformation to the revolution*. London 1810, 1818, 1837, 1853.
- WORMAN, JAMES HENRY (1845-1930). P. 'Bibliography on homiletics.' New York 1872 (in John McClintock and James Strong, *Cyclopaedia of Biblical, theological, and ecclesiastical literature* 4. 318-319).
- WRIGHT, CALEB EARL (b. 1810). P. 'Lesson from the bar to the pulpit.' New York 1865 (*Methodist quarterly review* 47. 400-412).
- WRIGHT, CARROLL D. (1840-1909). P. 'The pulpit and social reform.' Boston 1886 (*Unitarian review* 25. 211-218).
- WRIGHT, G. FREDERICK (1838-1921). P. *Charles Grandison Finney*. Boston 1891.
- WYLIE, SAMUEL BROWN (1773-1852). P. *Two sons of oil; or, The faithful witness for magistracy and ministry upon a Scriptural basis*. . . . Greenburg (Pa.) 1803.
- WYNN, H. W. P. 'Pulpit dialectics.' Gettysburg 1867 (*Evangelical review* 18. 380 ff.).
- YATES, ANDREW. P. *The effectual preacher: a sermon*. Schenectady 1823.
- YOUNG, ALEXANDER (1800-1854). P.
1. *The church, the pulpit, and the Gospel*. . . . Boston 1840.
 2. *A discourse on the twentieth anniversary of his ordination*. Ibid. 1845.
- YOUNG, ALFRED (1831-1900). R.C. 'Street preaching.' New York 1888 (*Catholic world* 46. 499-504).
- YOUNG, EDWARD. P. *A letter to the anonymous author of a paper in No. 130 of the Edinburgh review, on 'Evangelical preaching'*. London 1837. See: Anon., No. 53, above.
- YOUNG, JACOB (1776-1859). P. *Autobiography of a pioneer*. . . . Cincinnati 1857.
- YOUNG, M. L. P.
1. 'Preaching—the theme and the times.' Philadelphia 1896 (*Reformed quarterly review* 43. 266 ff.).
 2. 'Pulpit and pew of to-day.' Gettysburg 1900 (*Lutheran quarterly* 30. 160 ff.).
- YOUNG, WILLIAM HENRY (b. 1853). P. *How to preach with power*. Athens (Ga.) 1896, London 1897, Decatur (Ga.) 1909.
- The young minister's companion; or, A collection of valuable and scarce treatises on the pastoral office; contains: Mason's Student and pastor, Burnet's Pastoral care, Macgill's Considerations addressed to a young clergyman, Baxter's Reformed pastor, Jennings' Of preaching Christ, and Of particular and experimental preaching, Watts's Ministerial conduct, and Doddridge on the evil of neglecting souls*. Boston 1813. See: Baxter, Richard (1615-1691); Burnet, Gilbert, bp. (1643-1715), in 17th-century list; Doddridge, Philip (1702-1751); Jennings, John (d. 1723); Watts, Isaac (1674-1748), in 18th-century list; Macgill, Stevenson (1765-1840); Mason, J. M. (1770-1829), above.
- ZIEGLER, HEINRICH (b. 1816). P.
1. 'The pulpit and politics.' Gettysburg 1865 (*Evangelical review* 16. 245 ff.).
 2. 'Sermonizing.' Ibid. 1869 (*loc. cit.* 20. 290 ff.).
 3. *The preacher: his relation to the study and the pulpit*. Philadelphia 1876.
- ZINCKE, FOSTER BARHAM (1817-1893). P. *The duty and discipline of extemporaneous (extemporary) preaching*. London 1866, New York 1867. See: Hoppin, J. M. (No. 4), above.

TWENTIETH CENTURY

- ABBOTT, ERNEST HAMLINE (1870-1931). P. 'Billy Sunday, an impression.' New York 1915 (*Outlook* 110. 138-141).
- ABBOTT, LYMAN (1835-1922). P.
1. *Life of Henry Ward Beecher*. New York 1903.
 2. 'The sermon (Letters to a minister).' New York 1904 (*Outlook* 76. 15-16).
 3. 'The authority of the preacher (Letters to a minister).' *Ibid.* 1904 (*loc. cit.* 76. 491-3, 537-9).
 4. 'The Christian prophet.' *Ibid.* 1904 (*loc. cit.* 77. 253-5, 351-3).
 5. *The Christian ministry*. Boston and New York 1905 (*Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching*, 1903-4). For a review, see: Anon., No. 123, below.
 6. 'Freedom of speech in the American pulpit.' New York 1907 (*Outlook* 87. 469-472).
 7. 'The utility of preaching.' *Ibid.* 1920 (*loc. cit.* 125. 702-3). See also: Spargo, John, below. See: Baker, H. T.; Brown, Ira V.; Sweet, W. W. (No. 1), below. For earlier works of Lyman Abbott, see 19th-century list.
- ABERNATHY, ELTON. 'Trends in American homiletic theory since 1860.' Detroit 1943 (*Speech monographs* 10. 68-74).
- ABRAMS, RAY HAMILTON (b. 1896). *Preachers present arms; a study of the war-time attitudes and activities of the churches and the clergy in the United States, 1914-1918*. Philadelphia 1933. For a review, see: Simrell, V. E., below.
- ADAIR, WARD WILLIAM (b. 1870). P. *Vital messages in modern books*, with an Introduction by S. Parkes Cadman. New York 1926.
- ADAMIC, LOUIS (1899-1951). See: Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, below.
- ADAMS, CHARLES M. P.
1. 'When does an illustration illustrate?' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 199-202).
 2. 'Getting off on the right foot.' *Ibid.* 1927 (*loc. cit.* 94. 370-3).
- ADAMS, Sir JOHN (1857-1934). P.
1. 'Bipolarity of preaching.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 104. 28-31).
 2. 'Illustrations and illustrandum.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 104. 280-3).
- ADAMS, O. M., and BABER, E. M. P. *The task that challenges*. New York 1918.
- ADAMS, WILLIAM (1807-1880). P. 'Politics and the pulpit.' New York 1863 (*American Presbyterian and theological review*, new ser., 1. 122-144).
- ADDLESHAW, STANLEY. P. 'A famous dean: Dr. John Donne of St Paul's.' London 1937 (*Church quarterly review* 113. 38-54).
- AGAR, FREDERICK ALFRED (b. 1872). P. *The minister and his opportunity*. New York 1932.
- ALBERTSON, CYRUS E. P. 'Wanted: a new preacher.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 28-9).
- ALDINGTON, RICHARD (b. 1892). See: Boyer, Claude; Earle, John, in 17th-century list.
- ALGER, EDWIN E. 'The minister who doesn't preach, Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick.' Chicago 1931 (*Radio digest*, April).
- ALLAN, ARTHUR. *The art of preaching*. London 1939, New York 1943.
- ALLEMAN, HERBERT CHRISTIAN (b. 1868). P. *The gist of the sermon*. Philadelphia 1905.
- ALLEN, CHARLES LIVINGSTONE (b. 1913). P. *In quest of God's power*. Westwood (N. J.) 1952. For a review, see: McGlon, C. A. (No. 3), below.
- ALLEN, FREDERICK LEWIS (b. 1890). 'How to preach a sermon.' New York 1929 (*Harper's magazine* 158. 781-4).
- ALLGEIER, JOSEPH L. (b. 1913). R.C. *The canonical obligation of preaching in parish churches; a historical synopsis and a commentary*. Washington 1949 (Catholic university of America, *Canon law studies*, No. 291).
- ALLNATT, FRANCIS JOHN BANWELL. P. *Studies in soul tending*. London 1922.
- AMERINGER, THOMAS EDWARD (b. 1886). R.C. *The stylistic influence of the second sophistic on the panegyric sermons of St. John Chrysostom*. Washington 1921 (Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, No. 5).
- ANDERSEN, WILHELM. P. 'Preaching, baptism, and holy communion in their relation to one another.' Philadelphia 1950 (*Lutheran world review* 3. 84-102).
- ANDERSON, GALUSHA (1832-1918). P. *The elements of Chrysostom's power as a preacher*. Chicago 1903 (printed from First ser., No. 3, 53-66, University of Chicago, *Decennial publications*).
- ANDERSON, JAMES H. *A business man looks at preaching*. Nashville 1930.
- ANDERSON, JOHN M. (b. 1863). P. 'The heroes of the early ministry in the early history of Tennessee Methodism.' Nashville

1912 (*Tennessee conference journal*, pp. 103-116).

ANDERSON, M. E. See: Evans, J. H., below.

ANDERSON, PARK HARRIS (b. 1880). P. *Christ's preachers according to the New Testament*. New Orleans 1944, London 1951.

ANDERSON, WILLIAM FRANKLIN, bp. (1860-1944). P. See: Brummitt, D. B., below.

ANDERSON, WILLIAM KETCHAM, ed. (b. 1888). P. *Making the Gospel effective*. Nashville 1945. See also: Luccock, H. E. (No. 9), below.

ANONYMOUS

1. 'Abuse of power: bankers, press, radio, pulpit.' New York 1936, 1938 (*Fortune magazine* 13. 144, 146; 18. 72).

2. 'American preachers in England.' New York, October 25, 1919 (*Literary digest* 63. 35).

3. 'The American sermon.' Aberdeen, Edinburgh 1910 (*Expository times*, pp. 356 ff.).

3a. *America's hour of decision; a life of Billy Graham, and stories of his evangelistic campaign*. Wheaton (Ill.) 1951.

4. 'The art of preaching.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 294-6).

5. 'The art of preaching.' New York 1930 (*Commonweal* 11. 299).

6. 'The artist in the preacher.' Chicago 1923 (*Christian century* 40. 776-7).

7. 'As the pew sees the pulpit.' New York April 16, 1921 (*Literary digest* 69. 27).

8. 'Baseball idol hits the trail.' *Ibid.*, July 8, 1916 (*loc. cit.* 53. 92).

9. 'Baseball's evangelist.' New York, July 26, 1913 (*Collier's* 51. 78).

10. 'Beware the pulpit anecdote.' New York 1916 (*Literary digest* 53. 1470; condensed from *Bellman*, Minneapolis).

11. 'Billy Sunday.' New York 1914 (*Outlook* 106. 608-9).

12. 'Billy Sunday analyzed.' New York 1917 (*Current opinion* 63. 404-5).

13. 'Billy Sunday in Boston.' New York 1917 (*Literary digest* 54. 342-3).

14. 'Billy Sunday leaves Philadelphia.' New York 1915 (*Outlook* 109. 750-1).

15. 'Billy Sunday's genius as a preacher analyzed.' New York 1917 (*Current opinion* 62. 196-7).

15a. 'Bishop in the front line' (regarding Bishop Dibelius). Chicago 1953 (*Time*, April 6, pp. 66-72).

16. 'Buffoonery in the pulpit.' New York, January 17, 1931 (*Literary digest* 108. 20).

17. 'But why preach?' New York 1921 (*Harper's magazine* 143. 81-5).

18. 'A call for soap-box preachers.' New York, May 22, 1920 (*Literary digest* 65. 44).

19. 'Children's sermons from beyond seas.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 92. 72-4).

20. 'Choose your sermon.' New York 1916 (*Independent* 87. 274).

21. 'The Christian minister and his duties, by J. Oswald Dykes' (a review). London 1908 (*London quarterly review* 110. 336-7).

22. 'The church's new voice' (radio broadcasting). New York 1924 (*Outlook* 137. 131-2).

23. 'Claptrap in the pulpit.' New York, October 29, 1921 (*Literary digest* 71. 32).

24. 'Confusion of tongues.' Chicago 1931 (*Christian century* 48. 967-8).

25. 'The decadence of preaching.' London 1903 (*Spectator* 91. 85-6).

26. 'The decline of preaching.' New York, November 21, 1925 (*Literary digest* 87. 31-2).

27. 'The dialect of the pulpit.' *Ibid.*, November 20, 1920 (*loc. cit.* 67. 38).

28. 'Distinguished writing.' Chicago 1923 (*Christian century* 40. 71-2). See: Harrower, Pascal, below.

29. 'Do sermons to children educate?—symposium.' Chicago 1924 (*Religious education* 19. 362-396).

29a. 'Doctor Peale: an articulate leader of Christianity.' New York, December 28, 1953 (*Newsweek* 42. 43-5).

30. 'Donne the divine.' London, December 25, 1924 (*Times literary supplement* No. 1197. 877-8).

31. 'Dramatizing Billy Sunday.' New York 1915 (*Literary digest* 51. 713).

32. *Evangelism in the modern world*, edited by two university men. New York 1924. For a review, see: Joseph, O. L., No. 1, below.

33. 'Fewer pulpit freaks and fakes.' New York, August 14, 1920 (*Literary digest* 66. 36).

34. 'The fight for a free pulpit.' New York 1922 (*Outlook* 130. 139-141).

35. 'Flowers from the pulpit.' London, October 30, 1919 (*Times literary supplement* 18, No. 928, pp. 597-8).

36. 'The foolishness of preaching.' A condensation of 'Is preaching obsolete?', *q.v.* below (Anon., No. 53). New York 1912 (*Literary digest* 44. 24).

- 36a. 'Fosdick, Harry Emerson.' New York 1940 (*Current biography* 1940, pp. 309-10).
37. 'Four preachers in the political arena.' New York, August 1, 1936 (*Literary digest* 122. 5-6). The preachers considered are: C. E. Coughlin, Stanley High, G. L. K. Smith, and Norman Thomas.
38. 'Greatness in preachers.' Chicago 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 44-5).
39. 'A halt to preaching?' New York 1936 (*Catholic world* 144. 6-8).
40. 'Hand-me-down sermons.' New York, May 15, 1920 (*Literary digest* 65. 48).
41. 'Have we a muzzled pulpit?' New York 1906 (*Current literature* 40. 279-280).
42. 'Homiletic bootleggers.' New York, August 18, 1923 (*Literary digest* 78. 31).
43. 'Homiletical works' (reviews of nine books of sermons). New York 1930 (*Methodist review* 113. 471-2). The preachers whose works are reviewed are William L. Stidger; G. H. Morrison; H. E. Brierley; A. B. Scott; those included in *Sermons of power*, ed. by W. P. King (Nashville, 1930); W. A. Candler; G. R. Jordan; Robert Norwood; E. R. Bernard. See all these below.
44. 'Honor among clergymen.' New York 1905 (*Current literature* 39. 523-4).
45. 'How long should a preacher preach?' Chicago 1936 (*Christian century* 53. 38).
46. 'Illustrations for April sermons.' New York 1934 (*Homiletic review* 107. 318-323).
47. 'In defense of preaching.' New York, August 21, 1920 (*Literary digest* 66. 38). Reply to John Spargo, *q.v.*, below.
48. 'The influence of the pulpit.' New York 1900 (*Independent* 52. 1573-4).
49. 'The institutional church and preaching.' New York 1908 (*Nation* 86. 6).
50. 'Is an effective social preaching possible?' Chicago 1912 (*Biblical world* 39. 3-6).
51. 'Is modern preaching too quiet?' (editorial). Chicago 1924 (*Christian century* 41. 17).
52. 'Is preaching futile?' New York 1920 (*Current opinion* 69. 511-512).
53. 'Is preaching obsolete?' New York 1911 (*Harper's weekly* 55. 6). See: No. 36, above.
54. 'The length of a sermon.' New York 1912 (*Independent* 73. 508-9).
55. 'Is the pulpit a coward's castle?' New York 1907 (*Current literature* 42. 312-314).
56. 'Is the sermon sacrosanct?' Chicago 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 1206-8).
57. 'John Donne.' London, March 26, 1931 (*Times literary supplement* 30. 241-2).
58. 'John Donne' (editorial on tercentenary of his death). London 1931 (*Times*, March 31, p. 15).
59. 'John Donne, preacher and bencher of Lincoln's Inn.' London 1931 (*ibid.*, March 31, p. 16).
60. 'The kind of preaching that is wanted for congregations of to-day.' New York 1915 (*Current opinion* 58. 349).
61. 'Lancelot Andrewes.' London 1926 (*Times literary supplement*, September 23, pp. 621-2).
62. *The lay preacher and his work*. Nashville 1940 (Seventh-day adventists: General conference, Home mission department).
63. 'A layman's plea for better sermons.' New York 1907 (*Current literature* 42. 83-4).
64. 'Laymen define position; Methodist group denies any attempt to muzzle liberal pastors.' Chicago 1935 (*Christian century* 52. 1534).
65. 'Leadership in the pulpit.' New York 1901 (*Independent* 53. 342-3).
- 65a. 'The longest sermon' [by Clinton Lacy]. Chicago 1955 (*Time*, February 21, pp. 40, 44).
66. 'The low ebb of American preaching.' New York October 18, 1919 (*Literary digest* 63. 32). Condensed from *Continent*, vol. 50 (Chicago 1919).
67. *Manual of street preaching*. Paterson (N. J.) 1946 (Confraternity of Christian doctrine: Apostolate of good will).
68. 'Methodists: parable of the preacher and the social gospel.' New York, November 2, 1935 (*Newsweek* 6. 42-3).
69. 'The mind of the German preacher.' London 1916 (*Spectator* 116. 104-5).
70. 'The mind of the preacher.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 88. 192-4).
71. 'The minister.' New York 1925 (*Century magazine* 110. 15-20).
72. 'Ministerial fidelity.' New York 1910 (*Methodist review* 92. 644-6).
73. 'Model sermons.' New York 1913 (*Outlook* 104. 631-2).
74. 'Modern sermons.' London 1922 (*Spectator* 129. 201-2); review of *Lectures on preaching and sermon construction*, by P. B. Bull, followed by discussion (pp. 237, 271, 304, 367, 400).
75. 'More Gospel and less sensation.' New York, July 24, 1920 (*Literary digest* 66. 34); con-

- densation of an address by David H. Bauslin published in the *Lutheran*, vol. 2 (Philadelphia 1920).
76. 'The most useful and best sermons.' Boston 1902 (*New church review* 9. 440 ff.).
 77. 'National congregation; national preaching mission planned by the Federal council of churches.' Chicago 1936 (*Christian century* 53. 1216-18).
 78. 'Negative pulpits not wanted.' New York, May 4, 1929 (*Literary digest* 101. 27).
 - 78a. 'The new evangelist' [Billy Graham]. Chicago 1954 (*Time*, October 24, pp. 54-60).
 79. 'No great preachers to-day?' New York, February 6, 1932 (*Literary digest* 112. 21).
 80. 'No man understandeth him.' New York 1916 (*Outlook* 114. 534-5).
 81. 'Obituary' (of William A. Sunday). Chicago 1935 (*Christian century* 52. 500).
 82. 'Obituary' (of William A. Sunday). New York 1935 (*Commonweal* 23. 103-4).
 83. 'Obituary' (of William A. Sunday). New York, November 16, 1935 (*Literary digest* 120. 36).
 84. 'Obituary' (of William A. Sunday). New York 1935 (*Missionary review of the world* 58. 561).
 85. 'Obituary' (of William A. Sunday). New York, November 16, 1935 (*Newsweek* 6. 46).
 86. 'Observations from a rear pew.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 26-30).
 87. 'Of sermons one would wish to have preached.' Boston 1922 (*Atlantic monthly* 129. 856-7).
 88. 'On the eloquence of ministers.' New Haven 1923 (*Christian spectator* 5. 355-8).
 89. 'Open-air preaching.' New York 1907 (*Missionary review of the world* 30. 538-9).
 90. 'Opinions of Billy Sunday.' New York 1917 (*Outlook* 116. 57-8).
 91. 'Our debt to the preacher.' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 459-465).
 92. *The pastor his own evangelist; methods, texts, seed thoughts, and illustrations, with an Introduction by J. Wilbur Chapman ... and a preliminary chapter on preparing for a revival*, by Charles L. Goodell. Garden City 1929.
 93. 'Pentecost and preaching.' New York 1926 (*Methodist review* 109. 451-4).
 94. 'The peril of too much preaching.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 361-4).
 95. *The pew to the pulpit, or letters from the layman*. Philadelphia 1911 (Lambertson 467).
 96. 'A plea for more open-air preaching.' New York, August 5, 1922 (*Literary digest* 74. 39-40); a condensation from *Preacher's magazine* (London).
 97. 'Plea for the wrath of God in the pulpit.' New York, March 6, 1920 (*Literary digest* 64. 38); review of *The individualistic Gospel*, by Andrew Gillies.
 98. 'Plenty of preachers but standards low.' Chicago 1924 (*Christian century* 41. 1214-15).
 99. 'A poet in the pulpit' (on Bishop W. A. Quayle). Chicago, March 19, 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 1).
 100. 'Pointers for preachers from a modern advertising man.' New York 1916 (*Current opinion* 61. 41-2).
 101. 'Politics from the pulpits.' New York 1912 (*Literary digest* 45. 192).
 102. 'The power of the pulpit.' New York 1901 (*Outlook* 67. 618-620).
 103. *The preacher and his task*. Beall (N. Y.), date of publication not given (C.B.I. 1938-42).
 104. 'The preacher and the dollar.' New York 1915 (*Literary digest* 51. 908).
 105. 'The preacher and the modern mind' (by George Jackson), a review. Oberlin 1913 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 70. 178-180).
 106. 'The preacher and the novel.' Chicago 1905 (*Biblical world* 26. 323-4).
 107. 'Preacher politicians.' New York 1928 (*Outlook* 149. 571).
 108. 'Preachers and teachers, by J. G. Simpson' (a review). London 1911 (*London quarterly review* 115. 147).
 109. 'Preaching.' London 1941 (*Eclectic review* 74. 121 ff.).
 110. 'Preaching by wireless.' New York 1922 (*Current opinion* 72. 649-650).
 111. 'Preaching in medieval England; review of *Introduction to sermon manuscripts of the period c. 1350-1450*, by G. R. Owst.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 113).
 112. *Preaching in these times*. See: Buttrick, G. A., below.
 113. 'Preaching on the war.' New York 1918 (*Outlook* 119. 411-412).
 114. 'Print and pulpit.' *Ibid.* 1919 (*loc. cit.* 121. 599-600).
 115. 'Prophetic problems: a symposium.' New York 1930 (*Methodist review* 113. 644-680).

116. 'Pulpit and politics.' London 1910 (*Spectator* 104. 292-3).
117. 'The pulpit and reconstruction.' Chicago 1918 (*Biblical world* 52. 107).
118. 'Pulpit speaking.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 105. 281-2).
119. 'The question of pulpit power.' New York 1903 (*Missionary review of the world* 26. 536-8).
120. 'Radio sermons for pastorless churches.' New York, June 17, 1922 (*Literary digest* 73. 27).
121. *Reality in preaching*. Philadelphia 1942 (C. B. I. 1938-42).
122. 'Religion by radio.' New York, August 23, 1924 (*Literary digest* 82. 31-2).
123. 'The secret of effective preaching' (review of *The Christian ministry*, by Lyman Abbott). New York 1905 (*Current literature* 39. 173).
124. 'The secret of effective preaching as Dr. Kelman reveals it.' New York 1920 (*Current opinion* 68. 77-80).
125. 'Senator Beveridge's advice to would-be preachers.' New York 1905 (*Current literature* 39. 525-6).
126. 'Sensational preaching.' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 791-3).
127. 'The sermon.' New York 1907 (*Scribner's magazine* 41. 508).
128. 'The sermon as a sacrament.' New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 452-5).
129. *The sermon: four lectures on homiletics*. Dayton (Ohio), date of publication not given (U. S. cat., Books in print January 1, 1912).
130. 'The sermon marathon.' New York, August 1, 1931 (*Literary digest* 110. 22).
131. 'Sermon themes for three cities.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 119).
132. 'Sermonic literature.' New York 1910 (*Methodist review* 92. 303-4).
133. 'Sermonizing.' London 1916 (*Spectator* 117. 576-7).
134. 'Sermons ancient and modern.' *Ibid.* 1909 (*loc. cit.* 102. 848-850).
135. 'Sermons by authority.' New York 1903 (*Current literature* 35. 478).
136. 'Sermons in slogans.' New York, April 29, 1922 (*Literary digest* 73. 31-2).
137. 'Sermons; trying to stop them; Dr. Fleming starts discussion.' New York, August 22, 1936 (*Newsweek* 8. 22-3).
138. 'Shall the churches discuss the war?' New York 1941 (*Commonweal* 35. 187-8).
139. 'Shall the news story . . . invade the pulpit?' (an editorial). St. Louis 1924 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 81. 255-6).
140. 'Shorter sermons and more worship.' New York, April 16, 1932 (*Literary digest* 113. 22, 46).
141. 'Should preachers be censored?' Springfield (Ohio) 1942 (*American magazine* 133. 154).
142. 'Some homiletic books' (*Pulpit mirrors*, by E. H. Byington; *In conference with the best minds*, by Lorne Pierce; *Princes of the pulpit and pastorate*, by H. C. Howard; *Cathedral sermons*, by H. C. Robbins; *God and the golden rule*, by J. F. Newton; *The incarnation in our street*, by George Stewart; *The speaker's Bible* [1 Cor., ch. 2], ed. by James Hastings). New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 155-6).
143. 'Some problems in the broadcasting of religion.' Garden City, November, 1923 (*Radio broadcast* 4. 11-12).
144. 'Some things which distract me.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 446-8).
145. 'Sources of the sermons.' Chicago 1924 (*Christian century* 41. 1464-5).
146. 'The Spectator sees Billy Sunday.' New York 1915 (*Outlook* 109. 787-790).
147. 'Street-corner sermons for Chicago.' New York, April 24, 1926 (*Literary digest* 89. 31).
148. 'The strong points in American preaching.' New York 1906 (*Current literature* 41. 559-560); review of *The modern pulpit*, by L. O. Brastow.
149. *Study notes on preaching and worship: a sequel to Preparing to preach*, by F. H. Farley, *q.v.*, below. London 1949.
150. 'The substance of revival preaching.' Louisville 1928 (*Methodist quarterly review* 77. 285-295).
151. 'Sufficient ministers, by Joseph M. M. Gray' (review). New York 1925 (*Methodist review* 108. 654-5).
152. 'Sunday in Philadelphia.' New York 1915 (*Literary digest* 50. 256-9). See: Sunday, W. A., below.
153. 'Text for better sermons.' Pleasantville (New York) 1937 (*Reader's digest* 30. 85).
154. 'That other disciple.' New York 1918 (*Outlook* 118. 280-1). See: Atwater, G. P.; Odell, J. H., below.

155. 'Times' Miss McDowell takes a peep at the pulpit.' New York, April 24, 1937 (*News-week* 9. 33).
- 155a. 'To 50,000.' Chicago 1934 (*Time*, July 3, p. 44). An appraisal of Harry Emerson Fosdick.
156. 'Too much gloom in the pulpit.' New York, May 22, 1920 (*Literary digest* 65. 42-3).
- 156a. 'The true and lively word,' by James T. Cleland' (a review). Chicago 1954 (*Time* 63, No. 13. 71).
- 156b. 'Twelve great American preachers' (a photographic essay). Chicago 1953 (*Life* 34, No. 14. 126-33). The subjects are: G. A. Buttrick, L. H. Evans, T. P. Ferris, R. I. Gannon, William Graham, R. J. McCracken, N. V. Peale, F. J. Sheen, A. H. Silver, J. R. Sizoo, R. W. Sockman, Howard Thurman.
157. 'Wanted—brains in the pulpit.' New York, December 26, 1925 (*Literary digest* 87. 23).
158. 'Warnings for the pulpit.' *Ibid.*, May 30, 1931 (*loc. cit.* 109. 21).
159. 'What the man in the pew expects from the man in the pulpit.' New York 1915 (*Current opinion* 59. 255-6); review of *A voice from the crowd*, by G. W. Pepper.
160. 'What laymen think of ministers and politics in the pulpit.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90. 448-9).
161. 'What shall I preach about next Sunday: symposium.' *Ibid.* 1925 (*loc. cit.* 89. 295-6).
162. 'When the preachers come home.' New York, August 24, 1918 (*Literary digest* 58. 26).
163. 'Why people are bored by sermons.' *Ibid.*, August 13, 1921 (*loc. cit.* 70. 30).
164. 'Why preach or listen?' Chicago 1936 (*Christian century* 53. 1102-3).
165. 'Why preaching is foolishness.' New York, June 19, 1920 (*Literary digest* 65. 40); a condensation of an article by John Spargo in the *Christian century*, *q.v.*, below.
166. 'Why sermons make us go to sleep.' New York 1908 (*Current literature* 44. 94-5).
167. 'Why so many pulpits are empty.' New York, October 22, 1921 (*Literary digest* 71. 28); a condensation of Glenn Frank, 'New sort of pulpit,' *q.v.*, below.
168. 'Why the pew is listless.' *Ibid.*, November 29, 1924 (*loc. cit.* 83. 34).
169. 'Why the pulpits are hard to fill.' *Ibid.*, October 27, 1928 (*loc. cit.* 99. 35).
170. *Wit and humor in the American pulpit*. Philadelphia 1904 (*Amer. Cat.* 1900-5).
- ANONYMOUS (an English minister). 'Pulpit handicaps in America.' New York 1902 (*Independent* 54. 688-690).
- ANONYMOUS (Two university men). *Evangelism in the modern world*, ed. by two university men (D. P. Thompson and H. L. Simpson). See: Joseph, O. L. (No. 1), below.
- ANONYMOUS (Y. Y.). 'The longest sermon.' London 1931 (*New statesman and nation*, new ser., 1. 604-5).
- APPLE, A. T. G. P. 'The American pulpit; its influence upon the national life during the nineteenth century.' Lancaster 1916 (*Reformed church review*, ser. 4. 20. 365-395).
- ARCHER, OLIVER. *Preaching*. London 1945.
- ARMSTRONG, ANNE, and POLLOCK, GUY C. P. 'Is the service or the sermon more important?' London 1932 (*Saturday review* 154. 62).
- ARNDT, ELMER J. F. P. 'Sunday evening sermons,' ed. by Alton M. Motter' (a review). Columbia (Mo.) 1953 (*The quarterly journal of speech* 39. 245).
- ATKINS, GAIUS GLENN (b. 1868). P.
1. 'The curious business of being a preacher.' New York 1927 (*Bookman* 65. 119-124).
 2. 'The roots of preaching.' Chicago 1929 (*Christian century* 46. 484-6).
 3. 'Creative believing.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 179-183).
 4. *Preaching and the mind of to-day*. New York 1934, Edinburgh 1935.
 5. 'Sources of power in preaching.' Chicago 1941 (*Christian century pulpit*, December). See also: Jones, E. D., below.
- ATKINSON, JOHN (JOHN AYE, pseud.), b. 1877. P.
1. *Humour among the clergy* [with Introduction by Dean Inge, and Preface by Ian Hay]. London 1931.
 2. *Clerical chuckles; a collection of humorous and historical anecdotes associated with the clerical profession*. London 1934.
- ATKINSON, O'BRIEN (b. 1871). R.C. *How to make us want your sermons, by a listener*. New York 1942.
- ATTWATER, DONALD CABOT (b. 1892). R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopaedic dictionary*, below.
- ATTWATER, GEORGE PARKIN (b. 1874). P. 'Peter stood and warmed himself.' Boston 1918 (*Atlantic monthly* 121. 521-5); reviewed anonymously in the *Biblical world* 5 (Chi-

- cago 1918). 293-5: 'Has the clergy failed in leadership?' See Anon., No. 154, above; Odell, J. H., below.
- AUSTIN, Dr. English-language original of *De ketterpreek en het ketterproces*, tr. from the English by H. B. Kennedy van Dam. Apeldoorn 1907. Title of original, place and date of publication, not known to us (Brinkman 1908, p. 16).
- AYE, JOHN, pseud. See: Atkinson, John, above.
- BABCOCK, JUNE (b. 1915), ed. *Ars sermonandi ac etiam collationes faciendi of Thomas of Todi: MS. Paris, Bibl. Nat. 15965*. Ithaca (N. Y.) 1941 (M.A. thesis, Cornell University, typewritten).
- BABER, E. M. P. See: Adams, O. M., above.
- BABSON, ROGER WARD (b. 1875). P. See: Davis, O. S. (No. 6), below.
- BACCHUS, FRANCIS JOSEPH, CONG. ORAT. (1860-1937). R.C. 'Newman's Oxford university sermons.' London 1922 (*The month* 140. 1-12).
- BACHELLER, IRVING (b. 1859). 'Why men stay away from church.' New York, August, 1921 (*Delineator* 99. 23).
- BAILEY, ALBERT EDWARD (b. 1871). P. See: Eastman, Fred, below.
- BAILEY, AMBROSE MOODY (b. 1875). P. *Stand up and preach: a formula for better preaching*. New York 1937.
- BAILEY, AUGUSTUS CAESAR. P. *Pastoral preaching*. Forest City (Ark.) 1924.
- BAILEY, JOHN CANN (1864-1931). P. 'The sermons of a poet [John Donne].' London 1920 (*Quarterly review* 233. 317-328).
- BAIRD, ALBERT CRAIG (b. 1883). P. See: Scotford, J. R., below.
- BAIRD, Mrs. EVA RAW. P. 'The growing sermon.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 457-8).
- BAIRD, JOHN EDWARD. *A study of the relationship of speech ability and success as a minister in Northern California*. Stockton (Calif.) 1948 (typewritten M. A. thesis, College of the Pacific).
- BAKER, ERIC W. P.
1. *A herald of the evangelical revival; a critical inquiry into the relation of William Law to John Wesley and the beginnings of Methodism*. London 1948.
 2. *Preaching theology*. London 1954.
- BAKER, HARRY T. P. 'Lyman Abbott as a preacher.' New York 1923 (*Outlook* 135. 624-5).
- BAKER, SMITH, and JENKINS, FRANK E. P. *The master profession*. Atlanta (Ga.) 1908.
- BAKER, WILLIAM JAMES FURNEAUX VASHON. P. *Preaching and teaching according to S. Augustine: being a new translation of his De doctrina christiana, Bk. iv, and De rudibus catechizandis, with three introductory essays by the Rev. W. J. Vashon Baker . . . and the Rev. Cyril Bickersteth, with a Preface by the Bishop of Birmingham* (Charles Gore, q.v., below). London, Oxford 1907.
- BALDWIN, ALICE MARY (b. 1879). *The New England clergy and the American revolution*. Durham (N. C.) 1928 (*Duke university publications*).
- BALDWIN, CHARLES SEARS (1867-1935).
1. 'Preaching as public speaking.' New York 1907 (*Educational review* 33. 452-466).
 2. 'St. Augustine and the rhetoric of Cicero.' London 1925 (*Proceedings of the Classical association*, April).
 3. *Ancient rhetoric and poetic*. New York 1928.
 4. *Mediaeval rhetoric and poetic to 1400, interpreted from representative works*. Ibid. 1928.
 5. *Renaissance literary theory and practice . . . 1400-1600*. New York 1939 (ed. with an Introduction by D. L. Clark).
- BALL, CHESTER. R.C. *The importance of public speaking in the life of a priest*. Washington (D. C.) 1949 (typewritten M.A. thesis, Catholic university of America).
- BALLARD, MELVIN JOSEPH. See: Hinckley, B. S., below.
- BANCROFT, Sir SQUIRE (1841-1926). 'On preaching and reading the Gospel.' London 1902 (*Fortnightly review* 78. 974-8).
- BANG, JACOB PETER (b. 1865). P. *Hurrah and hallelujah; the teachings of Germany's poets, prophets, professors, and preachers*. New York [c. 1917]; tr. from the Danish by Jessie Bröchner, with an Introduction by Ralph Connor (pseud. for C. W. Gordon); London 1917 (*Hurrah and hallelujah; the spirit of new Germanism . . .* tr. from the Danish by Jessie Bröchner).
- In Danish original (*Hurra og Halleluja, Prøver af ny-tysk Aand, en Dokumentation*): Copenhagen 1916.
- BANKS, JOHN SHAW (1835-1917). P. 'A century of great preachers.' London 1911 (*London quarterly review* 115. 128-131).
- BANKS, LOUIS ALBERT (1855-1933). P.
1. *Windows for sermons; a study of the art*

- of sermonic illustration, together with four hundred fresh illustrations suited for sermons and reform addresses. New York and London 1902.
2. *Great archers and their weapons and fresh arrows from many quivers: a study of illustrative powers of pulpit orators, with selections of their illustrations.* Cleveland [1903].
- BARBOUR, GEORGE FREELAND (b. 1882). P. *The life of Alexander Whyte.* London 1923, New York 1925.
- BARCLAY, WADE CRAWFORD (b. 1874). P. 'The master preacher.' London 1903 (*Methodist review* 63. 613-617).
- Barking, Bishop of. See: Gough, H. R., below.
- BARLOW, JOHN. P.
1. 'Preachers of to-day and to-morrow.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 89. 374-8).
2. 'Sermons and how to make them; bibliography.' *Ibid.* 1927 (*loc. cit.* 94. 342-4).
- BARLOW, WALTER (b. 1883). P. 'When is preaching practical?' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 26-9).
- BARNES, JOHN. P. 'Should the pulpit be honest?' Chicago 1922 (*Christian century* 40. 621-3). See also: Wallace, S. J., below.
- BARNES, RICHARD LANGLEY. P.
1. *A war-time chaplaincy.* London 1939.
2. *The priest and his priesthood; a devotional commentary on the principles of the sacred ministry.* London 1941.
- BARNHART, ELBERT, and EWBANK, W. C. 'N. B. Hardeman, southern evangelist.' Jacksonville (Fla.) 1953 (*Southern speech journal* 19. 98-107).
- BARR, ALFRED H. (1868-1935). *Present-day tendencies in Protestant preaching.* Chicago 1929.
- BARRY, Sister MARY INVIOLOATA (MARY THERESE BARRY). R.C. *St. Augustine, the orator: a study of the rhetorical qualities of St. Augustine's Sermones ad populum.* Washington 1924 (Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, No. 6).
- BARRY, WILLIAM FRANCIS (1849-1930). R.C. *Newman.* London 1904, 1923.
- BARTMAN, ROGER J. O.F.M. R.C. 'Cornelius Musso [1510-1574], Tridentine theologian and orator.' St. Bonaventure (N. Y.) 1945 (*Franciscan studies* 26. 247-276).
- BARTON, BRUCE (b. 1886). P.
1. 'Tyranny of the text.' New York 1914 (*Outlook* 108. 1014-1016).
2. 'Shepherd of the sheep.' New York 1924 (*Collier's* 74. October 7).
3. 'Must we have sermons?' New York 1937 (*Forum* 98. 190-1); abstract in *Reader's digest* 31 (Pleasantville, N. Y., October 1937). 97-9.
- BARTON, FRED JACKSON.
1. *The contribution of selected works in American homiletics from 1860 to 1880 to the theory of extempore speaking.* Bloomington (Ind.) 1939 (M.A. thesis, University of Indiana, typewritten).
2. *Modes of delivery in American homiletic theory in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.* Iowa City 1949 (doctoral diss., State university of Iowa, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 228-9.
- See also: Petry, R.C., below.
- BARTON, FREDERICK, compiler. *Pulpit power and eloquence.* Cleveland 1901-1906 (3 vols.).
- BARTON, PAUL. P. 'Humor in the pulpit.' New York 1926 (*Methodist review* 109. 968-970).
- BARTON, WILLIAM ELEAZAR (1861-1930). P. See 19th-century list.
- BATEMAN, JAMES LAVAR. *The speaking in the Mormon missionary system.* Madison (Wisc.) 1950 (doctoral diss., Univ. of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- BAUGHMAN, HARRY FRIDLEY (b. 1892). P.
1. 'Preaching with authority.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1935 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 8. 241-286).
2. *Preaching from the propers.* Philadelphia 1949 (United Lutheran church in America, Knobel-Miller foundation: *Lectures*, 4th ser.).
- BAUSLIN, DAVID HENRY (1854-1922). P. See: Anon., No. 75, above.
- BAXTER, BATSELL BARRETT (b. 1916).
1. *An analysis of the basic elements of persuasion in the Yale lectures on preaching.* Los Angeles 1944 (Ph.D. diss., University of Southern California, typewritten).
2. *The heart of the Yale lectures.* New York 1947.
3. *Preachers of to-day; a book of brief biographical sketches and pictures of living Gospel preachers,* ed. by B. B. Baxter and M. N. Young. Nashville 1952.
- BEAL, EDWARD. P.
1. 'Is the minister a journalist?' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 448-451).
2. 'An hour with last year's sermon folio.' *Ibid.* 1928 (*loc. cit.* 95. 112-115).

- BEALL, NOBLE Y. *The preacher and his task*. Atlanta, date of publication not given (C. B. I. 1942).
- BEARDSLEE, CLARK SMITH (1850-1914). P. *Teacher-training with the Master Teacher; studies of Christ in the act of teaching as a means of learning how to teach*. Philadelphia 1903.
- BEARDSLEY, FRANK GRENVILLE (b. 1870). P.
1. *A history of American revivals*. New York 1904, 1912 (2d ed., revised).
 2. *A mighty winner of souls*, Charles G. Finney. New York 1937.
 3. *Heralds of salvation; biographical sketches of outstanding soul winners*. New York 1939.
 4. *Religious progress through religious revivals*. New York 1943.
- BEATTYS, HARRY HARVEY (b. 1860). P. 'Essential characteristics of the preacher.' London 1902 (*Methodist review* 62. 274-9).
- BEAVEN, ALBERT W. (b. 1881). P. 'Preaching to this generation.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 65-72).
- BEITH, JOHN HAY (b. 1876). P. See: Hay, Ian, pseud., below.
- BELDEN, ALBERT DAVID (b. 1883). P. *George Whitefield—the awakener: a modern study of the evangelical revival*. London 1930, 1953 (2d ed.).
- BELL, BERNARD IDDINGS (b. 1886). P.
1. 'I write a sermon.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 137-145).
 2. 'More dogma, please.' Boston 1938 (*Atlantic monthly* 162. 510-515).
- BELLER, ELMER ADOLPH (b. 1894). 'Torch-bearer of freedom: the influence of Richard Price on eighteenth century thought, by Carl B. Cone' (a review). Philadelphia 1952 (*Annals of the American academy of political and social science* 282. 169-70).
- BENARD, EDMOND DARVIL (b. 1914). R.C. *Appeal to the emotions in preaching*. Westminster (Md.) 1944.
- BENDER, DANIEL HENRY (1866-1945). P.
1. 'A talk with young preachers.' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1910 (*Gospel herald* 3. 123-4).
 2. 'Daniel Kauffman and his times.' *Ibid.* 1944 (*loc. cit.* 36. 962-3).
- BENDER, HAROLD STAUFFER, and HORSCH, JOHN. P. *Menno Simons' life and writings, a quadricentennial tribute; biography by H. S. Bender, writings selected and tr. from the Dutch by John Horsch*. Scottsdale (Pa.) 1936.
- BENNETT, EDMONDS. P. 'Funeral address.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 235).
- BENNETT, MARGARET. P. *The ministry of the Methodist Episcopal church*. New York [192-] (Commission on life service).
- BENNETTS, GEORGE ARMSTRONG. P. 'The Vatican and present-day preaching.' London 1907 (*London quarterly review* 108. 317-321). See anonymous reviews in *Civiltà Cattolica*, January 5 and 19, 1907.
- BENSON, ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER (1862-1925). P. 'Sermons,' with a comment by the Bishop of Bristol (G. F. Browne). London 1906 (*National review* 48. 492-7). Reprinted in *Living age* 251 (Boston 1906). 685-9.
- BENZIGER, MARIELI G. R.C. 'Crusade for more fruitful preaching.' New York 1937 (*Catholic world* 146. 346-8).
- BERLE, ADOLF AUGUSTUS (b. 1866). P.
1. 'The outlines of a preachable theology.' Oberlin 1903 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 60. 277-296).
 2. 'The Christian ministry a pragmatic life.' *Ibid.* 1907 (*loc. cit.* 64. 738-763).
- BERNARD, EDWARD RUSSELL (1842-1921). P. See: Anon., No. 43, above.
- BERNARD, THOMAS DEHANY (1815-1904). P. *The word and sacraments and other papers illustrative of present questions on church ministry and worship*. London 1904.
- BERNHARDT, ROGER B. *Henry Ward Beecher's application of his own theories of persuasion*. Madison 1947 (M.S. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia, Mo., 1948). 199.
- BERRETT, WILLIAM E. *Gospel message*. Salt Lake City 1941.
- BERRY, JOSEPH FLINTOFT, bp. (1856-1931). P. See: Brummitt, D. B., below.
- BERRY, SIDNEY MALCOLM (b. 1881). P. *Vital preaching*. London [1936], 1938 (War-rack lectures on preaching, 1936).
- BESSELIEVRE, W. C. P. 'Dramatic sense in the pulpit.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 179-181).
- BEST, JOSEPH (b. 1880). P. *Apostolic ministry*. Sidney (N.S.W.) 1930.
- BEST, NOLAN RICE (b. 1871). 'Preaching that people can't stay away from.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 202-6).

- BETT, HENRY (b. 1876). P.
 1. *Early Methodist preachers*. London 1935.
 2. What Methodists believe and preach. . . . London [1938].
- BETTAN, Rabbi ISRAEL. *Studies in Jewish preaching*, vol. 1: 'The Middle Ages.' Cincinnati 1939.
- BETTS, FREDERICK WILLIAM (1858-1932). P. *Billy Sunday, the man and his method*. Boston 1916.
- BEVERIDGE, ALBERT JEREMIAH (1862-1927). *The young man and the world*. New York 1905 (includes a chapter: 'The young man and the pulpit'). See: Anon., No. 125, above.
- BICKERSTETH, [MONTAGU] CYRIL (1856-1936). P. See: Baker, W. J. F. V., above.
- BIDWELL, EDWARD JOHN (b. 1866). P. *Pulpit and platform; being notes on the management of the voice in public speaking*. . . . Toronto 1907, London [1907].
- BIEDERWOLF, WILLIAM EDWARD (1867-1939). P. *Illustrations from mythology*. Fort Wayne [c. 1927].
- BITTING, WILLIAM COLEMAN (1857-1931). P. *The teaching pastor*. Philadelphia 1923 (Samuel A. Crozer lectures in Crozer theological seminary, 1922-3).
- BLACK, JAMES. P. 'The smith at his forge.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 88. 27-30).
- BLACK, JAMES MACDOUGALL (b. 1879). P. *The mystery of preaching*. London 1924, 1934; New York 1924, 1935 (James Sprunt lectures, 1924). For a review, see: Joseph, O. L. (No. 1), below.
- BLACKBURNE, HARRY WILLIAM (b. 1878). P. See: Woodward, C. S., below.
- BLACKWOOD, ANDREW WATTERSON (b. 1882). P.
 1. *The fine art of preaching*. New York 1937, London 1938; reviewed by R. T. Oliver, *q.v.*, below.
 2. *Preaching from the Bible*. Nashville 1941.
 3. *Planning a year's pulpit work*. Nashville 1942.
 4. *Preaching in time of reconstruction*. Great Neck (N. Y.) 1945.
 5. *Preaching from Samuel*. Nashville 1946.
 6. *The preparation of sermons*. New York and Nashville 1948. For a review, see: McGlon, C. A., below.
 7. *Expository preaching for to-day*. Nashville 1953. For a review, see: Sleeth, R. E., below.
 8. *Biographical preaching for to-day*. *Ibid.* 1954. For a review, see: Garrison, W. E., below.
- BLANK, EARL W. P. 'The lengthy sermon.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 196-7).
- BLENCH, J. W. 'John Longland and Roger Edgeworth, two forgotten preachers of the sixteenth century.' Oxford 1954 (*Review of English studies*, new ser., 5. 123-43).
- BLESSING, JOSEPH M. P. 'Preaching out of the overflow, by William L. Stidger' (review). New York 1930 (*Methodist review* 113. 306-7).
- BLOCKER, SIMON (b. 1881). P. *The secret of pulpit power through thematic Christian preaching*. Grand Rapids 1951. For a review, see: McGlon, C. A. (No. 5), below.
- BLOSSOM, SUMNER NEWTON (b. 1920). P. 'Headlines in the pulpit; newspaperman preacher' [*Lancelot Zavitz*]. New York, January, 1954 (*The American magazine* 157. 5).
- BLOYD, LEVI H. See: Humrich, George, below.
- BLUE, ALEXANDER WYLIE. *Courier of the Cross*. London [1934].
- BOASE, PAUL HENSHAW.
 1. *Peter Cartwright: preacher and politician*. Madison 1947 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia, Mo., 1948). 199.
 2. *The Methodist circuit rider on the Ohio frontier*. *Ibid.* 1952 (doctoral diss., University of Wisconsin); abstract in *Speech monographs* 20 (Iowa City 1953). 164.
 3. 'The education of a circuit rider.' Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*The quarterly journal of speech* 40. 130-6). James B. Finley is the subject of the article.
 4. 'The social ideas of the northern evangelists, 1826-1860, by Charles C. Cole' (a review). *Ibid.* 1955 (*loc. cit.* 41. 69-70).
- BOAZ, HIRAM ABIFF, bp. (b. 1866). P. *The essentials of an effective ministry*. Nashville 1937.
- BODKER, ROBERT C. P. 'St. Paul's grand affirmations; a plea for conviction in preaching.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 103. 27-9).
- BOGDANOVICH, JOHN V. P. *An inquiry into selected elements of interest and attention embodied in the Sermon on the mount*. Washington 1950 (M.A. thesis, Seventh-day adventist theological seminary, typewritten).
- BOK, EDWARD WILLIAM (1863-1930). P. 'The young man and the church.' New York 1904 (*Outlook* 76. 934-8); discussion *ibid.*, pp. 1015-16, 1019-23).
- BOLLER, PAUL FRANKLIN. P. 'What is a good sermon?' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90. 289-291).

- BOLTON, JOHN ROBERT GLORNEY.** P. 'Dean Inge and the English preachers.' London 1933 (*Fortnightly review* 140. 558-566).
- BOND, AHVA JOHN CLARENCE.** P. *The challenge of the ministry.* [Alfred, N. Y., 1920].
- BOND, ALBERT RICHMOND** (b. 1874). P. *The Master preacher; a study of the homiletics of Jesus; Introduction by Edwin C. Dargan.* New York [1910].
- BOOTH, CLYDE ROLLAND.** 'How to listen to a sermon.' New York (*Good housekeeping* 118. 26 ff.).
- BOOTH, JOHN NICHOLLS** (b. 1912). *The quest for preaching power.* New York 1943.
- BOS, WILLIAM H.**
1. *Henry Van Dyke's ideas on rhetorical invention: the Yale lectures and selected sermons.* St. Louis 1951 (M.A. thesis, Washington university, typewritten).
 2. 'John Wise, early American democrat, by George Allan Cook' (a review). *Columbia* (Mo.) 1953 (*The quarterly journal of speech* 39. 363).
- BOSLEY, HAROLD AUGUSTUS** (b. 1907). P.
1. *Preaching on controversial issues; a free pulpit in a free society.* New York, Toronto 1953.
 2. 'Communication of the gospel to the modern world,' by H. A. Bosley, C. D. Kean, and W. Parsons. New York 1953 (*Religion in life* 22, No. 4. 483-514).
- BOSWORTH, EDWARD INCREASE** (1861-1927). P. 'Some resources of the modern preacher.' Chicago 1921 (*Journal of religion* 1. 174-6). For an earlier work, see 19th-century list.
- BOUNDS, EDWARD MCKENDREE** (1835-1913). P. *Preacher and prayer.* Chicago and Boston 1911.
- BOURNE, FRANCIS ALPHONSUS**, card. (1861-1935). R.C. *Introduction to Catholic preachers of to-day, seventeen sermons.* London 1928.
- BOUWSMA, FRANKLIN G.** *Rhetorical analysis of selected sermons of Jonathan Edwards.* Ann Arbor 1950 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten).
- BOWIE, WALTER RUSSELL** (b. 1882). P.
1. 'Preaching with people.' New York 1932 (in J. F. Newton, *If I had only one sermon to prepare*, pp. 187-190).
 2. *The renewing Gospel.* New York 1935 (Yale lectures on preaching, 1934-5).
 3. *Preaching.* Nashville 1954. For reviews, see: Garrison, W. E.; Linn, E. H. (No. 4), below.
- BOWMAN, HAROLD LEONARD** (b. 1889). P. 'The minister in the modern American scene.' Chicago 1937 (*Journal of religion* 17. 253-262).
- BOYATT, BERNARD COOPER.** *George W. Truett, preacher and public speaker.* Knoxville 1952 (M.A. thesis, University of Tennessee).
- BOYD, CHARLES ARTHUR** (b. 1878). P. 'Picture-preaching.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 105. 451-5).
- BOYLE, PATRICK, C. M.**, ed. and translator (b. 1849). R.C. *Instructions on preaching, catechising, and clerical life by saints and fathers of the church.* Dublin 1902.
- BOYNE, DON** (pseud.). See: Kevin, Neil, below.
- BOYNTON, MARY FUERTES** (b. 1908).
1. *Dante and sacred rhetoric.* Ithaca (N. Y.) 1941 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten).
 2. 'Simon Alcock on expanding the sermon.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1941 (*Harvard theological review* 34, No. 3 [July]. 201-216).
- BOZELL, RUTH BEATRICE** (b. 1889). *English preachers of the seventeenth century on the art of preaching.* Ithaca (N. Y.) 1939 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten).
- BRACK, HAROLD ARTHUR.** *Ernest Fremont Tittle's Theory and practice of preaching.* Evanston 1954 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university); abstract in *Speech monographs* 21 (Iowa City 1954). 164-5.
- BRADFORD, ARTHUR HOWE** (b. 1883). P. See: Buttrick, G. A. (No. 2), below.
- BRADFORD, GAMALIEL** (1863-1932). P. *D. L. Moody: a worker in souls.* New York 1927. See: Simrell, V. E., below.
- BRADLEY, DWIGHT** (b. 1889). P. 'Sermon psychology.' New York 1932 (in *If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 171-6).
- BRASTOW, LEWIS ORSMOND** (1834-1912). P.
1. *Representative modern preachers.* New York 1904, 1910; London 1904.
 2. *The modern pulpit; a study of homiletic sources and characteristics.* New York 1906, 1910. For reviews, see: Anon., No. 148, above; Currier, A. H., below.
 3. *The work of the preacher; a study of homiletic principles and methods.* Boston, New York [c. 1914].
- See also: Kleiser, Grenville, below.

- BREDVOLD, LOUIS IGNATIUS** (b. 1888). 'The naturalism of Donne in relation to some renaissance traditions.' Urbana (Ill.) 1923 (*Journal of English and Germanic philology* 22. 471-502).
- BREED, DAVID RIDDLE** (1848-1931). P. *Preparing to preach*. New York [c. 1911].
- BREES, PAUL REXFORD**. *A comparative study of devices of persuasion used by Harry Emerson Fosdick and William Ashley Sunday*. Los Angeles 1948 (doctoral diss., University of Southern California, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 292.
- BRÉMOND, HENRI** (1865-1933). R.C. *The mystery of Newman*, tr. from the French by H. C. Corrance, with an Introduction by the Rev. George Tyrrell. London 1907.
- In French original (*Newman: essai de biographie psychologique*): Paris [1906].
- BRENMAN, Sister M. JOSEPHINE**. R.C. *A study of the clausulae in the sermons of St. Augustine*. Washington 1947 (Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, No. 77).
- BREWER, GEORGE ALLEN**. P. 'The Christian ministry.' Albany 1927 (*Biblical review* 12. 379-390).
- BREWSTER, CHAUNCEY BUNCE**, bp. (1848-1941). P. *The pulpit: its place and function; addresses to the clergy of the diocese, in preparation for the preaching mission*. New York 1916.
- BRIELAND, DONALD M.** Review of *How to improve your preaching*, by Bob Jones, Jr. Columbia (Mo.) 1946 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 32. 526).
- BRIERLEY, HAROLD EUSTACE**. P. See: Anon., No. 43, above.
- BRIGANCE, WILLIAM NORWOOD** (b. 1896). P. See: Hitchcock, O. A. (No. 2); McCall, R. C., below.
- BRILIOTH, YNGVE TORGNY**, bp. of Växjö, Sweden (b. 1891). P. *Landmarks in the history of preaching*. London 1950 (Donellan lectures). See also: Waddams, H. M., below.
- Bristol, Bishop of (George F. Browne). See: Benson, A. C., above.
- BROCKHAUS, HERMAN HENRY**. *Suggestion as a means of persuasion, with special application to the religious revival*. Madison 1937 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- BROWN, ARLO AYRES** (b. 1883). P. 'The minister as a teacher.' New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 653-664).
- BROWN, CARLETON** (1869-1941). 'Sermons and miracle plays.' Baltimore 1943 (*Modern language notes* 49. 394-6).
- BROWN, CHARLES REYNOLDS** (b. 1862). P.
1. *The social message of the modern pulpit*. New York 1906, London 1908, New York and Chicago 1912 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching at Yale university, 1905-6); reviewed anonymously in *Bibliotheca sacra* 64 (Oberlin 1907). 186-7.
 2. *The art of preaching*. New York 1922, London 1923 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1922-3).
 3. *The making of a minister*. New York and London [c. 1927]; reviewed by Lewis Keast, *q.v.*, below.
- See also: Cairns, Frank; Thwing, C. F., below.
- BROWN, ELIJAH P.** (b. 1842). P.
1. *The real Billy Sunday*. New York 1914.
 2. *Point and purpose in preaching*. New York and Chicago 1917, London 1918.
- BROWN, HARRY G.** P.
1. 'The poetic story-sermon.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 460-1).
 2. 'Concerning sermonic preparation.' *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 99. 370-6).
- BROWN, IRA VERNON**. *Lyman Abbott, Christian evolutionist: a study in religious liberalism*. Cambridge (Mass.) 1953.
- BROWN, WILLIAM ADAMS** (b. 1865). P.
1. *Modern theology and the preaching of the Gospel*. New York and Chicago 1914.
 2. *The minister, his world and his work; a study of some pressing tasks and problems of present-day Protestantism*. Nashville [c. 1937].
- See: Cavert, S. M., below.
- BROWN, WINIFRED ELSIE MAY**. *The polished shaft: studies in the purpose and influence of the Christian writer of the eighteenth century*. London 1951. See: Elliott-Binns, L. E., below.
- BROWNE, GEORGE F.**, bp. of Bristol (1833-1930). P. See: Benson, A. C., above.
- BRUCE, GEORGE H.** *Lawyers, doctors, and preachers: a satirical survey of the three learned professions*. New York [c. 1912].
- BRUÈRE, MARTHA BENSLEY**, and **BRUÈRE, ROBERT WALTER** (b. 1876). P. 'The country pew vs. the country pulpit.' New York 1921 (*Outlook* 129. 430-3); condensation in *Literary digest* 72 (New York, January 28, 1922). 33.
- BRUMMITT, DAN BREARLEY** (b. 1867) and others. P. Articles on Bishop William A. Quayle. Chicago, March 19, 1925 (*North-*

- western Christian advocate 73. 267-273: by D. B. Brummitt, ed., p. 267; by Bishop J. F. Berry, p. 267; by Bishop W. F. Anderson, p. 268; by Bishop W. P. Thirkield, p. 268; by Bishop C. E. Locke, p. 269; by Bishop E. H. Hughes, p. 269; by Joe Spurgeon, p. 272; by R. B. Kester, p. 273; by W. P. Neff, p. 273).
- BRUNK, GEORGE REUBEN, bp. (1871-1938). P. *Rightly dividing the Scriptures*. Harrisonburg (Va.), no date of publication given (Umble, p. 481). See also: Brunk, H. A.; Umble, R. H.: *Mennonite preaching*, below.
- BRUNK, H. A. P. 'In the pulpit' (with reference to the life and work of George R. Brunk). Denbigh (Va.), July, 1938 (*Sword and trumpet* 10. 66).
- BRUNNER, HEINRICH EMIL (b. 1889). P. *The word and the world*. New York 1931 (Lectures delivered at King's college, London).
- BRYAN, DAWSON CHARLES (b. 1900). P. *The art of illustrating sermons*. Nashville 1938, 1942.
- BRYANT, DONALD CROSS (b. 1905).
1. 'The art of preaching in imitation of Horace's Art of poetry' (review). Detroit 1942 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 28. 373-5). See: Anon., No. 1, in 18th-century list.
 2. 'Torchbearer of freedom: the influence of Richard Price on eighteenth-century thought, by Carl B. Cone' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1952 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 38. 353).
- BUCKNER, JAMES DYSART MONROE (b. 1855). P. *How I lost my job as a preacher*. Aurora (Nebr.) 1922.
- BUFFUM, HOWARD S. *The influence of the Puritan minister in the making of New England*. Iowa City 1902 (M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, typewritten).
- BUGBEE, LUCIUS HATFIELD (b. 1874). P. 'The preacher of the evangel.' New York 1910 (*Methodist review* 92. 445-450).
- BULGARELLI, Sister MARY LAVERNE. R.C. *St. Francis of Assisi, the medieval orator*. Madison 1936 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- BULL, PAUL BERTIE (b. 1864). P. *Lectures on preaching and sermon construction*. London 1922. See Anon., No. 74, above.
- BURCH, LOREN W. P. 'Preaching.' Chicago 1934 (*Christian century* 51. 469).
- BURGESS, THEODORE C. (1859-1925). P. *Epideictic literature*. Chicago 1902 (doctoral diss., University of Chicago); University of Chicago 1902 (*Studies in classical philology* 3. 89-261).
- BURNET, ADAM WILSON. P. *Pleading with men*. New York, London 1935 (Warrack lectures on preaching, 1935).
- BURNHAM, SYLVESTER (1842-1935). P. 'The preacher's leadership.' Louisville (Ky.) 1910 (*Review and expositor* 7. 80-9).
- BURNS, GEORGE, s.j. R.C. 'Fr. de Ravignan's power and secret as a preacher.' London 1938 (*Clergy review* 15. 112-123); Gustave François Xavier de Lacroix de Ravignan, s.j. (1795-1858).
- BURNS, JAMES. P. *Revivals, their laws and leaders*. London 1909.
- BURNS, Sister MARY ALBANIA, s.n.d. R.C. *St. John Chrysostom's Homilies on the statues: a study of their qualities and forms* (doctoral diss., Catholic University of America). Washington 1930 (*Patristic studies*, vol. 22).
- BURRELL, DAVID JAMES (1844-1926). P. *The sermon; its construction and delivery*. New York, Chicago 1913 (James Sprunt lectures, Union theological seminary of Virginia). See: Shepherd, W. G., below.
- BURTON, ALFRED. P.
1. *Handbook on clerical elocution: for clergy, students*. . . . London [1904].
 2. *Hints on elocution for the clergy*. London [1925].
- BUTT, EDMUND DARGAN (b. 1898). P. *Preach there also; a study of the town and country work of the Episcopal church; with a Foreword by Alden Drew Kelly*. Greenwich (Conn.) 1954.
- BUTTRICK, GEORGE ARTHUR (b. 1892). P.
1. *Jesus came preaching: Christian preaching in the new age*. New York 1931, 1932 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1930-1).
 2. *Preaching in these times*, by G. A. Buttrick, E. M. Poteat, A. H. Bradford, E. M. McKee, W. A. Smart, and E. F. Tittle. New York 1940 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1939-1940). See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- BYINGTON, EDWIN HALLOCK (1861-1944). P.
1. *The children's pulpit*. Boston, New York 1910.
 2. 'Psychoanalysis of congregations.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 199-204).
 3. 'Attaining maximum pulpit power.' *Ibid.* 1926 (*loc. cit.* 91. 116-119, 202-5, 285-8, 459-463).
 4. *Pulpit mirrors*. New York 1927; for a review, see Anon., No. 142, above.

CADMAN, SAMUEL PARKES (1864-1936). P.

1. *The three religious leaders of Oxford and their movements; John Wyclif, John Wesley, John Henry Newman.* New York 1916.
2. 'The dynamic ministry, by Oscar L. Joseph' (review). New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 40. 315-316).
3. *Ambassadors of God.* New York 1925.
4. *Imagination and religion.* New York 1926.
5. 'Strafing the church' (reply to R. G. M. Neville, *q.v.*, below). New York 1931 (*Forum* 86. 114-117).

For earlier works by S. P. Cadman, see 19th-century list. See also: Adair, W. W., above; Davies, J. N.; Joseph, O. L.; Shepherd, W. G.; Thwing, C. F., below.

CADOUX, ARTHUR TEMPLE (b. 1874). P. 'Evangelism old and new.' Boston 1920 (*Hibbert journal* 18. 581-590).

CADY, EDWIN H. 'The artistry of Jonathan Edwards.' Brunswick (Maine) 1949 (*New England quarterly* 22. 61-72).

CAIRNS, FRANK. P. *The prophet of the heart, with an Introduction by Charles Reynolds Brown.* London 1934, New York 1935 (Warrack lectures on preaching, 1934).

CALDWELL, FRANK HILL (b. 1902). P. *Preaching angles.* Nashville 1954.

CALKINS, RAYMOND (b. 1869). P.

1. *The eloquence of Christian experience.* New York 1927 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1925-6).
2. 'Experience articulate.' New York and London 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 209-213).

CAMPBELL, EDWARD. See: Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, below.

CAMPBELL, JAMES MANN (1840-1926). P. 'Present truth.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 279-80).

CAMPBELL, JAMES MARSHALL (b. 1895). R.C. *The influence of the second sophistic on the style of the sermons of St. Basil the Great.* Washington 1922 (Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, vol. 2).

CAMPBELL, REGINALD JOHN (b. 1867). P. See: Jeffs, E. H.; Marchant, Sir James, below.

CANDLER, WARREN AKIN, bp. (1857-1941). P. *Great revivals and the great republic.* Nashville 1904. See Anon. No. 43, above.

CAPLAN, HARRY (b. 1896).

1. 'A late mediaeval tractate on preaching.' New York 1925 (*Studies in rhetoric and public*

speaking in honor of James Albert Winans, pp. 61-90).

2. 'Preaching in medieval England, by G. R. Owst' (review). Albion (Mich.) 1927 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 13. 323-4).
 3. 'Rhetorical invention in some mediaeval tractates on preaching.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1927 (*Speculum* 2. 284-295).
 4. 'The four senses of scriptural interpretation and the mediaeval theory of preaching.' *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 4. 282-290).
 5. 'Classical rhetoric and the mediaeval theory of preaching.' Chicago 1933 (*Classical philology* 28. 73-96). See also: *Proceedings of the Classical association* (of England and Wales) 26 (London 1929). 8-9.
 6. "'Henry of Hesse" on the art of preaching.' Baltimore 1933 (*Publications of the Modern language association* 48. 340-361).
 7. 'Literature and pulpit in medieval England, by G. R. Owst' (review). New York 1933 (*Philosophical review* 42. 639-640).
 8. *Mediaeval artes praedicandi: a hand-list.* Ithaca 1934 (*Cornell studies in classical philology*, vol. 24).
 9. *Mediaeval artes praedicandi: a supplementary hand-list.* *Ibid.* 1936 (*loc. cit.*, vol. 25).
 10. 'Th.-M. Charland, *Artes praedicandi: contribution à l'histoire de la rhétorique au moyen âge*' (review). Cambridge (Mass.) 1938 (*Speculum* 13. 352-4).
 11. 'Latin tractates on preaching: a book-list,' compiled by Harry Caplan and H. H. King. Cambridge (Mass.) 1949 (*Harvard theological review* 42. 185-206).
 12. 'Italian treatises on preaching . . .,' compiled by H. C. and H. H. K. Columbia (Mo.) 1949 (*Speech monographs* 16. 243-252).
 13. 'Spanish treatises on preaching . . .,' compiled by H. C. and H. H. K. *Ibid.* 1950 (*loc. cit.* 17. 161-170).
 14. 'French tractates on preaching . . .,' compiled by H. C. and H. H. K. Columbus (Ohio) 1950 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 36. 296-325).
 15. 'Scandinavian treatises on preaching . . .,' compiled by H. C. and H. H. K. Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Speech monographs* 21. 1-9).
 16. 'Dutch treatises on preaching . . .,' compiled by H. C. and H. H. K. *Ibid.* 1954 (*loc. cit.*, 21. 235-247).
- See: Emperor, J. B. (No. 1), below.
- CAPPADELTA, LUIGI (pseud.). See: Grisar, Hartmann, below.

- CARLILE, JOHN CHARLES. P. C. H. *Spurgeon, an interpretative biography*. London 1933.
- CARMACK, PAUL A. *Theodore Dwight Weld, reformer*. Syracuse 1949 (doctoral diss., Syracuse university, typewritten).
- CARPENTER, EDWARD FREDERICK (b. 1919.) P. See: Hart, A. T., below.
- CARPENTER, WILLIAM BOYD, bp. of Ripon (1841-1918). P. 'Gossip about preaching.' New York 1911 (in his *Some pages of my life*, pp. 306-326). For his earlier works on preaching, see 19th-century list.
- CARROLL, CHARLES BORROMEO (b. 1872). R.C. *The priest's voice, its use and misuse*. Baltimore 1940.
- CARTER, FRANCIS EDWARD (1851-1935). P. *Preaching*. London 1909 (*Handbooks for the clergy*, ed. by Arthur W. Robinson).
- CARTER, MANFRED AMOS. P.
1. 'Sermon going up hill.' New York 1929 (*Homiletic review* 97. 112-114).
 2. 'Tabloid newspapers and sermons.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 105. 193-6).
- CARTWRIGHT, GEORGE W. *Modern homiletics and the Aristotelian tradition of rhetoric*. Urbana-Champaign 1948 (M.A. thesis, University of Illinois, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 302-3.
- CARVER, JAMES E. (b. 1902). *The northern homily cycle*. New York 1941 (abridgment of a doctoral diss., New York university, 1930).
- CASTEEL, JOHN LAURENCE (b. 1903). P. *Conceptions of preaching in the Lyman Beecher lectures*. Evanston (Ill.) 1943 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten).
- CASWELL, WILBUR LARREMORE (b. 1883). P. 'When is a sermon worth preaching?' Chicago 1932 (*Christian century* 49. 1499-1500).
- Catholic dictionary, The new*. See: *The new Catholic dictionary*, below.
- Catholic encyclopaedic dictionary*, ed. by Donald Attwater. New York 1931.
- The Catholic encyclopedia*, ed. by C. G. Herbermann, E. A. Pace, C. B. Pallen, T. J. Shahan, J. J. Wynne, with the collaboration of many others. New York 1907-1912 (15 vols.), 1914 (Index vol.), 1918 (supplemental vol. containing revisions of the articles on canon law by Andrew A. MacErlean), 1922 (Supplement 1, vol. 17), 1928 (17 vols.).
- CAVANAUGH, JOHN, c.s.c. (1870-1935). R.C. See: Kiener, Sister Mary A., below.
- CAVERT, SAMUEL McRAE (b. 1888), and others. P. *The church through half a century, essays in honor of William Adams Brown*. New York 1936; includes: 'William Adams Brown: servant of the church.' by S. M. Caver; 'Public worship,' by H. S. Coffin; 'Protestant preaching,' by C. W. Gilkey.
- CAVERT, WALTER DUDLEY (b. 1891). P. 'In a competitive pulpit.' Chicago 1939 (*Christian century* 56. 877-9).
- CECIL, Lord HUGH RICHARD HEATHCOTE (b. 1869). P. See: Chesterton, G. K., below.
- CHADWICK, WILLIAM EDWARD (1858-1934). P. *The pastoral teaching of St. Paul: his ministerial ideals*. Edinburgh 1907 (especially ch. 8, pp. 306-332: 'St. Paul on preaching').
- CHAPELL, FREDERICK L. P. *The preacher's mission, motive, and method*. New York 1901.
- CHAPMAN, COOLIDGE OTIS (b. 1895).
1. 'The Pardoner's tale: a mediaeval sermon.' Baltimore 1926 (*Modern language notes* 41. 506-9).
 2. 'The Parson's tale: a mediaeval sermon.' *Ibid.* 1928 (*loc. cit.* 43. 229-234).
 3. 'Chaucer on preachers and preaching.' Menasha (Wisc.) 1929 (*PMLA* 44. 178-185).
- CHAPMAN, J. ARUNDEL. P. 'Preaching.' London (*London quarterly review* 157. 145-161).
- CHAPMAN, JAMES BLAINE (1884-1947). P. *The preaching ministry*. Kansas City 1947. See: Moore, G. C., below.
- CHAPMAN, JOHN WILBUR (1859-1918). P.
1. *The life and work of Dwight L. Moody*. Philadelphia 1900.
 2. *Present-day evangelism*. New York 1903. See also: Anon. No. 92, above; Ottman, F. C., below.
- CHAPMAN, ROBERT WILLIAM (b. 1881). See: Johnson, Samuel (No. 3), in 18th-century list, above.
- CHAPPELL, CLOVIS GILLHAM (b. 1882). P.
1. 'Release of personality.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 149-154).
 2. *Appointed to preach*. New York, Nashville 1951.
- CHARLAND, THOMAS M., o.p. (b. 1900). R.C. See: Caplan, Harry (No. 10), above.

- CHARTER, H. JOHN. P. *A manual for preachers*. London 1922.
- CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH (1874-1936), R.C., and Sir A. CONAN DOYLE, Sir THOMAS HORDER, SHEILA KAYE SMITH, Lord H. R. H. CECIL, Sir PHILIP GIBBS, and others. *If I were a preacher*. London 1929. See also: Kiener, Sister Mary A., below.
- CHILCOTE, THOMAS FRANKLIN, Jr. (b. 1918). P. See: Brooks, Phillips (No. 1), in 19th-century list, above.
- CHRISMAN, LEWIS HERBERT (b. 1883). P.
1. 'The preacher and the mother tongue.' Louisville 1924 (*Methodist quarterly review* 73. 55-64).
 2. *The English of the pulpit*. New York [1926].
 3. *The message of the American pulpit*. New York 1930; reviewed anonymously in *Methodist review* 113 (New York 1930). 776.
- CHRISTOPHER, JOSEPH PATRICK (b. 1890). R.C. Introduction and commentary to his translation of *S. Aureli Augustini . . . De catechizandis rudibus liber unus*. . . . Washington 1926 (doctoral diss., Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, vol. 8).
- CLAPPERTON, J. ALEXANDER. P.
1. *A manual for local preachers*. London 1910.
 2. *First steps in preaching*. London 1926.
 3. *Practical talks to preachers*. London 1939.
- CLARK, DONALD L. (b. 1888). *Rhetoric and poetry in the renaissance*. New York 1922 (Columbia university, *Studies in English and comparative literature*). See also: Baldwin, C. S. (No. 5), above.
- CLARK, FRANCIS EDWARD (1851-1927). P.
- 'The menace of the sermon.' New Haven 1922 (*Yale review*, new ser., 12. 87-96); also in *Lutheran quarterly* 53 (Gettysburg, Pa., 1923). 280-9; and condensation in *Literary digest* 75 (New York, November 4, 1922). 36. See: McMaster, E. A., below.
- CLARK, HENRY WILLIAM (b. 1869). P. *History of English nonconformity from Wiclif to the close of the nineteenth century*. London 1911-1913 (2 vols.).
- CLARK, JAMES MIDGLEY (b. 1888). 'Alhart and Alphart.' London, Chicago 1934 (*Modern language review* 29. 440-3).
- CLARK, L. SPURGEON. P. 'Preach about yesterday and to-morrow, preacher, not about to-day.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 152-4).
- CLARK, ROBERT D.
1. *The pulpit and platform career and the rhetorical theory of Bishop Matthew Simpson*. Los Angeles 1946 (doctoral diss., University of Southern California, typewritten); abstract by W. W. Phelps in *Speech monographs* 14 (Columbia, Mo., 1947). 187.
 2. 'The oratorical career of Bishop Matthew Simpson.' Columbia, Mo., 1949 (*Speech monographs* 16. 1-20).
- CLAUSEN, BERNARD CHANCELLOR (b. 1892). P.
1. 'Preach it again,' the sermon test. Philadelphia [c. 1922].
 2. *The technique of a minister*. New York, Chicago [c. 1925].
- CLAYTON, PHILIP THOMAS BYARD (b. 1885). P. 'Dull sermons.' London 1930 (*Spectator* 145. 932-3).
- CLELAND, JAMES T. (b. 1903). P. *The true and lively word*. New York 1954 (Cambridge [Mass.] Episcopal theological school, The Frederick Rogers Kellogg lectures).
- CLEVELAND, CATHERINE CAROLINE. *The great revival in the west*. Chicago 1916 (doctoral diss., University of Chicago, 1915).
- CLEVER, CONRAD (1848-1935). P. 'Doctrinal preaching.' Philadelphia 1906 (*Reformed church review* 53. 61 ff.).
- CLIFFORD, JOHN (1836-1923). P. See: Jeffs, E. H., below.
- CLUTTON-BROCK, ARTHUR (1868-1924). P. 'Donne's sermons.' London 1921 (in his *Essays on books*, pp. 78-91).
- CLYDE, WALTER R. P. 'Preaching in obscurity.' Boston, February 1944 (*Atlantic monthly* 173. 77-82).
- COAKLEY, THOMAS FRANCIS (b. 1880). R.C. 'Preaching the Gospel by wireless.' New York 1922, (*Catholic world* 114. 516-519).
- COFFEE, RUDOLPH ISAAC (b. 1878). P. 'The pulpit in public affairs.' New York 1911 (*Survey* 25. 907-8).
- COFFIN, HENRY SLOANE (1877-1955). P.
1. *In a day of social rebuilding; lectures on the ministry of the church*. New Haven 1918 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1917-1918).
 2. 'Gate of the temple which is called beautiful.' New York 1922 (*International review of missions* 11. 73-82).
 3. *What to preach*. London [c. 1926], 1927; New York 1930 (Warrack lectures for 1926).
 4. *Communion through preaching: the monstrosity of the Gospel*. New York 1953.

- See: Cavert, S. M., above; Garrison, W. E.; Joseph, O. L.; McGlon, C. A. (No. 5); Thwing, C. F., below.
- COFFMAN, S. F. P.
1. 'An effective preacher of the Gospel' (Daniel Kauffman, *q.v.*, below). Scottdale (Pa.) 1944 (*Gospel herald* 36. 964).
 2. 'Fifty years of ministering.' *Ibid.* 1948 (*Christian ministry* 1. 1-6).
- COGDILL, ROY E. P. See: Sanders, J. P., below.
- COGGAN, FREDERICK DONALD. P. *The ministry of the Word; the New Testament concept of preaching and its relevance for to-day.* London 1946.
- COHAUSZ, OTTO (b. 1872). R.C. 'Many facets: the same message.' New York 1941 (*Catholic world* 153. 97-9); from his *The priest and St. Paul* (New York 1927).
- COHU, JOHN ROUGIER (b. 1858). P. *The evolution of the Christian ministry.* London 1918.
- COLE, CHARLES CHESTER.
1. *The secular ideas of the northern evangelists, 1826-1860.* Ann Arbor 1932 (Thesis, Columbia university).
 2. 'The evangelist as theological disputant: Charles Grandison Finney and some others.' Columbus 1935 (*Ohio state archaeological and historical quarterly* 62. 219-33).
 3. *The social ideas of the northern evangelists, 1826-1860.* New York 1954. For a review, see: Boase, P. H. (No. 4), above.
- COLLIER, FRANK WILBUR (b. 1870). P. 'Bowing the preacher out of politics, by George Mecklenburg' (review). New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 625-6).
- COLLINS, FREDERICK LEWIS (b. 1882). P.
1. 'Preaching to capacity.' Springfield (Ohio) 1921 (*Woman's home companion* 48. 7-8).
 2. 'Shall we tear up the sermons?' *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 56. 4. 114-115).
- COLLINS, JOSEPH, M.D. (b. 1866). 'Revivals past and present' (chiefly concerning William A. Sunday). New York 1917 (*Harper's magazine* 135. 856-865).
- COMMAGER, HENRY STEELE (b. 1902). *Theodore Parker.* Boston 1936.
See: Villard, O. G., below.
- Commission [of the Protestant Episcopal church in the U. S. A.] on a nation-wide preaching mission. *A nation-wide preaching mission.* Milwaukee 1915.
- Committee on the war and the religious outlook (appointed by the Federal council of the churches of Christ in America). P. *The teaching work of the church.* New York 1923.
- CONE, CARL B. *Torchbearer of freedom: the influence of Richard Price on eighteenth-century thought.* Lexington 1952. For reviews, see: Beller, E. A.; Bryant, D. C. (No. 2), above.
- CONLON, WALTER F., ed. R.C. *Treatise on preaching, by Humbert of Romans*, tr. by the Dominican students, Province of St. Joseph. Westminster (Md.) 1951. For a review, see: Rudin, J. J., below.
- CONNELL, FRANCIS JEREMIAH, c.ss.r. (b. 1888). R.C. 'Popular pulpit fallacies.' Philadelphia 1934 (*Ecclesiastical review* 91. 460-8). See also three articles against this study with the replies by Father Connell, *ibid.* 92 (1935). 184-7, 523-4; 93. 291-2.
- CONNOLLY, JAMES LOUIS. R.C. *John Ger-son, reformer and mystic.* Louvain 1928 (Université de Louvain: *Recueil des travaux publiés par les membres des Conférences d'histoire et de philologie*, 2d ser., fasc. 12).
- CONNOR, RALPH, pseud. See: Gordon, C. W., below.
- CONWAY, JOHN PLACID, o.p. (1855-1913). R.C. *Principles of sacred eloquence.* New York 1904.
- CONWELL, RUSSELL H. (1843-1925). P. See: Gehring, M. L.; Shepherd, W. G.; Thwing, C. F., below.
- COOGAN, JACQUES (b. 1884). R.C. 'Misapplication of Scripture in sermons and in sermon-books.' Dublin 1924 (*Irish ecclesiastical record*, ser. 5. 23. 24-40, 259-295).
- COOK, CHARLES AUGUSTUS. P. *Apostolic preaching.* Philadelphia, date of publication not known to us (U. S. Cat., 1912).
- COOK, GEORGE ALLAN. *John Wise: early American democrat.* New York 1952. For reviews, see: Bos, W. H. (No. 2), above; Hill, F. G., below.
- COOKE, JOHN BLAIR DEEVER (b. 1901). *The Carpenter's method of preaching.* Philadelphia 1953.
- COOPER-PRITCHARD, A. H. See: Matthews, T. S., below.
- COPELAND, BENJAMIN. P.
1. 'Be brief.' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 300-2).
 2. 'The preacher's power' (poem). *Ibid.* 1928 (*loc. cit.* 111. 856).

- COREY, STEPHEN J. (b. 1873). P. *The preacher and his missionary message*. Nashville 1930.
- COUGHLIN, CHARLES EDWARD (b. 1891). R.C. See: Anon., No. 37, above; Crawford, P. K., below.
- COULTON, GEORGE GORDON (1858-1947). P.
1. *Medieval studies* (Nos. 1-20). London 1905-1931. Cf. also his *Medieval studies* (1st ser., containing nos. 1-7), London 1905, 1915 (2d ed. revised); and 2d ser. (nos. 8-), *ibid.* 1907.
 2. *Ten medieval studies, with four appendices*. Cambridge 1930 (especially pp. 30-41).
- COWAN, WILLIAM (1851-1929). P. *The humorous side of the pulpit*. London 1904, 1913.
- CRAFT, JAMES PRESSLEY (b. 1885). P. 'Think of it: a funeral sermon.' New York 1934 (*Homiletic review* 107. 60).
- CRAGEN, DAMIAN BERNARD, C.P. R.C. *A rhetorical analysis of five sermons of Cardinal Newman with special reference to Aristotle's Rhetoric*. Seattle 1943 (M.A. thesis, University of Washington, typewritten).
- CRAIG, ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL (b. 1888). P. *Preaching in a scientific age*. New York 1954 (Warrack lectures on preaching). For a review, see: Garrison, W. E., below.
- CRAIG, WILLIAM CHARLES (b. 1908), and SOKOLOWSKI, RALPH RAPHAEL. *The preacher's voice*. Columbus (Ohio) 1945.
- CRAIGIE, J. A. *The country pulpit*. London 1908.
- CRANE, THOMAS FREDERICK (1844-1927).
1. 'The exemplum in England.' Baltimore 1912 (*Modern language notes* 27. 213-216); a review of J. A. Mosher's *The exemplum in the early religious and didactic literature of England*.
 2. *Mediaeval sermon-books and stories and their study since 1883*. Philadelphia 1917 (*Proceedings of the American philosophical society* 56, No. 5).
- For earlier works, see 19th-century list.
- CRANNELL, PHILIP WENDELL (1861-1936). P. 'Pardon a personal reference.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 285-8).
- CRAWFORD, JOHN (b. 1911). *The rhetoric of George Campbell*. Evanston (Ill.) 1947 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia Mo., 1948). 191-2. Includes consideration of Campbell's *Lectures on pulpit eloquence*.
- CRAWFORD, LEONIDAS W. P. *Vocations within the church*. New York 1920.
- CRAWFORD, PAUL K. *The rise of the Reverend Charles Edward Coughlin, radio speaker*. Madison 1936 (Ph.M. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- CRICHTON-MILLER, HUGH (b. 1877). P. *The new psychology and the preacher*. New York 1924, London 1927.
- CROCKER, LIONEL GEORGE (b. 1897).
1. Review of *Conditions of success in preaching without notes*, by R. S. Storrs. Champaign (Ill.) 1930 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 16. 509-510).
 2. 'The rhetorical influence of Henry Ward Beecher.' Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1932 (*loc. cit.* 18. 82-7).
 3. *The rhetorical theory of Henry Ward Beecher*. Chicago 1933 (doctoral diss., University of Michigan, 1933), 1934 (*Henry Ward Beecher's art of preaching*).
 4. 'The rhetorical training of Henry Ward Beecher.' Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1933 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 19. 18-24).
 5. 'Beecher, the rhetorician.' Philadelphia 1934 (*Crozer quarterly* 11. 48-510; reviewed in *Quarterly journal of speech* 20 (Ann Arbor, 1934). 333).
 6. 'The rhetorical theory of Harry Emerson Fosdick.' Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1936 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 22. 207-213).
 7. *Henry Ward Beecher's speaking art*. New York 1937. See: Howell, W. S., below.
 8. 'Charles Haddon Spurgeon's theory of preaching.' Ann Arbor 1939 (*Q.J.S.* 25. 214-224).
- CROCKETT, FRANK Q. P. 'Worth keeping: a sermon worth preaching.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 27-8).
- CROMPTON, ARNOLD. P. *Apostle of liberty; Starr King*. Boston 1950.
- CROOK, ISAAC (1833-1916). P. 'Pulpit mannerisms and manners.' New York 1910 (*Methodist review* 92. 375-384).
- CROSS, FRANK LESLIE (b. 1900). P.
1. *John Henry Newman*. London 1933.
 2. *Preaching in the Anglo-Catholic revival*. *Ibid.* 1933.
- CROWE, WILLIAM (b. 1871). P. 'The place of preaching in the church of to-day.' St. Louis 1925 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 82. 378-393).
- CRUSE, AMY (b. 1870). *The Victorians and their books*. London [1935], Boston and New York 1935 (*The Victorians and their reading*). See especially chapters 4 and 6.

- CULLER, DAVID D. (b. 1865). P. *Problems of pulpit and platform*. Elgin (Ill.) 1907.
- CULVER, ROBERT D. P. 'The kind of preaching that wins!' Chicago 1943 (*Moody monthly* 43. 280, 325).
- CUNNINGHAM, CHARLES E. *Timothy Dwight, 1752-1817, a biography*. New York 1942.
- CURRIER, ALBERT HENRY (1837-1927). P.
1. 'The modern pulpit, by Lewis O. Brastow' (a review). Oberlin 1907 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 64. 183-6).
 2. 'The value and uses of the imagination in preaching.' *Ibid.* 1907 (*loc. cit.* 64. 201-223).
 3. *Nine great preachers*. Boston 1912; reviewed anonymously in *Bibliotheca sacra* 70 (Oberlin 1913). 361-2. The preachers considered are: St. John Chrysostom, St. Bernard of Clairvaux, Richard Baxter, Bossuet, John Bunyan, F. W. Robertson, Alexander McLaren, H. W. Beecher, Phillips Brooks.
 4. 'A history of preaching from the close of the reformation to the end of the nineteenth century, by Edward Charles Dargan' (review). Oberlin 1913 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 70. 189-191).
- CURRY, SAMUEL SILAS (1847-1921). P. *Vocal and literary interpretation of the Bible, with an Introduction by F. G. Peabody*. London 1903.
- CURTIUS, ERNST ROBERT (b. 1886). *European literature and the Latin Middle Ages*, tr. from the German by Willard R. Trask (Bollingen foundation series, No. 36). New York 1953. See especially the sections dealing with John of Salisbury and Alain de Lille. For a review, see: Murphy, J. J., below.
- In German original (*Europäische Literatur und lateinisches Mittelalter*): Bern 1948.
- CUSHMAN, RALPH SPAULDING, bp. (b. 1879). P. *Dear Bob; letters of a preacher to his son*. New York [c. 1934].
- CUTTEN, GEORGE B. (b. 1874). *Psychological phenomena of Christianity*. New York 1908 (especially ch. 32. 478-495).
- CUYLER, THEODORE LEDYARD (1822-1909). P. See 19th-century list.
- DANCEY, J. S. P. 'Catastrophe or the preacher?' Chicago 1932 (*Christian century* 49. 603-5).
- DANIELS, E. D. P. 'The sermon as a work of art.' Boston 1905 (*New church review* 12. 217 ff.).
- DANIELS, EARL. P. *The funeral message, its preparation and significance*. Nashville 1937.
- DARBY, HAROLD SEAGAR. *Hugh Latimer*. London 1954. Reviewed in *Times literary supplement* (London, February 12, 1954), p. 107.
- D'ARCY, CHARLES FREDERICK, abp. of Armagh (1859-1938). P. See: Marchant, Sir James, below.
- DARGAN, EDWIN CHARLES (1852-1930). P.
1. *A history of preaching*. . . . New York 1905- [c. 1912], London 1913 (2 vols.); vol. 1: *From the apostolic fathers to the great reformers, A.D. 70-1572*; vol. 2: *From the close of the reformation period to the end of the nineteenth century (1572-1900)*; Grand Rapids 1954, with an Introduction by J. B. Weather-spoon. For a review of vol. 1, see: Johnson, E. H., below; and of vol. 2, Currier, A. H., above.
 2. 'The study of homiletical theory.' Louisville 1908 (in *Review and expositor*).
 3. *The art of preaching in the light of its history*. New York [c. 1922]; Holland lectures, 1921.
- See also: Bond, A. R., above.
- DARK, SIDNEY (b. 1874). P. *Five deans*. London 1928. Studies of John Colet, John Donne, Jonathan Swift, A. P. Stanley, and W. R. Inge.
- DAUPHIN, HUBERT, o.s.b. R.C. See: Levy, B. M., below.
- DAVENPORT, FREDERICK MORGAN (b. 1866). P. *Primitive traits in religious revivals; a study in mental and social evolution*. New York 1905 (doctoral diss., Columbia university, 1905).
- DAVIDSON, ANDREW BRUCE (1831-1902). P. 'Prophecy and the prophets.' New York 1903 (*Dictionary of the Bible*, ed. by James Hastings, 4. 106).
- DAVIES, JOHN NEWTON (b. 1881). P. *Rightly dividing the word, with an Introduction by S. Parkes Cadman*. New York 1929.
- DAVIES, W. JONES. P. *The minister at work*. London 1910.
- DAVIS, OZORA STEARNS (1866-1931). P.
1. 'Preaching in a world at war.' Chicago 1918, 1919 (*Biblical world* 52. 3-16, 140-160, 248-263; 53. 41-59).
 2. *The Gospel in the light of the great war*. Chicago [c. 1919].
 3. 'Organized preaching.' Chicago 1920 (*Biblical world* 54. 245-262, 381-397, 482-495, 593-612).
 4. *Evangelistic preaching, with sermon outlines and talks to children and young people*. New York [c. 1921], London 1922.

5. *Preaching the social gospel*. New York [c. 1922].
 6. *Preaching by laymen; a study of the elementary principles of presenting the Gospel . . . with an Introduction by Roger Babson*. New York [c. 1923]. For a review, see: Joseph, O. L. (No. 1), below.
 7. 'A quarter-century of American preaching.' Chicago 1926 (*Journal of religion* 6. 135-153).
 8. *The message and the messenger*. Chicago 1926.
 9. *Principles of preaching, a textbook based on the induction method, for class use and private study*. Chicago 1926. For a review, see: Joseph, O. L. (No. 1), below.
 10. 'On preaching' (review of *Preaching in theory and practice*, by Samuel McComb). Chicago 1927 (*Journal of religion* 7. 490-2).
 11. *Preaching on church and community occasions*. Chicago 1928.
 12. 'Preacher as messenger.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 29-31).
- DAVIS, RALPH EMERSON. P. 'Whither the ministry?' New York 1931 (*Methodist review* 114. 372-380).
- DAVIS, STANTON KIRKHAM. P. 'The office of the preacher.' New York 1901 (*Arena* 26. 503-512).
- DAVISON, W. T. P. *The Christian ministry*. Cincinnati 1902.
- DAVISON, WILLIAM THEOPHILUS (1846-1935). P. 'Wesley and present-day preaching.' London 1922 (*London quarterly review* 137. 1-15).
- DAWSON, GEORGE ELLSWORTH (b. 1861). P. 'Object-lesson preaching in foreign missions.' New York, March, 1910 (*Missionary review of the world* 33. 197-202).
- DAWSON, JOSEPH MARTIN (b. 1879). P. 'The preacher's tone.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 25-7).
- DAWSON, MARSHALL (b. 1880). P. 'The relation of Amos and Hosea to present-day preaching.' Chicago 1912 (*Biblical world* 39. 109-115). See also: McGlon, C. A. (No. 6), below.
- DAWSON, WILLIAM JAMES (1854-1928). P. 1. *The evangelistic note*. New York 1905.
2. 'Freedom in the pulpit.' New York 1907 (*Outlook* 87. 752).
- DAY, ALBERT EDWARD (b. 1884). P. *Jesus and human personality*. New York, Cincinnati [c. 1934]; Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1933-4.
- DAY, FRANK E. P. 'Pastoral visiting and pulpit strength.' New York 1902 (*Methodist review* 62. 877-882).
- DAY, GARDINER M. (b. 1900). P. 'Ethical realism.' New York 1932 (in *If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 75-82).
- DeBLOIS, AUSTEN KENNEDY (b. 1866). P. *Some problems of the modern minister*. New York 1928.
- DEFERRARI, ROY JOSEPH (b. 1890). R.C. 'St. Augustine's method of composing and delivering sermons.' Baltimore 1922 (*American journal of philology* 43. 97-127, 193-219).
- DeLAPP, AMBROSE C. P. 'He is just preaching now.' Chicago 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 409-410).
- DeMONTMORENCY, JAMES EDWARD GEOFFREY (1866-1934). P. 1. 'Preachers.' London 1917 (*Contemporary review* 111. 249-255).
2. 'New Orestes.' *Ibid.* 1919 (*loc. cit.*, 115. 101-5).
- DES CHAMPS, MARGARET BURR. 'Benjamin Morgan Palmer, orator-preacher of the Confederacy.' Jacksonville (Fla.) 1953 (*Southern speech journal* 19. 14-22).
- DESPRÉS, P. M. P. *Team preaching*. London 1931.
- DEVLIN, Sister MARY AQUINAS. R.C. 'Bishop Thomas Brunton [of Rochester, 1373-1389] and his sermons.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1939 (*Speculum* 14. 324-344).
- DeWITT, JOHN (1842-1923). See 19th-century list.
- DEXTER, EDWIN GRANT (1868-1938). 'Training for the learned professions.' New York, January 1903 (*Educational review* 25. 29-30).
- DIBELIUS, OTTO, bp. (b. 1880). P. See: Anon., No. 156b; Hutchinson, Paul (No. 3), above.
- DICKEY, CHARLES ANDREWS (1838-1910). P. *Preaching for the times*. Philadelphia, date of publication not given (U. S. Cat., 1912).
- DICKEY, CHARLES HADLEY (1888-1937). P. 1. 'I preach in a little town.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 480-4).
2. 'Featuring the sermon lead.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 104. 198-202).
- DICKEY, DALLAS C. See: Ewbank, W. C., below.
- Dictionary, The new Catholic*. See: *The new Catholic dictionary*, below.

- DIETER, OTTO. *Theory of homiletical form: a translation of Paul Kleinert's Homiletik, Pt. 3, 'Homiletische Formenlehre,' 1907 edition, with an Introduction.* Iowa City 1931 (M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, typewritten).
- DIETZ, PETER E. R.C. See: Fox, M. H., below.
- DITCHFIELD, PETER HAMPSON (1854-1930). P. *The old-time parson.* London 1908, 1909 (2d ed.).
- DODD, CHARLES HAROLD (b. 1884). P. *Apostolic preaching and its developments; three lectures.* London 1936, Chicago and Toronto 1937.
- DODSON, MARGARET CECILIA. *The use of literary allusions in the sermons of Frank W. Gunsaulus (q.v., below).* Evanston (Ill.) 1931 (M.A. thesis, Northwestern university, typewritten).
- DOLAN, ALBERT HAROLD, O.CARM. R.C. *Homiletic hints for seminarians and young priests: the preparation, building, and delivery of a sermon, with a Preface by Ignatius Smith, o.p.* Chicago 1942.
- DONNELLY, FRANCIS P., S.J. (b. 1869). R.C.
1. 'The characteristics of Newman's sermons.' Philadelphia 1911 (*American ecclesiastical review* 44. 284-292).
 2. *The art of interesting; its theory and practice for speakers and writers.* New York 1920.
- DOUGLAS, JAMES (1867-1940). *The man in the pulpit.* London 1905.
- DOUGLAS, LLOYD CASSEL (b. 1877). P.
1. *The minister's everyday life.* New York 1924. For a review, see: Joseph, O. L. (No. 1), below.
 2. 'Why I quit my pulpit.' New York 1933 (*American magazine* 115, No. 6. 46-7).
- DOUIE, DECIMA LANGWORTHY. 'Archbishop Pecham's sermons and collations.' Oxford 1948 (*Studies in medieval history presented to F. M. Powicke*, pp. 269-282). See also: Little, A. G., below.
- DOUTHITT, IRA ARTHUR (b. 1891). P. 'I heard Hardeman.' Nashville (October 16) 1952 (*Gospel advocate* 94. 669).
- DOYLE, Sir ARTHUR CONAN (1859-1930). P. See: Chesterton, G. K., above.
- DRAFAHL, ELNORA M. *An analysis of the figures of speech used to promote clearness in the war sermons of Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick.* Vermillion (S. D.) 1946 (M.A. thesis, University of South Dakota, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 14 (Columbia, Mo., 1947). 191-2.
- DRAWBRIDGE, CYPRIAN LEYCESTER, ed. P. *Futile sermons; opinions of the primate and the press.* London 1928.
- DREYS, OTTO L. 'The preacher as a leader of men.' New York 1903 (*Arena* 29. 26-30).
- DRINKWATER, JOHN (1882-1937). 'The power of the word.' New York 1929, 1932 (in *If I could preach just once [If I had only one sermon to preach]*, by Bertrand Russell and others).
- DRUMMOND, JAMES (1835-1918). P. *Lectures on the composition and delivery of sermons.* London 1910.
- DUBOIS, EDGAR V. P. 'The preacher and his message.' New York 1901 (*Methodist review* 61. 875-882).
- DUFF, JAMES. *Illuminative flashes for preachers and teachers.* London 1911.
- DUFFEY, WILLIAM RICHARD (b. 1892). R.C. *Preaching well; the rhetoric and delivery of sacred discourse.* Milwaukee 1950.
- DUNCAN, WALTER WOFFORD T. (b. 1869) P. *The preacher and politics.* New York 1930
- DUNCAN, WILLIAM WALTER. *A study of the clergyman, Ralph W. Sockman, as a radio speaker.* Ann Arbor 1949 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 241.
- DUNKIN, LESLIE E. P.
1. 'Intriguing titles.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 287-8).
 2. 'Sermon series.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 103. 214-215).
- DUNLOP, WILLIAM. P. 'Expository preaching.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 388-390).
- DYAR, DOROTHY. 'The call of the church to the trained public speaker of to-day.' Boston 1924 (*Emerson quarterly* 4. 5).
- DYKES, JAMES OSWALD (1835-1912). P. *The Christian minister and his duties.* Edinburgh 1908 (especially Pt. 3: 'The minister as preacher'). For a review, see: Anon., No. 21, above.
- EASTMAN, FRED (b. 1886). P. 'The dramatist and the minister.' New York 1944 (*The arts and religion, The Ayer lectures of the Colgate-Rochester divinity school, 1943*, ed. by A. E. Bailey, pp. 133-169).
- EASTON, BURTON SCOTT (b. 1877), and ROBBINS, HOWARD CHANDLER. P. *The eternal world; expository preaching on the Gospels and Epistles for the church year.* New York 1937.

- EAYRS, GEORGE (1864-1926). P. *Richard Baxter and the revival of preaching and pastoral service*. London 1912.
- EBERHARDT, FREDERICK WILLIAM (b. 1861). P. 'The preacher as prophet.' Louisville (Ky.) 1906 (*Baptist review and expositor* 3. 68-81).
- EBERLE, EDGAR PAUL, O.F.M. R.C. *The 'Ars concionandi' of St. Bonaventure* (unpublished M.A. thesis, Catholic University of America). Washington 1929.
- EBLE, FRANK J. R.C. See: Grisar, Hartmann, below.
- EDDY, GEORGE SHERWOOD (b. 1871), et al. P. *The greatest work in the world*. New York, date of publication not given (Rudin, p. 482).
- EDEN, HELEN PARRY [Mrs. DENIS EDEN] (b. 1885). R.C. 'In loco campestri.' London 1920 (*Dublin review* 166. 56-71); review of *Preaching*, by W. B. O'Dowd.
- EDNEY, CLARENCE W.
1. *George Campbell's theory of public address*. Iowa City 1946 (doctoral diss., State university of Iowa, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 293-4.
 2. 'Campbell's lectures on pulpit eloquence.' Columbus (Ohio) 1952 (*Speech monographs* 19. 1-10).
- EDGELL, DAVID P. *William Ellery Channing: a chapter in American intellectual history*. Providence 1950 (doctoral diss., Brown university).
- EDWARDS, CHARLES. P. *Pins and pivots for preachers and teachers*. London 1901.
- EDWARDS, J. *Nineteenth century preachers and their methods, with an Introduction by Arthur Gregory*. London 1902.
- EDWARDS, JOHN. P.
1. *Primer of homiletics*. New York, Cincinnati 1908.
 2. *The art of [sermon] illustration*. London 1909.
- EGAN, MAURICE FRANCIS (1852-1924). R.C. 'The futility of sermons (a posthumous paper).' New York 1925 (*Century magazine* 111. 1-18).
- EJENS, WILLIAM. P. *How to prepare sermons and gospel addresses*. Chicago 1913.
- ELDER, MARJORIE JEANNE. *Present-day American pulpit humor*. Madison 1950 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- ELIOT, CHARLES WILLIAM (1834-1926). P. 'Channing.' Boston 1906 (in his *Four American leaders*).
- ELIOT, THOMAS STEARNS (b. 1888). P.
1. 'Donne in our time.' Cambridge 1931 (in *A garland for John Donne*, ed. by Theodore Spencer).
 2. 'Lancelot Andrewes.' New York [c. 1932], 1934 (3d printing), in his *Selected essays 1917-1932*.
 3. 'The church's message to the world.' New York 1937 (*Living age* 352. 154-8); also in *Christian century* 54 (Chicago, 1937). 450-2; from *The listener*, weekly organ of the British broadcasting corporation.
- ELLIOTT, GEORGE (1851-1930). P. *Biblical criticism and preaching*. New York 1912.
- ELLIOTT, GEORGE ROY (b. 1883). 'John Donne: the middle phase.' New York 1931 (*Bookman* 73. 337-346).
- ELLIOTT, WILLIAM ANDERSON (pseud. E. A. WANDERER, b. 1870). P. *D. d.'s for ministers*. Philadelphia, Boston 1930.
- ELLIOTT-BINNS, LEONARD ELLIOTT (b. 1885). P. 'The evangelical tradition.' London 1951 (*Church quarterly review* 152. 235-40).
- ELLIS, JAMES J. *Preacher's and teacher's vademecum*. Grand Rapids, date of publication not given (C.B.I. 1938-42).
- ELLIS, JOHN TRACY (b. 1905). R.C. *The life of James Cardinal Gibbons, archbishop of Baltimore*. Milwaukee 1952. For a review, see: Meng, J. G., below.
- ELLIS, WILLIAM THOMAS (b. 1873). P.
1. *Billy Sunday; the man and his message*. Philadelphia 1914, 1936.
 2. 'The paradox of the empty pew.' New York, December, 1930 (*World's work* 59. 29-30).
- ELLWOOD, CHARLES ABRAM (b. 1873). P. 'The formation of public opinion.' Chicago 1920 (*Religious education* 15. 73-80).
- Elsen, WILLIAM J. 'Peter E. Dietz: labor priest, by Mary Harrita Fox' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 225).
- EMPEROR, JOHN BERNARD (1904-1945). R.C.
1. 'Mediaeval artes praedicandi: a hand-list,' 'The four senses of Scriptural interpretation and the mediaeval theory of preaching,' 'Classical rhetoric and the mediaeval theory of preaching,' "'Henry of Hesse" on the art of preaching,' all by Harry Caplan (review). Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1935 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 21. 591-2).
 2. 'The making of a pulpit orator, by John A. McClorey, S.J.' (review). *Ibid.*, p. 592.
- Encyclopaedia of religion and ethics*, ed. by

- James Hastings, with the assistance of John A. Selbie and other scholars. New York, Edinburgh 1908-1927 (12 vols.).
- ENGLISH, JOHN MAHAN (1845-1927). P.
 1. *For pulpit and platform: a handbook on preparation*. New York 1919.
 2. *The minister and his ministry*. Chicago 1924.
- EPLER, PERCY HAROLD (b. 1872). P. See: Guthrie, E. G., below.
- ERATOI, O. (pseud.). P. 'Why are not ministers more eloquent?' New Haven 1923 (*Christian spectator* 5. 251-6).
- ERB, JOHN DAVID. *Is there a positive correlation between successful preaching and the use of vivid imagery word-concepts?* Columbus 1938 (M.A. thesis, Ohio state university, typewritten).
- ERDMAN, CHARLES ROSENBURY (b. 1866). P. *The work of the pastor*. Philadelphia 1924.
- ERSKINE, JOHN (1879-1951). P. 'John Donne.' New York 1920, 1948 (in *Encyclopedia Americana*).
- ESKRIDGE, JAMES BURNETTE. *The influence of Cicero upon Augustine in the development of his oratorical theory for the training of the ecclesiastical orator*. Menasha 1912 (doctoral diss., University of Chicago).
- ETHERIDGE, CECIL D. *An analysis of the speech education of Protestant ministers in four selected denominations in twelve southern states*. University (Ala.) 1952 (M.A. thesis, University of Alabama).
- EUBANK, WAYNE C., and DICKEY, DALLAS C. 'Benjamin Morgan Palmer [1818-1902], southern divine.' Detroit 1944 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 30. 422-8). See also: Barnhart, Elbert, above.
- EVANS, IRWIN HENRY (b. 1862). P. *The preacher and his preaching*. Washington 1938.
- EVANS, JOHN HENRY (b. 1872) and ANDERSON, M. E. *Ezra T. Benson, pioneer, statesman, saint*. Salt Lake City 1947.
- EVANS, LESTER E. P. 'Pulpit material.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90. 214).
- EVANS, LOUIS HADLEY (b. 1897). P. See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- EVANS, MARSEE FRED (b. 1891). *A study in the development of a theory of homiletics in England from 1534 to 1692*. Iowa City 1932 (doctoral diss., University of Iowa, unpublished).
- EVANS, WILLIAM (b. 1870). P. *How to prepare sermons and gospel addresses*. Chicago [c. 1913].
- EVERHARDT, F. W. P. 'Shakespeare's value to the minister of to-day.' Louisville 1916 (*Review and expositor*).
- EWBANK, HENRY LEE (b. 1893). *Objective studies in speech style with special reference to 100 English sermons*. Madison 1932 (doctoral diss., University of Wisconsin).
- FAHRNER, WILLIAM F. *The persuasive techniques of Aimee Semple McPherson*. Redlands (Calif.) 1949 (M.A. thesis, University of Redlands, typewritten).
- FAIRWEATHER, CLEMENT WILSON, Jr. *English sermon-wit 1550-1660*. Princeton 1942 (doctoral diss., Princeton university, unpublished).
- FARLEY, FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, bp. P. *Preparing to preach*. London 1939. See also: Anon., No. 149, above.
- FARMER, E. N. *A year's preaching*. Edinburgh 1931.
- FARMER, HERBERT HENRY (b. 1892). P. *The servant of the Word*. London and New York 1939, 1942.
 In Dutch (*Dienaar des Woords*): Nijkerk 1950 (tr. from the English by G. J. H. Gijmink).
- FARWELL, JOHN VILLIERS (1825-1908). P. *Early recollections of Dwight L. Moody*. Chicago 1907.
- FAUNCE, WILLIAM HERBERT PERRY (1859-1930). P. *The educational ideal in the ministry*. New York 1908 (Lyman Beecher lectures at Yale university, 1907-8). Reviewed anonymously in *Bibliotheca sacra* 66 (Oberlin 1909). 187-8.
- FAUSSET, HUGH L'ANSON (b. 1895). P. *John Donne: a study in discord*. London 1924.
- FEENEY, BERNARD (1843 or 4-1919). R.C. *Manual of sacred rhetoric; or, How to prepare a sermon*. Freiburg im Breisgau 1901, St. Louis 1901, 1914.
- FERGUSON, CHARLES W. (b. 1901). P. 'The predicament of the clergy.' New York 1931 (*Harper's magazine* 163. 306-312).
- FERRAR, WILLIAM JOHN (b. 1908). P. 'A reading clergy.' New York 1926 (*Nineteenth century* 99. 553-560).
- FERRIS, THEODORE PARKER (b. 1908). P. *Go tell the people*. New York 1951 (George Craig Stewart lectures on preaching). See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- FEY, HAROLD EDWARD (b. 1898). 'Apostles of discord, by Ralph Lord Roy' (review).

- New York 1953 (*Saturday review*, November 7, p. 28).
- FIRTH, Sir CHARLES HARDING** (1857-1936). *Cromwell's army*. London and New York 1902 (pp. 343-4).
- FITCH, ALBERT PARKER** (b. 1877). P. *Preaching and paganism*. New Haven 1920, London 1921 (Lyman Beecher lectures at Yale university, 1919-20).
- FITCH, F. J. P.** 'Five-year plan for preaching.' Chicago 1936 (*Christian century* 53. 332).
- FITCH, TED E. P.** *The best way to win souls*. Council Bluffs (Iowa) 1945.
- FITT, ARTHUR PERCY. P.** *Moody still lives*. . . . New York 1936. See also: Moody, P. D., below.
- FITZGERALD, STEPHEN J. R.C.** 'The layman's plaint; the Catholic parish pulpit, followed by discussion.' New York 1932-3 (*Commonweal* 16. 217, 311-312, 331, 432, 471, 564-5; 17. 48, 77-8, 132-3, 189-190, 272-3, 299-300).
- FLEMING, FREDERICK S.** (b. 1886). P. See: Anon., No. 137, above.
- FLETCHER, G.** *Chapters on preaching: a manual for guidance of young preachers*. London 1902.
- FLYNN, JOHN STEPHEN.** *The influence of Puritanism on the Biblical and religious thought of England*. London, New York 1920.
- FLYNN, THOMAS, C.C.** (b. 1875). R.C. *Preaching made easy*. London, New York 1923.
- FLYNN, VINCENT J.** (b. 1901). R.C. See: McGlon, C. A. (No. 6), below.
- FOOTE, HENRY WILDER** (b. 1875). P. *The minister and his parish*. New York 1923.
- FOOTE, ULYSSES GRANT** (b. 1870). P. 'Present-day preaching.' Louisville 1926 (*Methodist quarterly review* 75. 177-180).
- FORBES, ALLAN EDWARD.** *The oratory of George Whitefield*. Stanford (Calif.) 1950 (M.A. thesis, Stanford university, typewritten).
- FORBUSH, BLISS** (b. 1896). P. 'Elias Hicks [1748-1830]—prophet of an era.' Philadelphia 1949 (*Bulletin of the Friends' historical association* 38. 11-19).
- FORBUSH, WILLIAM BYRON** (1868-1927). P. 'Preaching to the eye-minded.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 88. 118-120).
- FORSYTH, WILLIAM.** P. 'Originality in preaching.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 33-6).
- FORSYTH, PETER TAYLOR** (1848-1921). P. *Positive preaching and the modern mind*. New York [1907], London 1914, 1949, Chicago 1949, 3d ed. (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1906-7).
- FORWOOD, Sir WILLIAM BOWER** (1840-1928). 'Sermons.' London 1922 (*Spectator* 128. 715-716). See: Harlow, J. E., below.
- FOSDICK, HARRY EMERSON** (b. 1878). P.
1. *The modern use of the Bible*. New York 1924 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1923-4).
 2. 'What is the matter with preaching?' New York 1928 (*Harper's magazine* 157. 133-141), condensed in *Literary digest* 98 (New York, July 21, 1928). 28; reviewed by Elwood Murray in *Quarterly journal of speech* 14 (Champaign, Ill., 1928). 607-8.
 3. 'The Christian ministry.' Boston 1929 (*Atlantic monthly* 143. 24-30).
 4. 'Animated conversation.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 109-113).
 5. *As I see religion*. New York 1932.
- See: Alger, E. E.; Anon., No. 1554; Brees, P. R.; Crocker, Lionel; Drafahl, E. M., above; Hayward, P. R.; Jones, E. D. (No. 4); LeVander, Theodor; Linn, E. H. (Nos. 1 and 2); McCall, R. C. (No. 3); McComb, Samuel; McGlon, C. A. (No. 6); Macvaugh, G. S.; Miller, S. H.; Mingo, Howard; Morrison, C. C. (Nos. 2, 4); Page, G. M.; Rusterholtz, W. P.; Shepherd, W. G.; Smith, H. H.; Thwing, C. F.; Williams, J. P.; Zimbars, Edward, below.
- FOSTER, ALLYN KING** (1868-1934). P. 'The methodology of preaching.' Louisville 1912 (*Review and expositor* 9. 93-8).
- FOSTER, FRANK HUGH** (1851-1935). P.
1. 'Henry Ward Beecher.' Chicago 1904 (*American journal of theology* 8. 790-5).
 2. *The life of Edwards Amasa Park, with a Preface by W. M. Horton*. New York 1936.
 3. *A genetic history of New England theology*. Chicago 1907. With special reference to Jonathan Edwards.
- For an earlier work, see 19th-century list.
- FOSTER, JAMES** (d. 1926). P. 'Famous thirteenth-century preachers.' London 1916 (*Holborn review*).
- FOX, JOHN D. P.** 'The ideal preacher.' New York 1908 (*Methodist review* 90. 537-554).
- FOX, MARY HARRITA** (b. 1900). R.C. *Peter E. Dietz: labor priest*. Notre Dame 1953 (doctoral diss., University of Notre Dame).
- FOXELL, WILLIAM JAMES. P.** *The sermon and preaching*. New York 1904.

FRANCIS, ROBERT C. P.

1. 'Try this on your congregation.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 297-8).
2. 'Sermon can be too good.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 105. 23-6).

FRANK, GLENN (1887-1940). P. 'New sort of pulpit.' New York 1920 (*Century magazine* 100. 78-80); see also Anon., No. 167, above.

FRANKENBERG, THEODORE THOMAS (b. 1877). P.

1. *Spectacular career of Rev. Billy Sunday, famous baseball evangelist.* Columbus (Ohio) 1913.
2. *Billy Sunday, his tabernacles and sawdust trails.* *Ibid.* 1917.

FREEMAN, GEORGE SYDNEY (1879-1938). 'The intellectual basis of faith: a plea for theological preaching.' London 1937 (*London quarterly review* 162. 509-512).

FREEMAN, JAMES EDWARD, bp. (1866-1943). P.

1. 'Personality and the pulpit.' New York 1905 (*Outlook* 79. 136-8).
2. *The ambassador.* New York 1928 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1927-8).

FREEMANTLE, ANNE. 'Newman's way; the Odyssey of John Henry Newman, by Seán O'Faoláin' (review). New York 1953 (*Saturday review*, February 21, p. 52).

FRERE, WALTER HOWARD, bp. (1863-1938). P.

1. *The English church in the reigns of Elizabeth and James I (1558-1625).* London 1904 (*A history of the English church*, vol. 5).
2. *Visitation articles and injunctions of the period of the Reformation*, ed. by W. H. Frere and William McClure. London 1910 (3 vols.).

FRIEDEL, JACOB H. *The life and activities of the clergy of the Established church from the revolution of 1688 to the beginning of the Wesleyan movement.* [Ithaca] 1915 (M.A. thesis, Cornell university, typewritten). See especially chaps. 3 and 4.

FRITZ, JOHN HENRY CHARLES (b. 1874). P.

1. *Preacher's manual, a study in homiletics, with the addition of a brief history of preaching.* . . . St. Louis 1941 (*Concordia pulpit*, vol. 13).
2. *Essentials of preaching; a refresher course in homiletics for pastors.* St. Louis 1948.

FRY, ANNA RUTH (b. 1878). P. *The journal of George Fox*, revised ed. by J. L. Nickalls' (review). London 1952 (*Contemporary review* 182. 320).

FUGE, FREDERICK THOMAS (b. 1872). P. *Great illustrations.* Grand Rapids [1944].

FULLER, CARLOS G. P.

1. 'The congregation helps select the sermon subjects.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 104. 375-8).
2. 'Change your sermon habit.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 106. 203-4).

FULLERTON, WILLIAM YOUNG (1857-1932). P. *C. H. Spurgeon, a biography.* London 1920.

FUNK, JOHN FRETZ (1835-1930). P. See: Umble, R. H., *Mennonite preaching*, below.

GABLE, Sister MARIELLA, O.S.B. (b. 1899). R.C. *The rhetoric of John Henry Newman's parochial and plain sermons, with special reference to his dependence on Aristotle's Rhetoric.* Ithaca 1934 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten); abstract in *Cornell university abstracts of theses*, 1934.

GAIRDNER, JAMES (1828-1912). P.

1. *The English church in the sixteenth century from the accession of Henry VIII to the death of Mary.* London 1902.
2. *Lollardy and the reformation in England; an historical survey.* London 1908-1913 (4 vols.).

GAMBRELL, MARY LATIMER. *Ministerial training in eighteenth-century New England.* New York 1937 (Columbia university, Faculty of political science: *Studies in history, economics, and public law*, No. 428).

GAMMIE, ALEXANDER. P. *Preachers I have heard.* Glasgow 1945.

GANNON, ROBERT IGNATIUS, S.J. (b. 1895). R.C. See: Anon., No. 156b, above.

GARDINER, ALFRED GEORGE (b. 1865). *Prophets, priests, and kings.* London [1914].

GARDNER, CHARLES SPURGEON (b. 1859). P. *Psychology and preaching.* New York 1918.

GARLAND, HENRY JAMES. *Alpha method of speaking and preaching without notes.* [Stafford 1935], Millom (Cumberland, England) 1945.

GARRISON, WEBB BLACK (b. 1919). P. *The preacher and his audience.* Westwood (N. J.) 1954. For a brief review, see: Rudin, J. J. II (No. 5), below.

GARRISON, WINFRED ERNEST (b. 1874) P. 1. 'Soup stock for sermons' (review of *What to preach: the Warrack lectures for 1926*, by H. S. Coffin). Chicago 1926 (*Christian century* 43. 1599).

2. 'Preaching the word' (review of *Preaching*, by W. R. Bowie; *Preaching the word with*

- authority, by F. W. Schroeder; *Preaching in a scientific age*, by A. C. Craig; *Biographical preaching for to-day*, by A. W. Blackwell; *Preach the word of God*, by F. M. Morris; *Who Speaks for God?* by Gerald Kennedy; and *Men of the high calling*, ed. by Charles Neider). *Ibid.* 1954 (*loc. cit.* 71. 1207-9).
- GARVIE, ALFRED ERNEST (b. 1861). P.
 1. *Guide to preachers*. London 1906, 1912, 1922; New York 1913; Philadelphia 1929.
 2. *The Christian preacher*. Edinburgh 1920, New York 1921.
 3. *The preachers of the church*. London [1926], New York [1926]. See also: Keast, Lewis; Marchant, Sir James, below.
- GASQUET, FRANCIS AIDAN, card. (1846-1929). R.C. *Parish life in mediaeval England*. London 1906, 1909. See especially ch. 10: 'The parish pulpit.'
- GEFFCKEN, JOHANNES (1861-1935). P. 'Allegorical interpretation.' New York 1908 (*Encyclopaedia of religion and ethics*, ed. by James Hastings, 1. 327-331).
- GEHRING, MARY LOUISE. *A rhetorical study of the lectures and sermons of Russell H. Conwell*. Baton Rouge 1952 (doctoral dissertation, Louisiana state university).
- GERBERDING, GEORGE HENRY (1847-1927). P. See: Rockey, C. J. below.
- GEROULD, GORDON HALL (b. 1877). P. *The North-English homily collection; a study of the manuscript relations and of the sources of the tales*. [Lancaster (Pa.)] 1902 (B. Litt. diss., Oxford University).
- GESELBRACHT, F. H. P. 'The character of modern preaching in Germany.' Chicago 1907 (*American journal of theology* 11. 169-177).
- GEWEHR, WESLEY MARSH (b. 1888). P. *The great awakening in Virginia, 1740-1790*. Durham (N. C.) 1930 (Duke university publications).
- GIBBONS, JAMES Cardinal (1834-1921). R.C. See: Ellis, J. T., above.
- GIBBS, ALFRED P. *The preacher and his preaching, or Thyself, and the doctrine* (1 Tim. 4:16); Foreword by H. G. Lockett. Fort Dodge (Ia.) 1952 (3d ed.).
- GIBBS, Sir PHILIP HAMILTON (b. 1877). See: Chesterton, G. K., above.
- GIBSON, GEORGE MILES (b. 1896). P. *Planned preaching*. Philadelphia 1954. For a review, see: Weniger, C. E., below.
- GILKEY, CHARLES W. (b. 1882). P. See: Cavert, S. M., above; Thwing, C. F., below.
- GILLIE, ROBERT CALDER (b. 1865). P. *The minister in the modern world*. London 1923.
- GILLIES, ANDREW (b. 1870). P. *The individualistic gospel and other essays*. New York, Cincinnati [c. 1919]. See: Anon., No. 97, above.
- GILLIS, JAMES MARTIN (b. 1876). R.C.
 1. 'Speak to the people.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 117-124).
 2. 'By what authority?' New York 1940 (*Catholic world* 152. 257-260).
- GLADDEN, WASHINGTON (1836-1918). P.
 1. *Social salvation*. Boston and New York 1902 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1901-2).
 2. *The interpreter*. Boston and Chicago 1918. For earlier works, see 19th-century list.
- GLEESON, EDMOND (b. 1869). R.C. *On preaching*. West Maitland (N. S. W.) 1930.
- GLENN, WILLIAM R. P. 'Sermons out of a bottle.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 458-9).
- GOGARTY, OLIVER ST. JOHN (b. 1878). *I follow St. Patrick*. London, New York 1938.
- GOLDEN, JAMES LAWRENCE.
 1. *The rhetorical theory and practice of Hugh Blair*. Columbus (Ohio) 1948 (M.A. thesis, Ohio state university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 303.
 2. 'Hugh Blair: minister of St. Giles.' Columbia (Mo.) 1952 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 38. 155-160).
- GOLDSWORTHY, EDWIN ARTHUR (b. 1906). P. *Plain thoughts on worship*. Chicago 1936. See: Heimsath, C. H., below.
- GOOD, A. C. P.
 1. 'A tribute to our departed bishop, Brother J. S. Shoemaker.' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1936 (*Gospel herald* 28. 1034).
 2. 'A life sketch of Bishop Joseph S. Shoemaker.' *Ibid.* 1937 (*Mennonite year-book and directory*, pp. 23-5).
- GOODELL, CHARLES LeROY (1854-1937). P.
 1. 'Preaching the evangel.' New York 1905 (*Methodist review* 65. 849-857).
 2. *Pastor and evangelist*. New York 1922. In Swedish (*Predikant och församling i det själavinnande arbetet*, tr. from the English by G. L. Lennarth); Stockholm 1929.
 3. 'Does the laity want evangelistic preaching?' Albany (N. Y.) 1930 (*Biblical review* 15. 366-378).
 See also: Anon., No. 92, above.

- GOODMAN, GEORGE (b. 1866). *Seventy lessons in teaching and preaching Christ*. Glasgow 1946 (4th ed.).
- GOODRICH, LAURENCE B. 'Chrysostom, "king of preachers."' *Ann Arbor* 1938 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 24. 27-35).
- GOODWIN, HOOPER REYNOLDS (b. 1891). P. 'The Christian year and the preacher's program.' *New York* 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 113-116).
- GORDON, A. 'The power of Norman Vincent Peale.' *New York* (January) 1954 (*McCall's* 81. 26 ff.).
- GORDON, CHARLES WILLIAM (RALPH CONNOR, pseud.; 1860-1937). P. See: Bang, J. P., above.
- GORDON, GEORGE ANGIER (1853-1929). P.
1. *Ultimate conceptions of faith*. Boston 1903 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1902-3). See especially pp. 3-51: 'The preacher as a theologian.'
 2. *My education and religion*. Boston 1925. See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- GORE, CHARLES, successively bp. of Birmingham and of Oxford (1858-1936). P.
1. Preface to *Preaching and teaching according to S. Augustine, being a new translation of his De doctrina christiana, bk 4, and De rudibus catechizandis*. . . . London, Oxford 1907.
 2. *The ministry of the Christian church*. London 1889, 1899 (4th ed., under the title, *The church and the ministry*), 1919, 1936 (*The church and the ministry; new edition revised by C. H. Turner*).
- GOSSE, EDMUND (1849-1928). 'John Donne.' Chicago 1950 (*Encyclopaedia Britannica*). For his book on Donne, see 19th-century list.
- GOSSIP, ARTHUR JOHN (b. 1873). P. *In Christ's stead*. London [1925]; Warrack lectures on preaching, 1925. See also: Macgregor, W. M., below.
- GOUGH, HUGH ROWLANDS, bp. of Barking (b. 1905). P. See: Loane, M. L. (No. 2), below.
- GOWAN, JOSEPH.
1. *Preaching and preachers: criticisms and suggestions*. London 1902.
 2. *Homiletics, or the theory of preaching*. London 1922.
- GRAEBNER, THEODORE CONRAD (b. 1876). P. *Inductive homiletics*. Place of publication not known to us, 1919 (Reu 170).
- GRAHAM, HENRY (b. 1841). P.
1. *Old truths newly illustrated*. New York [1904].
 2. *The preacher and his work*. *Ibid.* [c. 1906].
- GRAHAM, THOMAS M. P. 'Children's church, sermon, or sermonet, which?' *New York* 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 464-5).
- GRAHAM, WILLIAM FRANKLIN (b. 1918). P. *Revival in our time*. . . . Wheaton (Ill.) 1950. See: Anon., Nos. 78a, 156b, above.
- GRANT, DAVID McMURRAY. *The homiletic rhetoric of Hugh Blair*. Stanford 1954 (doctoral diss., Stanford University).
- GRAVES, HENRY CLINTON (b. 1830). P. *Lectures on homiletics*. Philadelphia 1906.
- GRAY, ARCHIE W., compiler. P. *Preaching that builds churches; a survey of effective evangelistic preaching in the mountains of east Tennessee*. Milligan College (Tenn.) 1940.
- GRAY, JAMES MARTIN (1851-1935). P. *The teaching and preaching that counts*. New York [c. 1924]; see: Spangler, J. T., below.
- GRAY, JOSEPH M. M. (b. 1877). P.
1. *Sufficient ministers, with an Introduction by Bishop W. F. McDowell*, New York [c. 1925]. For a review, see: Anon., No. 151, above.
 2. *Prophets of the soul*. New York 1936.
- GREAVES, HALBERT S. *Public speaking in Utah, 1847-1869*. Madison 1944 (doctoral diss., University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- GREEN, BRYAN S. W. P. *The practice of evangelism*. London [1951], New York 1951 (with a Preface by H. K. Sherrill); *The Moorhouse lectures*, 1951.
- GREEN, EDMUND TYRRELL (1864-1937). P. *How to preach; a manual for students*. London 1905.
- GREEN, PETER (b. 1871). P. *The town parson*. London 1924.
- GREEN, THOMAS EDWARD (1857-1927). P. 'What is to become of the preacher?' *New York* (August) 1911 (*Hampton's magazine* 27. 223-232).
- GREENE, BENJAMIN ALLEN (1854-1915). P. 'Homiletical hints from the Sermon on the mount.' Louisville 1909 (*Review and expositor* 6. 221-338).
- GREENSLET, FERRIS (b. 1875). *Joseph Glanville; a study in English thought and letters of the seventeenth century*. New York 1900 (*Columbia university studies in English*, vol. 1).
- GREEVER, WALTON HARLOWE (b. 1870). P. 'Present-day preaching in the light of

- the New Testament commission.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1935 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 8. 48-59).
- GREEVES, FREDERIC (b. 1903). P. 'The preacher's vocabulary.' London 1944 (*London quarterly review* 169. 120-126).
- GREGORY, ARTHUR E. See: Edwards, J., above.
- GRIERSON, Sir HERBERT JOHN CLIFFORD (b. 1866).
1. *The first half of the seventeenth century*. Edinburgh 1906 (*Periods of English literature series*, No. 7).
 2. 'John Donne.' New York 1910 (*Cambridge history of English literature* 4. 225-256, 556-8).
 3. *Cross currents in English literature in the xviii century; or, The world, the flesh, and the spirit, their actions and reactions*. London 1929 (Cornell university, Messenger lectures on the evolution of civilization, 1926-7).
- GRIESEMER, H. A. See: Rhodes, Walter, below.
- GRIEVE, ALEXANDER JAMES (b. 1874). P. 'Preaching.' Chicago 1950 (*Encyclopaedia Britannica*).
- GRISAR, HARTMANN, S.J. (1845-1932). R.C. *Luther*, authorized tr. from the German by E. M. Lamond, ed. by Luigi Cappadelta (pseud.). London 1914-1917 (6 vols.; especially 4. 230-8: 'Luther the preacher and catechist'), St. Louis and London 1930 (*Martin Luther, his life and work*, adapted from the second German edition by Frank J. Eble, ed. by Arthur Preuss).
- In German original (*Luther*): Freiburg im Breisgau 1911-12 (3 vols.).
- GROSSER, DOROTHY EVELYN (b. 1926). *Thomas Waleys' De modo componendi sermones rendered into English*. Ithaca (N. Y.) 1949 (M.A. thesis, Cornell University, typewritten).
- GRUNDTVIG, NIKOLAI FREDERIK SEVERIN, bp. (1783-1872). P. See: Larson, P. M., below.
- GUARD, SAMUEL R. (b. 1889). P. 'The little brown church on the air.' Chicago 1926 (*Christian century* 43. 740-2).
- GUFFIN, GILBERT L. *Called of God: the work of the ministry*. Westwood (N. J.) 1951.
- GULICK, JOSEPH I. *A survey of American preaching*. Washington 1933 (M.A. thesis, George Washington university, typewritten).
- GUNSAULUS, FRANK WAKELY (1856-1921). P. *The minister and the spiritual life*. New York, Chicago [c. 1911]; Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1910-11. See: Dodson, M. C., above; Warren, Wendy; Wilkinson, W. C., below.
- GURGANUS, GEORGE *A case study of a religious speaking campaign*. Syracuse 1948 (M.A. thesis, Syracuse university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 242.
- GUTHRIE, DWIGHT RAYMOND (b. 1902). P. *John McMillan: the apostle of Presbyterianism in the west, 1752-1833*. Pittsburgh 1952. For a review, see: Sweet, W. W., below.
- GUTHRIE, ERNEST GRAHAM (1879-1944); EPLER, P. H.; THORP, WILLARD. P. *The significance of the personality of Christ for the minister of to-day; three addresses*. Boston 1907.
- HABERMAN, FREDERICK W., ed. 'A bibliography of rhetoric and public address for the year 1949.' Columbia, Mo., 1950 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 36. 141-163). See especially: 'Pulpit address,' pp. 159-160.
- HADDOW, G. C. 'Donne's prose.' Kingston (Ont.) 1933 (*Queen's quarterly* 40. 87-98).
- HAGG, HAROLD T. 'The lumberjack's sky pilot.' St. Paul 1950 (*Minnesota history* 3. 65-78).
- HAGSTRUM, J. H. 'The sermons of Samuel Johnson.' Chicago 1943 (*Modern philology* 40. 255-266).
- HALDEMAN-JULIUS, EMANUEL, ed. (b. 1889). P. *The truth about Aimee Semple McPherson; a symposium*, by Louis Adamic, Edward Campbell, Mike Schindler, Robert B. Mason. Girard (Kansas) 1926.
- HALDON, CHARLES. 'The sermon in the eighteenth century.' London 1916 (*National review* 67. 936-946); reprinted in *Living age* 290 (Boston 1916). 800-7.
- HALL, ARTHUR CRAWSHAY ALLISTON, bp. (1847-1930). P.
1. *The example of our Lord*. New York 1906.
 2. *Preaching and pastoral care*. New York 1913.
- HALL, FRANCIS JOSEPH (1857-1932). P. 'Christian certainty and Gospel preachers.' New York, London 1916 (*Constructive quarterly* 4. 648-760).
- HALL, THOMAS CUMING (1856-1936). P. *History of ethics within organized Christianity*. New York 1910 (especially ch. 4, sect. ii: 'The message of the great preachers,' pp. 202-214). For earlier works, see 19th-century list.

- HALLAM, J. M. R.C. *Priest's promptuary of points for preaching*. London 1927.
- HALLER, WILLIAM (b. 1885). 'The rhetoric of the spirit.' New York 1938 (in his *The rise of Puritanism, or The way to the New Jerusalem as set forth in pulpit and press from Thomas Cartwright to John Lilburne and John Milton, 1570-1643*, ch. 4).
- HAMMOND, LANSING VAN DER HEYDEN (b. 1906). P. *Laurence Sterne's sermons of Mr. Yorick*. New Haven 1948 (*Yale studies in English*, vol. 108).
- HANCE, KENNETH GORDON (b. 1903). 'The elements of the rhetorical theory of Phillips Brooks.' Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1938 (*Speech monographs* 5. 16-39).
- HANNAN, FREDERICK WATSON (1866-1929). P. *The making of a sermon*. Madison (N. J.) 1912.
- HARDEMAN, NICHOLAS BRODIE (b. 1874). P. See: Barnhart, Elbert; Douthitt, I. A., above.
- HARDIN, MARTIN D. (1873-1935). P. *The pulpit in war-time*. Philadelphia 1918; Introduction by Edgar P. Hill.
- HARDING, HAROLD F. (b. 1903). See: Mattis, N. W., below.
- HARDINGS, LESLIE G. P. *An examination of the philosophy of persuasion in pulpit oratory advocated in the writings of Ellen Gould White*. Washington 1950 (M.A. thesis, Seventh-day adventist theological seminary, typewritten).
- HARDY, EDWIN N. (b. 1868). P. *George Whitefield, the matchless soul winner*. New York 1938.
- HARLOW, J. EDWARD. 'Sermons; reply' [to Sir W. B. Forwood, *q.v.*, above]. London 1922 (*Spectator* 128. 748).
- HARMER, EARL W. *Some suggestions for Latter-day saint missionaries*. Salt Lake City 1936, 1949.
- HARMON, NOLAN BAILEY (b. 1892). P. *Ministerial ethics and etiquette*. Nashville 1928.
- VON HARNACK, ADOLPH (1851-1930). P. *The mission and expansion of Christianity in the first three centuries* (tr. and ed. by James Moffat). London 1908 (2d enl. and rev. ed., Theological translation library, vols. 19-20). In German original (*Die Mission und Ausbreitung des Christentums in den ersten drei Jahrhunderten*): Leipzig 1902, 1915, 1924.
- HARPER, RALPH M. (b. 1882). See Misset, Luke, below.
- HARRIS, MURIEL (pseud. EUTYCHUS). P. *Pulpits and preachers*. London [1935].
- HARROWER, PASCAL (b. 1850). P. 'Style in preaching; reply to "Distinguished writing."' Chicago 1923 (*Christian century* 40. 211). See: Anon., No. 28, above.
- HART, ARTHUR TINDAL, and CARPENTER, EDWARD F. *Nineteenth century country parson (circa 1832-1900)*. Shrewsbury (Engl.) 1954.
- HART, WILLIAM JOHN (b. 1866). P.
 1. 'What ministers preach about at Easter.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 197).
 2. 'What ministers preach about on Mother's day.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 103. 387-8).
 3. 'An unusual sermon series.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 104. 369-370).
 4. 'Easter topics in many pulpits.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 105. 279-280).
- HARTE, FREDERICK EDWARD (b. 1872). P. *I make a sermon*. London 1937; Introduction by W. F. Howard.
- HARTZLER, JONAS S. (b. 1857). P.
 1. 'Talk to the preachers,' (June 3, 1909, at the Amish Mennonite conference near Kokomo, Ind.). Scottdale (Pa.) 1909 (*Gospel herald* 2. 218-220).
 2. 'The preacher: 5. In the pulpit.' *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 23. 756).
 See also: Umble, R. H. (*Mennonite preaching*), below.
- HARVERY, R. E. 'The local preacher.' Des Moines 1939 (*Annals of Iowa* 22, No. 1. 54-63).
- HASKEW, D. M. P. 'Wedlock between a preacher and his study.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90. 203-4).
- HASKINS, CHARLES HOMER (1870-1937). 'The University of Paris in the sermons of the thirteenth century.' New York 1904 (*American historical review* 10. 1-27).
- HASLEHURST, RICHARD STAFFORD TYNDALE. P. *Letters to an ordinand*. London, date of publication not known to us (C.B.I. 1933-37).
- HASTINGS, JAMES (1852-1922). P. *Encyclopaedia of religion and ethics*. New York, Edinburgh 1908-1927 (13 vols.). See: Anon., No. 142, above.

- HATCHER, ELDRIDGE BURWELL (b. 1865). P.
 1. 'Suggestion for a series.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90. 205-6).
 2. *Christ in the marvelous Book*. Grand Rapids (Mich.) 1940.
- HAWLEY, WILLIAM N. P. *Hugh Blair: moderate preacher*. Chicago 1938 (Diss., University of Chicago Divinity school, typewritten).
- HAY, IAN (pseud. of JOHN HAY BEITH, b. 1876). P. See: Atkinson, John, above.
- HAYES, WILLIAM FOSTER. P. 'The pulpit and the lyre.' New York 1926 (*Methodist review* 109. 46-54).
- HAYNES, CARLYLE BOYNTON (b. 1882). P. *The divine art of preaching*. Washington 1939 (Ministerial association of Seventh-day adventists).
- HAYWARD, JOHN (b. 1905). P. 'Donne the preacher.' Cambridge 1931 (in *A garland for John Donne*, ed. by Theodore Spencer).
- HAYWARD, PERCY ROY (b. 1884). P. 'Harry Emerson Fosdick—Christian minister.' New York 1940 (in *Vocations and professions*, ed. by P. H. Lotz).
- HAZARD, CHRISTOPHER GRANT. P.
 1. 'Snags and sandbars in the preacher's progress; or Pulpit embarrassments.' St. Louis 1924 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 81. 305-318).
 2. 'Getting it off the mind.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 92. 461-3).
- HAZARD, PAUL (1878-1944). *The European mind: the critical years, 1680-1715*. Tr. from the French by J. Lewis May. New Haven 1953.
 In French original (*Le crise de la conscience européenne, 1680-1715*): Paris 1935.
 An interpretation of Bossuet.
- HEADLAM, ARTHUR CAYLEY, bp. of Gloucester (b. 1862). P. See: Marchant, Sir James, below.
- HEALEY, EZRA A. P. See: Tilroe, W. E., below.
- HEIMSATH, CHARLES HERMAN (b. 1894). P. 'The use of the Bible in preaching, by C. S. Patton, and *Plain thoughts on worship*, by E. A. Goldsworthy' (review). Chicago 1937 (*Journal of religion* 17. 350-2).
- HELMING, OSCAR CLEMENS (1867-1935). P. 'University of Chicago sermons, ed. by T. G. Soares' (review). Chicago 1915 (*American journal of theology* 19. 612-616).
- HEMBDT, PHIL HAROLD (1875-1927). P. 'Poetry and the pulpit.' New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 528-542).
- HEMEL, BARBARA J. *A structural analysis of selected radio sermons of Dr. Ralph W. Sockman*. Ann Arbor 1950 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten).
- HENDERLIDER, CLAIR R. See: White, E. E. (No. 8), below.
- HENDERSON, BERNARD WILLIAM (1872-1929). P. 'Some preachers in the eighties.' London 1921 (*Cornhill magazine* 124. 206-214).
- HENDERSON, JOHN THOMPSON (b. 1858). P. *The preacher from the layman's viewpoint*. Nashville 1928 (Tharp foundation lectures, 2d ser., delivered at the Baptist Bible institute, New Orleans, La.).
- HENDERSON, THEODORE S., bp. (1868-1929). P. See: Stidger, W. L., below.
- HENDRICKSON, ORVAL C. P. 'A young liberal's dilemma.' New York 1934 (*Homiletic review* 108. 335-9).
- HENDRIKSEN, WILLIAM (b. 1900). P. *Preaching prophecy in a world at war*. Grand Rapids (Mich.) 1940.
- HENRY, Mgr. HUGH THOMAS (b. 1862). R.C.
 1. *Hints to preachers*. New York 1924.
 2. *Papers on preaching*. Philadelphia 1925.
 3. *Preaching*. New York, London 1941.
- HENSON, HERBERT HENSLEY, bp. (b. 1863). P. *The liberty of prophesying*. . . . New Haven, London 1910 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1908-9). See also: Croft, Herbert, in 17th-century list.
- HERBERMANN, CHARLES G. (1840-1916). R.C. See: *The Catholic encyclopedia*, above.
- HERBERT, PERCY MARK, successively bp. of Blackburn and of Norwich (b. 1885). P. See: Wallis, J. E. W., below.
- HERBERT, WILLIAM. 'The pulpit and reconstruction.' New York 1918 (*Nation* 106. 501-2).
- HERMAN, EMILY (1876-1923). P. *Christianity in the new age*. New York 1919.
- HERR, ALAN FAGER (b. 1910). *The Elizabethan sermon, a survey and a bibliography*. Philadelphia 1940 (doctoral diss., University of Pennsylvania).
- HESELGRAVE, CHARLES E. 'Billy Sunday.' New York 1915 (*Independent* 81. 160-2).

- HEWITT, ARTHUR WENTWORTH (b. 1883). P. 'Getting the message across.' Chicago 1941 (*Christian century pulpit*, October).
- HIBBEN, PAXTON (1880-1928). P. *Henry Ward Beecher: an American portrait*. New York 1927. See: Simrell, V. E., below.
- HICKS, EDWARD LEE, bp. of Lincoln (1843-1919). P. See: Wakeford, John, below.
- HIGGINS, HOWARD HUBERT. *A critical study of selected books on preaching published in the United States before 1861*. Iowa City 1927 (M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, typewritten).
- HIGGINS, PAUL LAMBOURNE. *Preachers of power: Henry Ward Beecher, Phillips Brooks, Walter Rauschenbusch*. New York 1950.
- HIGH, STANLEY (b. 1895). P. See: Anon., No. 37, above.
- HILL, EDGAR P. P. See: Hardin, M. D., above.
- HILL, FOREST G. (b. 1919). 'John Wise, early American democrat, by George Allan Cook' (review). Philadelphia 1953 (*Annals of the American academy of political and social science* 287. 198).
- HILLIS, NEWELL DWIGHT (1858-1929). P. See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- HILLS, AARON MERRITT (b. 1848). P.
1. *Life of Charles G. Finney*. Cincinnati 1902.
2. *Homiletics and pastoral theology*. Kansas City, date of publication not given (C.B.I. 1933-7).
See: Hunter, F. M., below.
- HILLS, OSCAR ARMSTRONG (1837-1919). P. *Familiar talks on sermon building*. New York and Chicago [1918].
- HINCKLEY, BRYANT S. (b. 1867). *Sermons and missionary services of Melvin Joseph Ballard*. Salt Lake City 1949.
- HINCKLEY, GORDON BITNER, ed. *The missionaries' handbook*. Independence (Mo.) 1937.
- HINNEBUSCH, WILLIAM H. R.C. *The early English friars preachers*. Rome 1951.
- HITCHCOCK, GEORGE S.
1. *Sermon composition*. New York and Chicago 1908.
2. *Sermon delivery*. Ibid. 1909.
- HITCHCOCK, ORVILLE ALBAN (b. 1909). P.
a. *A critical study of the oratorical technique of Jonathan Edwards*. Iowa City 1936 (doctoral diss., University of Iowa).
2. 'Jonathan Edwards.' New York 1943 (*History and criticism of American public address*, ed. by W. N. Brigance, 1. 213-235).
- HOBART, ALVAH SABIN (1847-1930). P. *Pedagogy for ministers; an application of pedagogical principles to the preaching and other work of the pastor*. New York and Chicago [c. 1917].
- HOBRECHT, HILARY. R.C. *St. Francis of Assisi, the model of Franciscan preachers*. Washington 1949 (M.A. thesis, Catholic university of America, typewritten).
- HOCHMUTH, MARIE (b. 1908).
1. 'Phillips Brooks.' Ann Arbor 1941 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 27. 227-236).
2. *William Ellery Channing, D.D., a study in public address*. Madison 1945 (doctoral diss., University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 13 (Columbia, Mo., 1946). 100-1.
- HOCKETT, HOMER CARY (b. 1875). P. 'Wanted—a prophet!' New York 1928 (*Meth- odist review* 111. 665-677).
- HODGES, GEORGE (1856-1919). P.
1. 'Priest and prophet in the Protestant church.' Chicago 1907 (*Biblical world* 29. 342-351).
2. 'The art of preaching.' New York 1911 (*Out- look* 99. 871-5).
- HOGAN, STANISLAUS M. (b. 1873). R.C. 'Preaching and preachers according to Savon- arola.' Philadelphia, New York 1909 (*Ec- clesiastical review* 45. 285 ff.).
- HOLLAND, DeWITTE T. *An analytical study of selected sermons of George Truett*. Tusca- loosa 1950 (M.A. thesis, University of Ala- bama, typewritten).
- HOLLOWAY, JOHN. *The Victorian sage: studies in argument*. London 1953. On Cardi- nal Newman and others.
- HOLMES, Mrs. GARETT. *The preacher*. New York 1937.
- HOLMES, JOHN HAYNES (b. 1879). P. 'Scriptures in the pulpit.' Chicago 1932 (*Christian century* 49. 1001-3). See: Ruster- holtz, W. P., below.
- HOLTBY, WINIFRED (1898-1935). *Eutychus; or, the future of the pulpit: a possible epi- logue to Fénelon's Dialogues sur l'éloquence*. London 1928.
Homiletic and pastoral review. . . . A magazine for the Catholic clergy. New York 1900—. Also: *Homiletic index* (New York 1931), an index to the *Review*, vols. 1-30, by Stanislaus Woywod.

- HOMRIGHAUSEN, ELMER GEORGE (b. 1900). P. 'Can the Protestant sermon survive?' Chicago 1932 (*Christian century* 49. 114-116; discussion, p. 194).
- HOOKE, SAMUEL HENRY (b. 1938). P. *Prophets and priests*. London 1938.
- HORDER, Sir THOMAS JEEVES (later 1st baron of Ashford; b. 1871). P. See: Chesterton, G. K., above.
- HORNBORG, HARALD (b. 1890). P. *Passion and the sword*, tr. from the Swedish by Gösta Larsson. New York, London 1941.
In Swedish original (*Ödemarksprästen*): Stockholm 1938.
In Dutch (*Prediker in de eenzaamheid: roman*, tr. from the Swedish by N. Basenau-Goemans): Amsterdam 1939.
In French (*Pasteur en pays perdu: roman*, tr. from the Swedish by Marguerite Gay): Paris [1945].
- HORNE, CHARLES SILVESTER (1865-1914). P.
1. *The ministry of the modern church; lectures delivered to the students of Regents' Park Baptist college*. London 1904.
2. *Pulpit, platform, and parliament*. London 1913, New York 1914.
3. *The romance of preaching*. London 1914, 1926; New York and Chicago 1914 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1913-14).
See: Jeffs, E. H., below.
- HORNE, HERMAN HARRELL. (b. 1874). P.
1. *Jesus the master teacher*. New York 1920.
2. 'The teaching function of the ministry.' Albany 1926 (*Biblical review* 11. 29-39).
- HORSCH, JOHN (b. 1867). P. See: Bender, H. S., above.
- HORT, G. M. 'Bishop Butler.' London 1952 (*Contemporary review* 182. 299-302). Contains comments on Butler's sermons.
- HORTON, DOUGLAS (b. 1891). P. See: Kullandaran, Sabapathy, below.
- HORTON, WALTER MARSHALL (b. 1895). P. See: Foster, F. H., above.
- HORWILL, HERBERT WILLIAM (b. 1864). P. 'The preacher's handicap.' Boston 1924 (*Atlantic monthly* 133. 635-640).
- HOUCK, JOHN WALTER. P. 'Sermon-taster sermonizes.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 112-113).
- HOUGH, LYNN HAROLD (b. 1877). P.
1. *The clean sword*. Cincinnati [c. 1918].
2. 'The trend in preaching.' Chicago 1923 (*Christian century* 40. 1305-7).
3. 'Creative preaching.' New York 1926 (*Methodist review* 109. 200-211).
4. *The great evangel*. Nashville [c. 1936]; the Sam P. Jones lectures on evangelism delivered at Emory university, January 1935.
See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- HOUGHTON, S. M. P. 'George Whitefield and Welch Methodism.' London 1951 (*Evangelical quarterly* 22. 276-89).
- HOVEY, HOWARD CHAUNCEY. *Religious broadcasting in the Eau Claire, Wisconsin, area*. Madison 1948 (M.S. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 348.
- HOWARD, GUY (b. 1891). *The walkin' preacher of the Ozarks*. New York 1944, 1947.
- HOWARD, HENRY CLAY (1866-1930). P. *Princes of the Christian pulpit and pastorate*. Nashville 1927, 1928 (2d series). For a review, see Anon., No. 142, above.
- HOWARD, MARTHA MOFFETT. *A study of public speaking in the first century A. D. as revealed in the Acts of the Apostles*. Iowa City 1950 (M.A. thesis, State university of Iowa, typewritten).
- HOWARD, WILBERT FRANCIS (b. 1880). P. See: Harte, F. E., above.
- HOWELL, WILBUR SAMUEL (b. 1904).
1. 'Henry Ward Beecher's speaking art, by Lionel Crocker' (a review). Ann Arbor (Mich.) 1938 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 24. 153-5).
2. 'Oratory and poetry in Fénelon's literary theory.' Columbia (Mo.) 1951 (*loc. cit.* 37. 1-10).
3. *Fénelon's dialogues on eloquence*. Princeton 1951. See: Nadeau, Ray, below.
- HOYT, ARTHUR STEPHEN (1851-1924). P.
1. *The work of preaching: a book for the classroom and study*. New York 1905, 1909 (new ed., with new chapters).
2. *The preacher, his person, message, and method*. New York 1909, 1910, London 1909.
3. *Vital elements of preaching*. New York 1914, London 1919.
4. 'The modern pulpit.' Chicago 1916 (*Biblical world* 47. 244-8); condensed in *Literary digest* 52 (New York 1916). 1224.
5. 'Lectures on preaching' (review of *Good ministers of Jesus Christ*, by W. F. McDowell). Chicago 1917 (*American journal of theology* 21. 633-4).
6. *The pulpit and American life*. New York 1921.

- HUSUEH MENG TS'AI. 'Chinese Christian sermons.' New York 1927 (*Missionary review of the world* 50. 848-9).
- HUBBARD, ELBERT (1856-1915). P.
1. 'Savonarola.' East Aurora (N. Y.) 1903 (*Little journeys to the homes of eminent orators* 12. 67-94).
 2. 'Martin Luther.' *Ibid.* 1903 (*loc. cit.* 12. 95-138).
 3. 'Starr King.' *Ibid.* 1903 (*loc. cit.* 13. 89-119).
 4. 'Henry Ward Beecher.' *Ibid.* 1903 (*loc. cit.* 13. 121-152).
- HUBBARD, GEORGE DAVID (b. 1871). P.
- 'Preaching and evangelism.' Chicago 1918 (*Biblical world* 51. 203-7).
- HUBER, ROBERT B. (b. 1909).
1. *Dwight L. Moody: salesman of salvation.* Madison 1942 (doctoral diss., University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
 2. 'Dwight L. Moody: master of audience psychology.' Jacksonville (Fla.) 1952 (*Southern speech journal* 17. 265-71).
- HUDSON, HOYT H. (1893-1944). P.
1. 'The theory of preaching, by Austin Phelps, and A treatise on the preparation and delivery of sermons, by John A. Broadus' (a review). Champaign (Ill.) 1929 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 15. 444-6).
 2. 'American orators and oratory, by T. W. Higginson' (review). *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 16. 378-9).
- HUDSON, R. LOFTON. 'The sermon as a method of training.' Nashville 1943 (*Peabody journal of education* 20. 280-6).
- HUDSON, ROY FRED (b. 1912). *The theory of communication of colonial New England preachers, 1620-1670.* Ithaca 1954 (doctoral diss., Cornell university).
- HUGHES, EDWIN HOLT, bp. (1866-1950). P.
1. *The preacher and the war* (pamphlet). New York [1918?].
 2. *I was made a minister; an autobiography.* New York 1943.
See: Brummitt, D. B., above; Lacour, L. L.; Utley U. M., below.
- HUGHES, THOMAS HYWEL (b. 1875). P.
- Psychology of preaching and pastoral work.* London 1939, New York 1941.
- HUMPSTONE, JOHN. P. *Man and message, eminent preachers who exemplify chief principles of ministerial efficiency.* Philadelphia [c. 1926]; Samuel A. Crozer lectures for 1926.
- HUMRICH, GEORGE (b. 1837). P. 'Pioneer preacher: itinerant, as told by Rev. George Humrich to Levi H. Bloyd.' Lincoln (Nebr.) 1945 (*Prairie schooner* 19. 295-307).
- HUNT, EVERETT LEE (b. 1890).
1. 'The teaching of public speaking in schools of theology.' Champaign (Ill.) 1924 (*Quarterly journal of speech education* 10. 369-373).
 2. 'John Wesley: a portrait, by Abram Lipsky; and *The Lord's horseman*, by Umphrey Lee' (review). *Ibid.* 1929 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 15. 590).
- HUNT, ROCKWELL DENNIS (b. 1868).
- 'Martin Clock Briggs (1823-1902), "Methodist trumpeter" of California.' San Francisco 1952 (*California historical society quarterly* 31. 1-11).
- HUNTER, Mrs. FANNIE McDOWELL. P.
- Women preachers: Introduction by Dr. A. M. Hills.* Dallas 1905, Arlington (Tex.) 1906.
- HUTCHINS, WILLIAM JAMES (b. 1871). P.
1. 'The preacher and the times.' Oberlin (Ohio) 1908 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 65. 452-464).
 2. *The preacher's ideals and inspirations.* New York and Chicago 1917 (Lectures on the George Shepard foundation, Bangor convocation, 1916).
- HUTCHINSON, FRANCIS ERNEST (b. 1871). P.
1. 'The English pulpit from Fisher to Donne.' Cambridge 1907-10 (*Cambridge history of English literature* 4. 257-275).
 2. 'Donne the preacher.' London 1931 (*Theology* 22. 155-163).
- HUTCHINSON, PAUL (b. 1890). P.
1. 'A voice from the pew.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 85-93).
 2. 'Good questions for all preachers' (an editorial). Chicago, April 15, 1953 (*Christian century* 70. 435).
 3. 'A great German preacher and twelve Americans' (an editorial). *Ibid.*, p. 437.
 4. 'Preaching to be heard' (an editorial). *Ibid.* 1953 (*loc. cit.*, April 29, pp. 501-3).
- HUTTON, JOHN ALEXANDER (b. 1868). P.
- That the ministry be not blamed.* New York 1921. See also: Marchant, Sir James, below.
- HUTTON, WILLIAM HOLDEN (1860-1930). P.
1. *The English church from the accession of Charles I to the death of Anne, 1625-1714.*

- London, New York 1903 (*A history of the English church*, vol. 6).
2. 'Caroline divines.' Cambridge 1911 (*Cambridge history of English literature* 7. 142-165).
 3. 'Divines of the church of England, 1660-1700.' *Ibid.* 1912 (*loc. cit.* 8. 293-308).
 4. 'Divines.' *Ibid.* 1913 (*loc. cit.* 10 ['The age of Johnson']. 350-369).
 5. 'John Donne, poet and preacher, Dean of St. Paul's.' London 1924 (*Theology* 9. 149-165).
- HYDE, ARTHUR M. (b. 1877), and MCCONNELL, F. J. P. 'Spiritual vs. social Gospel; a debate.' New York 1935 (*Forum and century* 94. 267-271).
- HYDE, WILLIAM DEWITT (1858-1917). P. *The gospel of good will as revealed in contemporary scriptures*. London 1916 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1915-16).
- If I could preach just once*. London, New York 1929, New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*). See: Drinkwater, John, above; Kaye-Smith, Sheila; Russell, Bertrand, below.
- INCE, MABEL EMILY. P. *The preacher*. London 1935.
- INGE, WILLIAM RALPH (b. 1860). P.
1. 'The foolishness of preaching.' London 1925 (*Spectator* 135. 687).
 2. *The preaching of the kingdom of God in church history*. Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, Yale university, 1924-5; never published (Baxter, p. 322). See: Atkinson, John; Bolton, J. R. G.; Dark, Sidney, above; Jeffs, E. H.; Marchant, Sir James, below.
- IRELAND, JOHN, abp. (1838-1918). R.C. See: Soukup, C. G., below.
- IRONSIDE, HENRY ALLAN (b. 1876). P. 'Preaching the Gospel in a city church; Moody memorial church, Chicago.' New York 1939 (*Missionary review of the world* 61. 282-4).
- IVEY, WILLIAM T. P. 'New bottles for old wine.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 103. 370-3).
- JACK, ROBERT H. *Pulpit, lectern, and study*. London 1939.
- JACKS, LAWRENCE PEARSALL (b. 1860). P. *Elemental religion, with three sermons on the main topic*. New York, London 1934 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1932-3).
- JACKSON, GEORGE (b. 1864). P.
1. *The preacher and the modern mind*. London 1912, New York 1915 (The forty-second Fernley lecture); see Anon., No. 105, above.
 2. *In a preacher's study*. London 1914.
 3. 'Modern political oratory, and its lessons for the preacher.' London 1916 (*London quarterly review* 126. 40-55).
- JACKSON, SAMUEL MACAULEY (1851-1912). P. See: Schaff, Philip, in 19th-century list.
- JAMES, ALFRED THOMAS STEPHEN (b. 1871). P. *The lay preacher and his work*. London 1942.
- JANITOR (pseud.). See: Lockhart, J. G., below.
- JARRETT, BEDE, O.P. (1881-1934). R.C. *English Dominicans*. London 1921.
- JEFFERSON, CHARLES EDWARD (1860-1937). P.
1. *Quiet hints to growing preachers in my study*. New York 1901.
 2. *The minister as a prophet*. New York [c. 1905], 1943, Grand Rapids 1937 (George Shepard lectures on preaching at Bangor theological seminary, 1904-5).
 3. *The minister as preacher*. New York 1909.
 4. *The building of the church*. New York 1910 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1909-1910).
 5. *The ministering shepherd*. New York 1912. See: Shepherd, W. G.; Sleeth, R. E.; Thwing, C. F., below.
- JEFFREY, GEORGE JOHNSTONE (b. 1881). P. *This grace wherein we stand*. London 1949, New York 1951 (Warrack lectures, 1947-8).
- JEFFS, ERNEST HARRY (b. 1885). P. *Princes of the modern pulpit: religious leaders of a generation*. London, Nashville 1931. The preachers considered are: Campbell, R. J.; Carlile, Wilson; Clifford, John; Horne, C. S.; Horton, R. F.; Inge, W. R.; Jones, J. D.; Jowett, J. H.; McLaren, Alexander; Meyer, F. B.; Morgan, G. C.; Morrison, G. H.; Orchard, W. E.; Parker, Joseph; Pearse, M. G.; Sheppard, H. R. L.; Studdert-Kennedy, G. A.; Temple, William (abp. of York); Whyte, Alexander; Young, D. T. For Wilson Carlile, R. F. Horton, Alexander McLaren, Joseph Parker, and M. G. Pearse, see 19th-century list.
- JEFFS, HARRY (1860-1938). P.
1. *Practical lay-preaching and speaking to men*. London 1907.
 2. *The art of sermon illustration*. London 1909, New York and Chicago 1911.

3. *Modern minor prophets; with a chapter on lay-preaching and its by-products.* London 1910.
 4. *The art of addressing children.* London [1924]. New York 1924.
 5. *Progressive lay-preaching.* London 1924.
 6. *Press, preachers, and politicians; reminiscences: 1874-1932.* London 1933.
- JENKINS, BURRIS ATKINS (1869-1945). P. *My job—preaching; samples for preachers and laymen.* Nashville 1932. See: Svanoe, H. C., below.
- JENKINS, FRANK E. (1854-1934). P. See: Baker, Smith, above.
- JENKS, LOREN THOMAS. *A survey of the speech training of five hundred seventy-five United States army chaplains.* Iowa City 1947 (M.A. thesis, State university of Iowa, typewritten).
- JOHNS, DANIEL J. (1850-1942). P. See: Kauffman, Daniel; Umble, R. H. (*Mennonite preaching*), below.
- JOHNSON, CHARLES A.
1. 'A Baltimore circuit camp meeting, October 1806.' Baltimore 1949 (*Maryland historical magazine* 44. 269-274).
 2. 'The frontier camp meeting; contemporary and historical appraisals, 1805-1840.' Lincoln (Neb.) 1950 (*Mississippi valley historical review* 37. 91-110).
 3. 'Early Ohio camp meetings, 1801-1816.' Columbus 1952 (*Ohio state archaeological and historical quarterly* 61. 32-50).
- JOHNSON, ELIAS HENRY (1841-1906). P. 'A history of preaching from the apostolic fathers to the great reformers, A.D. 70-1562, by Edwin Charles Dargan' (review). Oberlin 1905 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 62. 383-6).
- JOHNSON, HERRICK (1832-1913). P.
1. *The ideal ministry.* New York 1908.
 2. *Preaching and the preacher.* New York 1914.
- JOHNSON, PAUL EMANUEL (b. 1898). P. 'Preaching and philosophy.' New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 660-672).
- JOHNSON, RAY M. (b. 1900). P. 'News as sermon material.' New York 1934 (*Homiletic review* 107. 117-120).
- JOHNSON, THOMAS CARY (b. 1859). P. *Life and letters of Benjamin Morgan Palmer.* Richmond (Va.) 1906.
- JOHNSTON, LUCIAN. R.C.
1. 'The art of preaching in mediaeval times.' New York 1901 (*Catholic world* 74. 210-220).
 2. 'Preaching during the renaissance.' *Ibid.*, pp. 334-343.
- JONES, AUGUSTINE (b. 1883). P. 'English preachers.' Chicago 1929 (*Christian century* 46. 808-810).
- JONES, BOB, Jr. (b. 1911). P. *How to improve your preaching.* New York 1945. For a review, see: Brieland, D. M., above.
- JONES, CHARLES STANLEY (b. 1895). P. 'Stimulant for sermonizers.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 369-372).
- JONES, CLAUDE EDWARD (b. 1907). 'The second nun's tale, a mediaeval sermon.' London, Chicago 1937 (*Modern language review* 32. 283).
- JONES, E. WINSTON. P.
1. *Preaching and the dramatic arts.* New York 1948. London 1949. For a review, see: McGlon, C. A. (No. 2), below.
 2. 'Variety in your preaching, by L. M. Perry and F. D. Whitesell' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 471).
 3. 'Preach the word of God, by F. M. Morris' (review). *Loc. cit.* 40. 471.
- JONES, EDGAR DEWITT (b. 1876). P.
1. 'Preaching in a pinch.' Chicago 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 1245-6).
 2. *Blundering into paradise; with an Introduction by Gaius Glenn Atkins.* New York 1932.
 3. 'The preacher's vocabulary.' Chicago 1933 (*Christian century pulpit*, May).
 4. *American preachers of today; intimate appraisal of thirty-two leaders.* Indianapolis 1933, 1936.
 5. *Pulpit stairs; Preface by Joseph Fort Newton.* St. Louis [c. 1934].
 6. *This great business of being Christian.* New York 1938.
 7. 'If I sat where they sit.' Chicago 1943 (*Christian century* 60. 690-1).
See also: McGlon, C. A. (No. 6), below.
- JONES, ELI STANLEY (b. 1884). P. See: Saxton, J. A., below.
- JONES, JENKYN LLOYD (1843-1918). P. *Preacher's vocation.* Chicago [1912?].
- JONES, JOHN DANIEL (b. 1865). P. See: Jeffs, E. H., above.
- JONES, JOHN PAUL (b. 1898). P. 'Sermons on sex.' New York 1931 (*Survey* 67. 247-8).
- JONES, MEREDITH ASHBY (1868-1947). P. 'Making the word flesh.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare.* ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 57-62).

JONES, RICHARD FOSTER (b. 1886).

1. 'Science and English prose style in the third quarter of the seventeenth century.' Baltimore 1930 (*PMLA* 45. 977-1009).
2. 'The attack on pulpit eloquence in the restoration; an episode in the development of the neo-classical standard for prose.' Urbana 1931 (*Journal of English and Germanic philology* 30. 188-217); Stanford (Calif.) 1951 (in *The seventeenth century: studies in the history of English thought and literature from Bacon to Pope*).

JONES, RUFUS M. (1863-1948). P. 'Striking a vein of reality.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 207-8).

JORDAN, GERALD RAY (b. 1896). P. See: Anon., No. 43, above.

JORDAN, ORVIS FAIRLEE (b. 1877). P.

1. 'Will preaching disappear?' Chicago 1919 (*Biblical world* 53. 65-7).
2. 'Preaching politics.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 49-51).

JORDAN, WILLIAM GEORGE (1852-1939). P. 'Homiletics and criticism: 2 Samuel 21: 1-14.' Chicago 1909 (*Biblical world* 33. 32-7).

JOSEPH, OSCAR LOOS (b. 1873). P.

1. 'Preaching and pastoral work' (review of the *The mystery of preaching*, by James Black; *The minister's everyday life*, by L. C. Douglas; *The human parson*, by H. R. L. Sheppard; *Principles of preaching*, by O. S. Davis; *Preaching by laymen*, by O. S. Davis; *Evangelism in the modern world*, ed. by two university men). New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 990-2). See: Anon., No. 32, above.
2. *The dynamic ministry; a study of the four-fold duty of the minister*. Cincinnati [c. 1927]. For a review, see: Cadman, S. P., above.
3. 'What to preach, by Henry Sloane Coffin' (review). New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 149-150).
4. 'The pulpit and the pew.' *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 112. 629-630).
5. 'Preaching with authority, by Edwin DuBose Mouzon' (review). *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 112. 782-3).
6. 'Creative preaching, ed. by G. B. Oxnam' (review). *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 113. 776-7).
7. 'The prophetic ministry, by Francis J. McConnell' (review). *Ibid.*, pp. 931-2.

JOWETT, JOHN HENRY (1864-1923). P.

1. *Apostolic optimism and other sermons*. London 1901, New York 1909 (7th ed.).

2. *The preacher: his life and work*. London 1912, New York 1930 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1911-12).

3. 'The Easter sermon.' New York, April 1912 (*Harper's bazaar* 46. 165 ff.). See: Jeffs, E. H., above.

KALB, BERNARD.

1. 'Bishop Fulton J. Sheen.' New York, March 6, 1954 (*Saturday review* 37-42).
2. 'Dr. Norman Vincent Peale.' *Ibid.*, p. 42.

KAUFFMAN, DANIEL, bp. (1865-1944). P.

1. 'Menno S. Steiner (1866-1911).' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1937 (*Mennonite cyclopedic dictionary*, p. 358).
 2. 'Daniel J. Johns (1850-1942).' *Ibid.*, pp. 182-3.
 3. 'Wenger, Amos D. (1867-1935).' *Ibid.*, p. 395.
 4. 'A talk with young preachers.' Scottsdale 1908 (*Gospel herald* 1. 300-1; reprinted *ibid.* 1936, *loc. cit.* 29. 117).
 5. 'What I have learned from other preachers.' *Ibid.* 1920 (*loc. cit.* 13. 532).
 6. 'Paul's preaching points.' *Ibid.* 1925 (*loc. cit.* 18. 196).
 7. 'Points of preaching.' *Ibid.* 1938 (*loc. cit.* 31. 101).
 8. 'The preacher and his congregation.' *Ibid.* 1940 (*loc. cit.* 32. 882-3).
 9. 'Exhortation to preachers.' *Ibid.* 1942 (*loc. cit.* 35. 243).
- See: Bender, D. H.; Coffman, S. F., above; Miner, Paul; Umble, R. H., below.

KAYE, PHILIP ALBERT. *A preliminary investigation in meaning-language of Denver ministers*. Denver 1947 (M.A. thesis, University of Denver, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia, Mo., 1948). 200.

KAYE-SMITH, SHEILA. 'For all bishops and other clergy.' New York 1929 (in *If I could preach just once, q.v.*, above), 1932 (under the title, *If I had only one sermon to preach*). R.C. See also: Chesterton, G. K., above.

KEAN, CHARLES DUELL (b. 1910). P. See: Bosley, H. A. (No. 2), above.

KEAST, LEWIS. P. 'The making of a minister, by Charles Reynolds Brown; and *The preachers of the church*, by Alfred Ernest Garvie' (review). New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 651-2).

KEIGWIN, ALBERT EDWIN (b. 1869). P. *The heart side of God*. New York 1901.

KELLEMS, JESSE R. (b. 1892). P. See: Knott, H. E., below.

- KELLER, ADOLF** (b. 1872). P. 'Preaching Christ in Europe to-day.' New York 1939 (*Missionary review of the world* 62. 410-412).
- KELLEY, A. R.** P. *Pulpit equipment: a primer for local preachers*. London 1903.
- KELLEY, ALDEN DREW** (b. 1903). P. See: Butt, E. D., above; Morris, F. M., below.
- KELLY, GEORGE J.** *Divine idea of preaching*. London 1902.
- KELLY, THOMAS.** *Pulpit trees and homiletic undergrowth*. New York [1912?].
- KELMAN, JOHN** (1864-1929). P. *The war and preaching*. New Haven 1919 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1918-19). See: Anon., No. 124, above.
- KEMBLE, CHARLES S.**, ed. P. *Preacher's English: a guide to Practical grammar and composition, by Thomas Wood* (New York 1910). Madison (N. J.) 1912.
- KEMP, CHARLES F.** (b. 1912). P. *A pastoral triumph: the story of Richard Baxter and his ministry at Kidderminster*. New York 1948. See especially ch. 3: 'His preaching'.
- KENNEDY, GERALD HAMILTON**, bp. (b. 1907). P.
1. 'Seventy years of American preaching.' Chicago 1942 (*Christendom* 7. 214-225).
 2. *His word through preaching*. New York 1947.
 3. *Who speaks for God?* New York 1954. For a review, see: Garrison, W. E. (No. 2), above.
- KENNEDY, JAMES WILLIAM** (b. 1905). P. *Parson's sampler; pattern whereby words become the language of power*. Boston 1948.
- KENNEDY, WILLIAM PAUL McCLURE** (b. 1880). P. See: Frere, W. H., above.
- KENNEL, LEROY ELDON.** *A rhetorical criticism of three sermons by John S. Coffman, nineteenth-century Mennonite educator and evangelist*. Iowa City 1952 (M.A. thesis, State university of Iowa).
- KENT, W. H.**, o.s.c. R.C. 'Preaching and history.' London 1927 (*Dublin review* 181. 210-229).
- VON KEPPLER, PAUL WILHELM**, bp. (1852-1926). R.C.
1. *Homiletic thoughts and counsels*, tr. from the German by Hamilton MacDonald. St. Louis 1927.
In German original (*Homiletische Gedanken und Rathschläge*): Freiburg im Breisgau 1910.
In French (*La prédication contemporaine, pensées et conseils homilétiques*, tr. by abbé Léon Douadicq): Paris 1912.
 2. *The poor souls in purgatory; a homiletic treatise with some specimen sermons*, tr. from the German by Stephen Landolt, ed. by Arthur Preuss. St. Louis 1923.
In German original (*Die Armenseelenpredigt*): Freiburg im Breisgau 1914.
- KERBY, WILLIAM JOSEPH** (1870-1936). R.C. *Prophets of the better hope . . . with a Preface by the Rt. Rev. Bishop Thomas J. Shahan*. New York, London 1922, Philadelphia 1937.
- KERN, JOHN ADAM** (1846-1926). P.
1. *The way of the preacher, an interpretation of a calling*. Nashville 1902.
 2. *Vision and power: a study in the ministry of preaching*. New York and Chicago 1915. For an earlier work, see 19th-century list.
- KERNAHAN, COULSON** (b. 1858). P. 'Politics in the pulpit.' London 1912 (*National review* 59. 833-843); reprinted in *Living age* 274 (Boston 1912). 395-402.
- KERR, HUGH THOMSON** (b. 1871). P.
1. *Preaching in the early church*. New York 1942 (San Francisco theological seminary, T. V. Moore lectures, vol. 2).
 2. 'Evangelism in our day.' New York 1943 (*Christendom* 8. 183-193).
- KESSLER, J. L.** P. 'The preacher and biology.' Louisville 1911 (*Review and expositor* 8. 248-266).
- KESTER, REECE BOWMAN.** P. See: Brummitt, D. B., above.
- KEVIN, NEIL** (DON BOYNE, pseud.). R.C. *No applause in church*. Dublin 1948.
- KIDDER, DAVID P.** *History of preaching*. Evanston, privately printed, date unknown to us (Rudin, p. 492).
- KIENER, Sister MARY ALOYSI**, S.N.D. (b. 1882). R.C. *John Henry Newman, the romantic, the friend, the leader*; Foreword by John Cavanaugh, c.s.c., and Introduction by G. K. Chesterton. Boston 1933.
- KIESSLING, ELMER CARL** (b. 1895). *The early sermons of Luther and their relation to the pre-reformation sermon*. Grand Rapids (Mich.) 1935 (doctoral diss., University of Chicago, 1935); reviewed by A. D. M. in *Revue d'histoire ecclésiastique* 32 (Louvain 1936). 230.
- KILBOURN, TIMOTHY** (pseud.). See: Montgomery, R. A., above.
- KILGUST, DEAN ARTHUR.** *Massachusetts election sermons*. Madison 1949 (M.S. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract

- in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 244.
- KING, CHARLES HAROLD (b. 1897).
1. 'George Whitefield: dramatic evangelist.' Ann Arbor 1933 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 19. 165-175).
 2. *George Whitefield, revivalist*. Ithaca 1935 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten); abstract in *Cornell university abstracts of theses*, 1935.
 3. 'George Whitefield: God's commoner.' Detroit 1943 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 29. 32-6).
 4. 'God's dramatist.' Ithaca (N. Y.) 1944 (*Studies in speech and drama in honor of Alexander M. Drummond*, pp. 369-392).
- KING, F., s.j. R.C. See: Schleiniger, Nikolaus, in 19th-century list.
- KING, HENRY H. (b. 1885). See: Caplan, Harry (Nos. 11-16), above.
- KING, JOSEPH ELIJAH (1823-1913). P. 'Personal reminiscences of Bishops Baker, Scott, Ames, and Simpson.' New York and Chicago 1906 (*Christian advocate* 81. 1249-1251). Ames, Edward Raymond (1806-1879); Baker, Osmon C. (1812-1871); Scott, Levi (1802-1884); Simpson, Matthew (1811-1884).
- KING, WILLIAM P., ed. (b. 1871). P. See: Anon., No. 43, above.
- KINGDON, FRANK (b. 1894). P. 'Effective preaching, edited by G. Bromley Oxnam' (review). New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 620-1).
- KIRBY, Mrs. ETHYN WILLIAMS. 'Sermons before the Commons.' New York 1939 (*American historical review* 44. 528-548).
- KIRBY, THOMAS A. (b. 1904). 'Carlyle and [Edward] Irving [1792-1834].' Baltimore 1946 (*ELH; a journal of English literary history* 13. 59-63).
- KIRKPATRICK, ROBERT WHITE (b. 1908). P. *Creative delivery of sermons*. New York 1944; Preface by Ralph W. Sockman.
- KISSACK, REGINALD. P. 'Two hundred years of Methodist field preaching.' London 1939 (*London quarterly review* 164. 145-152).
- KLEIN, LOUIS MARTIN (b. 1907). *Pulpit oratory in Spain in the sixteenth, seventeenth, and eighteenth centuries*. Ithaca 1933 (M.A. thesis, Cornell university, typewritten).
- KLEINERT, PAUL (1837-1920). P. See: Dieter, Otto, above.
- KLEISER, GRENVILLE (b. 1868). P.
1. *The world's great sermons*, compiled by Grenville Kleiser, with an Introduction by L. O. Brastow. New York, London [c. 1908].
 2. *How to develop power and personality in speaking*. New York 1909; Introduction by Lewis O. Brastow.
 3. *Vital sermons; model addresses for study*, compiled by G. K. New York, London [c. 1935].
- KLEPFER, ALBERT FRANKLIN. P. 'Courageous preaching.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1937 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 10. 143-8).
- KLINE, LINUS WARD (b. 1866). 'The sermon; a study in social psychology.' Worcester (Mass.) 1905 (*American journal of religion, psychology, and education* 1. 288-300).
- KNOTT, HAROLD ELKIN. P.
1. *How to prepare a sermon*. Cincinnati [c. 1927]; Introduction by J. R. Kellems.
 2. *How to prepare an expository sermon*. Ibid. [c. 1930].
- KNOX, D. B. *New illustrations for pulpit and platform*. London 1921.
- KRAPP, GEORGE PHILIP (b. 1872). *The rise of literary prose*. New York 1915; see ch. 4. pp. 153-217; a discussion of sermons up to and including Donne.
- KRUL, LEOPOLD, O.S.B. (b. 1918). *The Forma praedicandi of Robert of Basevorn abridged, and translated into English*. Ithaca (N. Y.) 1950 (M.A. thesis, Cornell University, typewritten).
- KULANDARAN, SABAPATHY, bp. P. *The message and the silence of the American pulpit*. Boston 1949; Preface by Douglas Horton.
- LACHLAN, JESSE. *Pulpit eloquence*. Delaware (Ohio) 1908 (M.A. thesis, Ohio Wesleyan university, typewritten).
- LACOUR, LAWRENCE L. *The preaching theories and practices of Bishop Edwin Holt Hughes*. Evanston (Ill.) 1950 (M.A. thesis, Northwestern university, typewritten).
- LAISTNER, MAX LUDWIG WOLFRAM (b. 1890).
1. *Thought and letters in Western Europe, A.D. 500-900*. London 1931.
 2. *Address on vainglory and the right way for parents to bring up their children*, by St. John Chrysostom, tr. with Introduction and notes by M. L. W. Laistner. Ithaca (N. Y.) 1951 (Appendix to his *Christianity and pagan culture in the later Roman Empire*).

- LAMBERT, ALOYSIUS ALBERT (1842-1909). *Pulpit sketches*. New York and Chicago [c. 1907].
- LAMBERTSON, FLOYD WESLEY (b. 1891).
 1. *A survey and analysis of American homiletics prior to 1860*. Iowa City 1930 (doctoral diss., University of Iowa, typewritten).
 2. 'Audience analysis in early American teaching of pulpit oratory.' *Ann Arbor (Mich.)* 1932 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 18, 93-6).
- LAMBLY, NORMAN ELLIOTT. *The modified message*. New York 1914.
- LANG, COSMO GORDON, abp. of Canterbury (b. 1864). P. See: Woodward, C. S., below.
- LANTZ, JOHN EDWARD. P.
 1. 'A survey of modern preaching.' Detroit 1943 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 29, 167-72).
 2. *Speaking in the church*. London, New York 1954.
- LANTZ, WILLIAM C. *An investigation of the field preaching of John Wesley*. Denver 1950 (M.A. thesis, University of Denver, typewritten).
- LARIMER, LOYAL HERBERT (b. 1869). P. 'Preaching the comprehensive word.' Gettysburg 1924 (*Lutheran quarterly* 54, 153-162).
- LARSON, ORVIN PRENTISS. *Phillips Brooks' theory and practice of preaching*. Iowa City 1937 (M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, typewritten).
- LARSON, PAUL MERVILLE (b. 1903). *A rhetorical study of Bishop Nicholas Frederick Severin Grundtvig*. Evanston 1942 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten).
- LAW, ROBERT (1860-1919). P. 'St. Paul on preaching.' New York, London 1917 (*Constructive quarterly* 5, 552-567).
- LAWRENCE, WILLIAM, bp. (1850-1941). P. 'What's wrong with the ministry?' New York 1923 (*New Republic* 33, 247-249).
- LEACH, HENRY GODDARD (b. 1880). P. 'The pulpit and the public.' New York 1935 (*Forum* 94, 1-2).
- LEACH, WILLIAM HERMAN (b. 1888). P.
 1. 'The church takes to the air.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 90, 300-302).
 2. 'American and British preaching.' *Ibid.* 1926 (*loc. cit.* 92, 11-13).
- LEADER, G. C. *The ministry of the lay preacher*. London 1943.
- LEAVELL, ROLAND QUINCHE (b. 1891). P. *Preaching the doctrines of grace*. Nashville 1939.
- LEDWITH, WILLIAM LAURENCE (1850-1924). P. 'The imagination in preaching.' New York 1901 (*Presbyterian and reformed review* 12, 284 ff.).
- LEE, JOHN FRANCIS (b. 1870). *Building the sermon*. Atlanta 1921.
- LEE, UMPHREY (b. 1893). P. *The Lord's horseman* [John Wesley]. New York 1928. For a review, see: Hunt, E. L., above.
- LEGG, JOHN WICKHAM (1843-1921). P. *English church life from the restoration to the tractarian movement*. London 1914.
- LEHMANN, HELMUT T. (b. 1914). P. *Heralds of the gospel*. Philadelphia 1953.
- LEMMON, CLARENCE EUGENE (b. 1888). P. 'Preaching in 1932.' Chicago 1931 (*Christian century* 48, 1652-4).
- LENSKI, RICHARD CHARLES HENRY (1864-1936). P. *The sermon: its homiletical construction*. Columbus 1927.
- LESLIE, ELMER ARCHIBALD (b. 1888). P. 'The value of the Old Testament for the modern preacher.' New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110, 13-27).
- LeVANDER, THEODOR. *A critical study of selected radio addresses delivered by Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick on national vespers*. Iowa City 1940 (M.A. thesis, University of Iowa, typewritten).
- LEVY, BABETTE MAY (b. 1907). *Preaching in the first half-century of New England history*. Hartford 1945 (*Studies in church history*, ed. by Matthew Spinka and R. H. Nichols, vol. 7). For a review by Hubert Dauphin, o.s.a., see 'French tractates on preaching,' *Quarterly journal of speech* 36 (Columbia, Mo., 1950), 320.
- LEWIS, A. WILLIAM. P.
 1. 'The efficiency of sermons.' St. Louis 1926 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 83, 313-315).
 2. 'The use of texts.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 106, 113-114).
- LEWIS, CLIVE STAPLES (b. 1898). *The case for Christianity*. New York 1943.
- LEWIS, GREVILLE PRIESTLEY, ed. (b. 1891). P. *The preacher's handbook*. London 1949, 1953.
- LEWIS, RICHARD ALLEN (b. 1901). P. 'A salesman talks to preachers.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101, 28-9).
- LEWIS, RICHARD WELBOURNE (b. 1861). P. *Preaching to children*. Nashville [1912?].

- LEWIS, SINCLAIR (1885-1951). *Elmer Gantry*. New York 1927, 1929.
In French (*Elmer Gantry*, roman, tr. from the English by Regis Michaud): Paris 1932.
In German (*Elmer Gantry*, Roman): Berlin 1928.
- LIDGETT, JOHN SCOTT (b. 1854). P. Sec: Marchant, Sir James, below.
- LILLEY, JAMES SAMUEL. P. 'The power of the pulpit.' New York 1930 (*Methodist review* 113. 759-760).
- LINDEMAN, EDUARD CHRISTIAN (b. 1885). P. 'Is preaching a valid method?' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 92. 27-31).
- LINDQUIST, HAROLD L. 'The preaching for our day.' Chicago 1942 (*Moody monthly* 42. 265-7, 310).
- LINDSAY, JAMES (1852-1923). P. 'The true vocation of the pulpit.' Oberlin 1906 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 63. 173-5).
- LINDSAY, THOMAS MARTIN (1843-1914). P. *The church and the ministry in the early centuries*. London 1902 (Cunningham lectures, 18th ser.).
- LINN, EDMUND HOLT.
1. *A rhetorical analysis of the methods of proof in representative sermons of the Reverend Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick*. Iowa City 1949 (M.A. thesis, State university of Iowa, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 245.
2. *The rhetorical theory and practice of Harry Emerson Fosdick*. Iowa City 1952 (doctoral dissertation, State university of Iowa).
3. 'A faith to proclaim, by J. S. Stewart' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 209-210).
4. 'Preaching, by W. R. Bowie' (review). *Ibid.*, pp. 346-7.
5. 'Sermons preached at Harvard, by W. L. Sperry' (review). *Ibid.*, p. 348.
- LIPSKY, ABRAM (b. 1872).
1. *John Wesley: a portrait*. New York 1928. For a review, see: Hunt, E. L., above.
2. *Martin Luther, Germany's angry man*. New York 1933.
- LISKE, THOMAS V. P. *Effective preaching*. New York 1951.
- LITTLE, ANDREW GEORGE (1863-1945).
1. Introduction to his edition of *Liber exemplorum ad usum praedicantium saeculo xiii compositus*. Aberdeen 1908.
2. 'Popular preaching.' Manchester, London, New York 1917 (in his *Studies in Franciscan history*, pp. 123-157).
3. 'Three sermons of Friar Jordan of Saxony, the successor of St. Dominic, preached in England, A. D. 1229' (by A. G. Little and Decima Douie). London 1939 (*English historical review* 54. 1-19). The article contains a two-page analysis of the sermons.
- LITTORIN, FRANK T. *How to preach the word with variety*. Grand Rapids 1953.
- LLOYD, MARK BROOKS. *An analysis of the pulpit oratory of Phillips Brooks*. Los Angeles 1941 (M.A. thesis, University of Southern California, typewritten).
- LLOYD, ROGER BRADSHAIGH. P. 'The mediaeval pulpit.' London 1932 (*Fortnightly review* 138. 355-362).
- LOANE, MARCUS LAWRENCE. P.
1. *Oxford and the evangelical succession*. London, Chicago 1950. Studies of George Whitefield, John Newton, Thomas Scott, Richard Cecil, and Daniel Wilson.
2. *Cambridge and the evangelical succession*, with a Foreword by the Bishop of Barking. London 1952. Studies of William Grimshaw, John Berridge, Henry Venn, Charles Simeon, and Henry Martin.
3. *John Charles Ryle, 1816-1900; a short biography*. London 1953.
See: Elliott-Binns, L. E., above.
- LOCKE, CHARLES EDWARD, bp. (1858-1950). P. See: Brummitt, D. B., above.
- LOCKETT, H. G. See: Gibbs, A. P., above.
- LOCKHART, JOHN GILBERT (pseud. JANITOR, b. 1891), and LYTTELTON, MARY. *Pulpits and personalities; a survey of some leading London churches*. London 1930.
- LOCY, CLINTON. See: Anon., No. 65a, above.
- LOETSCHER, FREDERICK WILLIAM (b. 1874). P. 'Homiletics as a theological discipline.' New York 1912 (*Biblical and theological studies, by members of the faculty of Princeton theological seminary*, pp. 393-422).
- LOISY, ALFRED FIRMIN, abbé (1857-1940). R.C. *The Gospel and the church*, tr. from the French by Christopher Home. London 1903, New York 1912. Chap. 1 deals in part with the influence of Catholic preaching in contemporary France. See: Moffat, James, below.
In French original (*L'évangile et l'église*): Paris 1902, 1903; Ceffonds (near Montier-en-Der) 1908.

- LOOFS, FRIEDRICH (1858-1928). P. See: Tasker, J. G., below.
- LOTZ, PHILIP HENRY (b. 1889). P. *Vocations and professions*. New York 1940. See: Hayward, P. R., above; Saxton, J. A.; Wild, L. H., below.
- LOUGHERY, JAMES HUGH (b. 1916). *The rhetorical theory of John Cardinal Newman*. Ann Arbor 1952 (doctoral diss., University of Michigan).
- LOW, ALEXANDER RITCHIE (b. 1899). P. 'The pew talks back.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 103. 276-280).
- LUCCOCK, HALFORD EDWARD (b. 1885). P. 1. *Preaching values in new translations of the New Testament*. New York 1928, Glasgow 1933. See: Sockman, R. W., below.
2. 'Preaching in an age of disillusion.' Chicago 1930 (*Christian century* 47. 937-9).
3. 'Timely timelessness.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 47-53).
4. *Preaching values in the Old Testament in the modern translations*. New York, Glasgow 1933.
5. 'The genteel tradition in preaching.' Chicago 1935 (*Christian century* 52. 1370-2).
6. 'Preaching in wartime.' *Ibid.* 1939 (*loc. cit.* 61. 1266-9).
7. *Acts of the Apostles in present-day preaching*. Chicago 1938-9 (2 vols.), 1942.
8. *In the minister's workshop*. Nashville 1944.
9. 'The Protestant emphasis on preaching.' Nashville 1944 (in *Protestantism, a symposium*, ed. by W. K. Anderson).
10. *Communicating the gospel*. New York 1954.
- LUCE, FRANK WELLINGTON. P. *The modern minister and his sermon; an address*. Akron [1908].
- LUCE, HENRY ROBINSON (b. 1898). P. 'The churches of America' (editorial). Chicago, April 6, 1953 (*Life* 34, No. 14. 24).
- LUDDY, AILBE J. O. CIST. (b. 1885). R.C. *The life and teachings of St. Bernard*. Dublin 1927.
- LUKE, STANLEY. 'An old handbook on the pastoral office; discussion of George Herbert's *A priest to the temple*.' London 1937 (*London quarterly review* 162. 198-206).
- LUMB, JOHN REGINALD. P. *The teaching parson and his people*. London 1933. See: Woodward, C. S., below.
- LUMLEY, FREDERICK ELMORE (b. 1880). *The propaganda menace*. New York [c. 1933]. See especially ch. 13, 'Propaganda and religion,' pp. 330-362.
- LUNSFORD, ROWAN. *The evangelistic campaigns of Dwight L. Moody*. Redlands (Calif.) 1945 (M.A. thesis, University of Redlands, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 13 (Columbia, Mo., 1946). 103.
- LÜTZOW, FRANZ HEINRICH HIERONYMUS VALENTIN, count (1849-1916). P. 'John Hus, his message to the preachers of to-day.' New York 1915 (*Homiletic review* 70. 3-9).
- LYMAN, ALBERT JOSIAH (1845-1915). P. *Preaching in the new age, an art and an incarnation; a series of six lectures delivered in the Hartford theological seminary upon the Carew foundation in the spring of 1900*. New York, Chicago 1902.
- LYNCH, FREDERICK HENRY (1867-1934). P. 1. 'The problem of preaching.' Chicago 1926 (*Christian century* 43. 1080-1).
2. 'The teaching preacher.' *Ibid.* 1926 (*loc. cit.* 43. 1225-6).
3. 'The preacher as a scholar.' *Ibid.* 1926 (*loc. cit.* 1289-1291).
- LYND, ROBERT (b. 1879). 'The religious background in literature.' London 1928 (in *Essays by divers hands*, being the Transactions of the Royal society of literature of the United Kingdom, new ser., 8. 1-20).
- LYTTELTON, MARY. See: Lockhart, J. G., above.
- MAAS, ANTHONY JOHN (1858-1927). R.C. 1. 'Exegesis (Biblical).' New York [c. 1905] (*Catholic encyclopedia* 5. 692-706).
2. 'Hermeneutics.' *Ibid.* [c. 1910] (*loc. cit.* 7. 271-6).
- MAAT, WILLIAM ANTHONY, O.S.B. (b. 1907). R.C. *A rhetorical study of St. John Chrysostom's De sacerdotio*. Washington 1944 (doctoral diss., Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, No. 71).
- MCADIE, ROBERT CECIL MELVILLE (b. 1869). P. 1. 'Prove all things.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 102. 197-200).
2. 'The preacher and archaeology.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 104. 273-6).
3. 'Hitching sermons to stars: sermon.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 106. 140-3).
- McAFEE, CLELAND BOYD (1866-1944). P. *Ministerial practices, some fraternal suggestions*. New York and London 1928.

- McAFEE, JOHN ARMSTRONG (b. 1889). P. 'The end of preaching.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 105. 27-8).
- McALPINE, CHARLES ALONZO (b. 1874). 'Billy Sunday in action.' Rochester (N. Y.) 1914 (in his *Hogan and Hogan*).
- McANDREW, WILLIAM (1863-1937). P. 'Preacher ahead of teacher?—protest against repressive legislation.' Lancaster (Pa.) 1932 (*School and society* 41. 743).
- MacARTHUR, ROBERT STUART (1841-1923). P. See: Pierce, R. F. Y., below.
- MACARTNEY, CLARENCE EDWARD NOBLE (b. 1879). P.
1. 'Preaching by radio.' Philadelphia, September 1924 (*Ladies' home journal* 4. 21, 172).
 2. *Sons of thunder; pulpit power of the past*. New York, Chicago [c. 1929].
 3. 'The preacher and the grand particularities.' New York 1932 (*Biblical review* 8. 493-509).
 4. *Six kings of the American pulpit*. Philadelphia 1942. George Whitefield, Matthew Simpson, Henry Ward Beecher, Phillips Brooks, T. DeWitt Talmage, William Jennings Bryan.
 5. *Preaching without notes*. New York, Nashville 1946.
- See also: Whitesell, F. D. (No. 2), below.
- MACAULAY, ROSE. *Some religious elements in English literature*. New York 1931 (Hogarth lectures on literature, No. 14).
- McCALL, OSWALD WALTER SAMUEL (b. 1885). P.
1. *The uses of literature in the pulpit*. New York and London 1932.
 2. 'Blue prints.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 191-8).
- McCALL, ROY CLYDE (b. 1906).
1. *The public speaking principles and practice of Theodore Parker*. Iowa City 1936 (doctoral diss., University of Iowa, typewritten).
 2. 'Theodore Parker.' New York 1943 (in *The history and criticism of American public address*, ed. by W. N. Brigance, 1. 238-262).
 3. 'Harry Emerson Fosdick: paragon and paradox.' Columbia (Mo.) 1953 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 39. 283-90).
- MacCALLUM, JOHN ARCHIBALD (b. 1874). 'Babbitt mounts the pulpit.' New York 1929 (*North American review* 227. 269-276).
- McCLOREY, JOHN A., S.J. (b. 1874). R.C. *The making of a pulpit orator*. New York 1934, London 1935 (Preface by Fulton J. Sheen). For a review, see: Emperor, J. B., above.
- McCOLL, ALEXANDER (b. 1866). P. *The sheer folly of preaching*. New York [c. 1923].
- McCOMB, SAMUEL (b. 1864). P. *Preaching in theory and practice*. New York, London 1926 (Introduction by Harry Emerson Fosdick). For a review, see: Davis, O. S. (No. 10), above.
- McCONNELL, CHARLES MELVIN (b. 1866). P. 'Qualifications of the country preacher.' New York 1920 (*Missionary review of the world* 43. 520-2).
- McCONNELL, FRANCIS JOHN, bp. (b. 1871). P.
1. 'The church and the larger freedom.' New York 1921 (*Constructive quarterly* 9. 74-85).
 2. *The preacher and the people*. New York, Cincinnati 1922 (De Pauw university, Matthew Simpson foundation for lectures on preaching).
 3. *The prophetic ministry*. New York, Chicago 1930 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, Yale university, 1929-30). See: Joseph, O. L. (No. 7), above.
 4. *John Wesley*. New York 1939.
 5. 'The freedom of the preacher.' Chicago 1949 (*Christian century* 66. 42-3).
- See: Hyde, A. M., above; Shepherd, W. G.; Thwing, C. F., below.
- McCONNELL, SAMUEL DAVID (1845-1939). P. 'Education of preachers.' New York 1901 (*World's work* 2. 837-840).
- McCOOK, McK. F. P. *Preaching and its application*. Nashville [1912?].
- McCRACKEN, ROBERT JAMES (b. 1904). P. See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- McCREA, ALEXANDER (b. 1879). 'Expository preaching.' London 1944 (*London quarterly review* 169. 24-8).
- McDERMOTT, WILLIAM F. 'Old-time religion goes global' (the radio preaching of Walter A. Maier). New York, May 6, 1944 (*Collier's* 113. 50).
- McDONALD, STEPHEN J., O. CARM. R.C. See: Swertner, T. M., below.
- MacDOUGALL, ARTHUR R., Jr. P.
1. 'The preacher and poetry.' New York 1929 (*Homiletic review* 97. 288-290).
 2. 'Planting sermons.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 106. 109-112).
- McDOWELL, RACHEL. See: Anon., No. 155, above.

- McDOWELL, WILLIAM FRASER, bp. (1858-1937). P.
1. *In the school of Christ*. New York 1910, 1923.
 2. *Good ministers of Jesus Christ*. New York, Cincinnati [c. 1917]; Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1916-17. See: Hoyt, A. S. (No. 5), above.
 3. 'The interpretation of life.' Chicago 1925 (*Christian century* 42. 885-8).
 4. *That I may save some*. New York 1928.
See also: Gray, J. M. M., above.; Thwing, C. F., below.
- MacERLEAN, ANDREW A. R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopedia*, above.
- MacFARLAND, CHARLES STEDMAN (b. 1866). P. *The Christian ministry and the social order*. New Haven 1909.
- McGIFFERT, ARTHUR CUSHMAN (1861-1933). P.
1. *Martin Luther, the man and his work*. New York 1912 (especially ch. 4: 'Preacher, professor, and district-vicar,' pp. 46-65).
 2. 'The teaching church.' Boston 1920 (*Hibbert journal* 19. 123-132); also in *Religious education* 16 (Chicago, February 1921). 3-9.
See also 19th-century list.
- McGIFFERT, ARTHUR CUSHMAN, Jr. (b. 1892). P. *Jonathan Edwards*. New York 1932.
- MacGILLIVRAY, ALEXANDER JAMES. P.
See: Proudfoot, J. J. A., in 19th-century list.
- McGLADRY, L. D. *The changing standards of preaching as revealed in the Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching from 1872 to 1935*. Minneapolis 1936 (M.A. thesis, University of Minnesota, typewritten).
- McGLON, CHARLES A. P.
1. 'Problems in theological seminaries.' Columbus (Ohio) 1949 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 35. 522).
 2. 'The preparation of sermons, by A. W. Blackwood, and *Preaching and the dramatic arts*, by E. Winston Jones' (review). *Ibid.* 1949 (*loc. cit.* 35. 529-530).
 3. 'In quest of God's power, by Charles L. Allen' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1953 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 39. 109).
 4. 'Best sermons: 1951-1952' (review). *Ibid.* 30. 109.
 5. 'The secret of pulpit power, by Simon Blocker; *Stir up the gift*, by P. S. Rees; *Communion through preaching*, by H. S. Coffin' (review). *Ibid.*, pp. 516-17.
 6. 'How I prepare my sermons: a symposium,' by C. A. McGlon, with the assistance of H. E. Fosdick, J. M. Dawson, Ralph Sockman, V. J. Flynn, Joseph Rauch, and E. D. Jones. *Ibid.* 1954 (*loc. cit.* 40. 49-62).
7. 'McLaren's sermon outlines, selected and ed. by S. B. Quincer.' (review). *Ibid.*, pp. 471-2.
- McGLOTHLIN, WILLIAM JOSEPH (1867-1933). P. 'The minister and the truth.' Oberlin 1913 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 70. 369-381).
- McGOVERN, JOHN. R.C. 'A mediaeval manual for preaching.' Philadelphia 1924 (*Ecclesiastical review* 70. 299 ff.).
- McGREGOR, DANIEL A. (b. 1881). P. 'A preaching religion.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 15-22).
- MACGREGOR, WILLIAM MALCOLM (1861-1944). P. *The making of a preacher; with an Appreciation by A. J. Gossip*. Philadelphia 1945 (Warrack lectures, 1942-3).
- McINTYRE, R. E. *The ministry of the Word: report of the Warrack lectures, 1949*. New York 1950.
- MACKAY, JOHN. P. See Arderne, James, in 17th-century list.
- McKEE, ELMORE McNEILL (b. 1896). P. *Preaching in the new era*. Garden City 1929.
See also: Buttrick, G. A. (No. 2), above.
- McKEEHAN, HOBART DEITRICH (b. 1897). P. 'Preaching to-day,' Introduction to his edition of *Anglo-American preaching*. New York and London 1928. See also: Wichelns, H. A., below.
- MACKENZIE, WILLIAM DOUGLAS (1859-1936). P. 'Vestibule or shrine.' New York 1934 (*Homiletic review* 107. 89-93).
- McKEON, RICHARD PETER (b. 1900). 'Rhetoric in the middle ages.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1942 (*Speculum* 17. 1-32).
- McKERROW, RONALD BRUNLEES (1872-1940). See: Nashe, Thomas, in 16th-century list.
- McKIM, RANDOLPH HARRISON (1842-1920). P. *For God and country; or, The Christian pulpit in wartime*. New York [c. 1918].
- McKINNEY, ALEXANDER HARRIS (1858-1941). P. 'A teaching ministry needed.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 175-8).
- MACKINNON, JAMES (b. 1860). P.
1. *Luther and the reformation*. London, New York 1925-1930 (4 vols.); especially 4. 304-318: 'The preacher.'
 2. *Calvin and the reformation*. London, New York 1936.

- MacKINNON, Mrs. PETER. *Recollections of D. L. Moody*. Printed for private circulation 1905 (Huber, p. 480).
- MACKINTOSH, HUGH ROSS (1870-1936). P.
1. 'The heart of the Gospel and the preacher.' New York, London 1913 (*Constructive quarterly* 1. 748-762).
2. *The highway of God*. Edinburgh, New York 1932 (Half-title: *The scholar as preacher*). For a later use of the same title, see: Sockman, R. W., below.
- McLANE, WILLIAM WARD (1846-1931). P.
'Some changes in preaching in sixty years.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 103-6).
- McLAUGHLIN, HENRY WOODS (b. 1869). P.
'The challenge and compensations of the country preacher.' Albany 1927 (*Biblical review* 12. 227-241).
- McLAUGHLIN, RAYMOND W. *Some aspects of the classical rhetorical tradition in John Albert Broadus' textbook*, The preparation and delivery of sermons. Ann Arbor 1947 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten).
- McLEAN, ARCHIBALD (1850-1920). P. *Alexander Campbell as a preacher*. St. Louis 1908.
- MACLEANE, DOUGLAS (1856-1925). P.
Lancelot Andrewes and the re-action. London 1910 (new ed.).
- MacLENNAN, DAVID ALEXANDER (b. 1903). P.
1. *Preacher's primer*. Oxford 1950.
2. *Pastoral preaching*. Philadelphia 1955.
- MACLEOD, DONALD, ed. (b. 1914). *Here is my method; the art of sermon construction*. Westwood (N. J.) 1952.
- McLEOD, GEORGE FIELDEN (b. 1895). P.
Speaking the truth—in love; the modern preacher's task. London 1936 (Introduction by C. E. Raven).
- McMASTER, EDWARD A. P. 'The menace of the sermon; reply' [to Francis E. Clark]. New Haven 1923 (*Yale review*, new ser., 12. 671-2).
- McNABB, VINCENT JOSEPH, O.P. (b. 1868). R.C. See Wilms, Hieronymus, below.
- McPHERSON, AIMEE SEMPLE (1890-1944). P.
In the service of the King; the story of my life. New York 1927. See: Fahrner, W. F.; Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, above.
- MacROSSIE, ALLAN, ed. P. *Preaching*. Nashville 1937 (Sixteenth annual college of preachers).
- McVANN, JAMES, C.S.P. (b. 1902). R.C. *The canon law on sermon preaching*. New York 1940.
- MacVAUGH, GILBERT STILLMAN. 'Structural analysis of the sermons of Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick.' Ann Arbor 1932 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 18. 531-546).
- MAGARY, ALVIN E. (b. 1879). P. 'Pulpit pep, is this what the church most needs? Eight hundred sermons analyzed.' Philadelphia, May 1916 (*Ladies home journal* 33. 19, 92).
- MAIER, WALTER ARTHUR (b. 1893). P.
See: McDermott, W. F., above.
- MAIR, GEORGE HERBERT. See: Wilson, Thomas, in 16th-century list.
- MALONE, HENRY. R.C. *The radio-preaching art of the Right Reverend Monsignor Fulton John Sheen*. Washington 1949 (M.A. thesis, Catholic university of America, typewritten).
- MANCHESTER, ARTHUR LIVINGSTON (b. 1862). P. 'Screaming versus poise in preaching.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 460-3).
- MARBLE, SAMUEL WILLIAM (b. 1887). P.
'What shall the preacher preach?' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 374).
- MARCHANT, Sir JAMES, ed. (b. 1867). P.
If I had only one sermon to preach. New York and London 1928. Sermons by: R. J. Campbell; the archbishop of Armagh (C. F. D'Arcy); A. E. Garvie; the bishop of Gloucester (A. C. Headlam); J. A. Hutton; W. R. Inge; J. S. Lidgett; F. B. Meyer; G. H. Morrison; W. E. Orchard; H. W. Robinson; Agnes M. Royden; H. R. L. Sheppard; P. N. Waggett; the bishop of London (A. F. Winnington-Ingram); the bishop of Winchester (F. T. Woods). Preface by Sir James Marchant.
- MARK, HARRY THISELTON (b. 1862). P.
The pedagogics of preaching. London 1911, Chicago and New York 1911.
- MARSH, THOMAS HODGIN (b. 1901). P.
1. *Bishop William A. Quayle's theory and practice of preaching*. Evanston 1947 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia, Mo., 1948). 196.
2. *The Westminster pulpit: the preaching of G. Campbell Morgan*, with an Introduction by W. M. Smith' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1955 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 41. 84-5).
- MARSHALL, CATHERINE WOOD (b. 1914). P. *A man called Peter; the story of Peter Marshall*. New York 1951.

- MARTIN, EDWARD JAMES. P. 'The sermon as a form of English literature.' London 1928 (*Church quarterly review* 107. 80-96).
- MARTIN, JULIENNE. *Fénelon's theory of pulpit eloquence*. Madison 1949 (M.S. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 246.
- MARVIN, DWIGHT EDWARDS (1851-1940). P. *The church and her prophets*. New York [c. 1909].
- MASON, ROBERT B. See: Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, above.
- MATHEWS, SHAILER (1863-1941). P.
1. *The church and the changing order*. New York 1907.
 2. 'The preacher and the study of sociology.' Louisville (Ky.) 1910 (*Review and expositor* 7. 49-56).
 3. *Dictionary of religion and ethics*, ed. by Shailer Mathews and G. B. Smith. New York 1921.
- MATTHEWS, MARK A. (1867-1940). P. See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- MATTHEWS, THOMAS SOADY (b. 1864). *Channing—a study, with an Introduction by Professor A. H. Cooper-Prichard*. Marseilles 1929.
- MATTIS, NORMAN WAYNE (b. 1906).
1. *The structure of a group of the sermons of Doctor Robert South*. Ithaca 1929 (M.A. dissertation, Cornell university, typewritten).
 2. 'Robert South.' Champaign (Ill.) 1929 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 15. 537-560).
 3. 'Phillips Brooks and the problem of personality in rhetorical criticism.' New York 1940 (*Eastern public speaking conference*, ed. by H. F. Harding, pp. 301-5).
- MAXSON, CHARLES HARTSHORN (b. 1864). *The great awakening in the middle colonies*. Chicago 1920 (doctoral diss., University of Chicago, 1915).
- MAY, JAMES LEWIS (b. 1873). R.C.
1. *Cardinal Newman; a study*. London 1929, 1936, 1945.
 2. 'Newman: the preacher.' London 1938 (*Clergy review* 15. 497-508).
- MAY, WILLIAM J. (1874-1935). P. 'What is the British pulpit preaching about?' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 86. 290-2).
- MEAD, DAVID. 'Theodore Parker in Ohio.' Toledo 1949 (*Northwest Ohio quarterly* 21. 18-23).
- MEAD, FRANK SPENCER (b. 1898). P. 'The church: any Sunday morning, 1929 A.D., 11 A.M.' Chicago 1929 (*Christian century* 46. 611-612).
- MECKLENBURG, GEORGE (b. 1881). P. *Bowing the preacher out of politics*. New York and Chicago [c. 1928]. For a review, see: Collier, F. W., above.
- MECKLIN, JOHN MOFFATT (b. 1871). 'Freedom of speech for clergymen.' Philadelphia 1938 (*Annals of the American academy of political and social science* 200. 165-184).
- MEDHURST, FRANCIS. P. 'Practical pointers for preachers; choice and preparation of materials.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 460-2).
- MENG, JOHN C. 'The life of James Cardinal Gibbons . . . , by J. T. Ellis' (review). New York 1953 (*Saturday review*, February 21, pp. 49-50).
- MERRIAM, ALEXANDER ROSS (1849-1928). P. 'The development of preaching in America.' New York 1909 (in L. B. Paton's *Recent Christian progress*, pp. 336-349).
- MERRILL, WILLIAM PIERSON (b. 1867). P. *Freedom of the preacher*. New York 1922, London 1923 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1921-2). See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- Messages of the Men and religion forward movement*. New York 1912 (Vol. 3: 'Bible study,' 'Evangelism,' especially pp. 88, 185, 207-8, 211, 245, 253).
- METCALF, JOHN CALVIN (b. 1865). P.
1. 'Literature and modern preaching.' Louisville 1909 (*Review and expositor* 6. 450-470).
 2. 'The preacher's use of literature.' *Ibid.* 1910 (*loc. cit.* 7. 195-213).
- MEYENBERG, ALBERT (b. 1861). R.C. *Homiletic and catechetical studies . . . tr. from the seventh German ed. by Ferdinand Brossart*. Ratisbon, New York 1912.
- In German original (*Homiletische und katechetische Studien . . .*): Luzern 1903-1926 (1st to 8th ed.).
- In Italian (*Studi omiletici e catechistici per la pratica del pulpito*, tr. from the German): Rome 1909 (3 vols.).
- In Spanish (*La práctica del pulpito, estudios homiléticos*, tr. from the 5th German edition by R. R. Amado): Madrid 1908.
- MEYER, FREDERICK BROTHERTON (1847-1929). P.
1. *Jottings and hints for lay preachers*. London 1903, 1925, New York and Chicago 1903.

2. *Expository preaching: plans and methods*. New York 1912, London 1913, 1954.
See also: Jeffs, E. H.; Marchant, Sir James, above.
- MILLER, DANIEL D. (b. 1864). See: Umble, R. H., No. 2, below.
- MILLER, DONALD GEORGE (b. 1909). P. *Fire in thy mouth*. Nashville 1945.
- MILLER, HELEN MAUDE, compiler. See: Tucker, W. L., below.
- MILLER, PERRY (b. 1905). *Jonathan Edwards*. New York 1949. For comments upon this work, see article by Thomas, Vincent, below.
- MILLER, SAMUEL H. P. 'A young preacher listens to Fosdick.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 112-114).
- MILLIGAN, H. S. 'Henry Ward Beecher . . . anecdotes by the organist of Plymouth church.' New York, September 20, 1913 (*Harper's weekly* 58. 11-12).
- MINGOS, HOWARD (b. 1891). 'Fosdick, liberal preacher.' New York 1925 (*World's work* 50. 645-653).
- MININGER, PAUL. P. 'One who inspired young men.' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1944 (*Gospel herald* 36. 970). See: Kauffman, Daniel, above.
- MISSETT, LUKE, C.P. (b. 1913). R.C. *Pews talk back*. Westminster (Md.) 1946; reviewed by R. M. Harper in *Church management*, Cleveland, April 1946.
- MITCHELL, WILLIAM FRASER (b. 1900). *English pulpit oratory from Andrewes to Tillotson; its literary aspects*. London 1932.
- MOERAN, JOSEPH WILLIAM WRIGHT. *Preaching by parable*. London 1930.
- MOESLEIN, MARK, C.P. (b. 1854). R.C. *The mechanism of discourses*. Chicago 1916.
- MOFFATT, JAMES (1870-1944). P. 'Loisy on the sermon.' London 1904 (*Expositor*, 6th ser., 10. 97 ff.). See also: von Harnack, Adolf, above.
- MOLLOY, THOMAS E., bp. R.C. See: Sharp, J. K., below.
- MONAGHAN, JAY. 'An analysis of Lincoln's funeral sermons.' Bloomington (Ind.) 1945 (*Indiana magazine of history* 41. 31-44).
- MONKS, GILBERT. P. *Young preacher's guide; or, secrets of success in sacred oratory*. London, New York 1905; Preface by the archdeacon of London (W. M. Sinclair).
- MONROE, PAUL (1869-1947). P. See: Erasmus, Desiderius, in 16th-century list.
- MONTGOMERY, JOHN T. *Illustrations new and old for preachers and speakers*. London 1925.
- MONTGOMERY, RICHMOND AMES [TIMOTHY KILBOURN, pseud.] (b. 1870). P. 1. *Preparing preachers to preach*. Grand Rapids 1939.
2. *Expository preaching*. New York 1939.
- MONTGOMERY, W. G. P. 'How I hold the children.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 444-5).
- MOODY, JOHN (b. 1868). R.C. *John Henry Newman*. New York 1945.
- MOODY, PAUL DWIGHT (b. 1879). P. 1. *The shorter life of D. L. Moody*, by Paul Dwight Moody and Arthur Percy Fitt. Chicago 1900.
2. *My father*. Boston 1938.
- MOORE, GEORGE CHAPMAN. *An analytical study of invention and style in selected sermons of James Blaine Chapman*. Norman (Okla.) 1948 (M.A. thesis, University of Oklahoma, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 305.
- MOORE, JOHN. P. 1. 'The preacher as interpreter.' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 89. 193-5).
2. 'The preacher as artist.' *Ibid.* 1925 (*loc. cit.* 89. 347-350).
- MOORE, W. H. P. 'The message of the pastor to-day.' New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 870-880).
- MOORE, WILLIAM THOMAS (1832-1926). P. *Preacher problems; or, the twentieth-century preacher at his work*. London 1907, New York and Chicago 1907.
- MORAN, F. J. R.C. 'The clergy and politics.' New York 1936 (*Commonweal* 24. 533-4, 618; 25. 222).
- MORGAN, GEORGE CAMPBELL (1863-1945). P. 1. 'Mannerisms of the pew.' New York 1912 (*Literary digest* 44. 338); condensed from 'a recent number' of *The British Congregationalist* (London).
2. *The ministry of the Word*. New York and London 1919 (James Sprunt lectures at Union theological seminary in Virginia).
3. 'Biblical homiletics.' Albany 1925-26 (*Biblical review* 10. 330-353, 513-526; 11. 213-232, 523-531).
4. *Preaching*. New York 1937, London 1937. See review by Oliver, R. T., below.
5. *The Westminster pulpit: the preaching of G.*

- Campbell Morgan*. Introduction by W. M. Smith. Westwood (N. J.) 1954. For a review, see: Marsh, T. H., above.
- See also: Jeffs, E. H., above; Murray, Harold; Shepherd, W. G.; Smith, Rodney; Thwing, C. F., below.
- MORGAN, RAYMOND. P. 'Preaching in a time of trouble.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 106. 20-21).
- MORLAN, GEORGE KOLMER (b. 1904). *Laymen speaking*. New York 1938.
- MORLEY, G. RAYMOND. P. 'Song sermons.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 115-116).
- MORRIS, EDWARD DAFYDD (1825-1915). P. *Greatness and joy of preaching*. Philadelphia 1912.
- MORRIS, FREDERICK MYERS (b. 1906). P. *Preach the word of God*. New York 1950. For reviews, see: Garrison, W. E. (No. 2); Jones, E. W. (No. 3), above.
- MORRIS, ROBERT HUGH (1876-1942). P. *Sleeping through the sermon, and other discourses*. New York and Chicago 1916.
- MORRISON, CHARLES CLAYTON (b. 1874). P.
1. 'Preaching and the changing intellectual climate.' Chicago 1931 (*Christian century* 48. 1450-2).
 2. 'Dr. Fosdick shifts the emphasis' (editorial). Chicago 1935 (*Christian century* 52. 1480-2).
 3. *What is Christianity?* Chicago 1940 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1938-9).
 4. 'Dr. Fosdick will retire next May' (editorial). Chicago 1945 (*Christian century* 62. 725).
- MORRISON, GEORGE HERBERT (1866-1928). P. 'Sermon for springtide.' Chautauqua (N. Y.), March 1911 (*Chautauqua* 62. 111-114). See: Anon., No. 43; Jeffs, E. H.; Marchant, Sir James, above.
- MORRISON, JOHN ARCH (b. 1893). P. *The preacher of to-day*. Anderson (Indiana) 1937.
- MOSHER, JOSEPH ALBERT (b. 1880). *The exemplum in the early religious and didactic literature of England*. New York 1911 (*Columbia university studies in English*). See: Crane, T. F., above.
- MOTT, JOHN R. (1865-1955). P.
1. *The future leadership of the church*. New York 1908.
 2. 'The greatness of Dwight L. Moody.' New York 1915 (*Association men*, February).
 3. *The larger evangelism*. New York, Nashville 1944 (Sam P. Jones lectures at Emory university, 1944).
- MOTTER, ALTON M. See: Arndt, E. J. F., above.
- MOUZON, EDWIN DUBOSE, bp. (1869-1937). P. *Preaching with authority*. New York 1929 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1928-9). For a review, see: Joseph, O. L. (No. 5), above.
- MOXCEY, MARY ELLIS (b. 1875). *Some qualities associated with success in the ministry*. New York 1922 (doctoral diss., Columbia university; Teachers college, *Contributions to education*, No. 122).
- MOXOM, PHILIP STAFFORD (1848-1923). P. *The pastor as a teacher*. [Springfield, Mass.] 191-? (NYPL).
- MUDD, CHARLES SUMNER, Jr. *The Rhetorica ecclesiastica of Agostino Valiero: translation and commentary*. Baton Rouge 1954 (doctoral diss., Louisiana state university); abstract in *Speech monographs* 21 (Iowa City 1954). 175-6.
- MUILENBURG, JAMES. 'A study in Hebrew rhetorical repetition and style.' Leiden 1953 (*Congress volume*, Suppl. 1 to *Vetus Testamentum*, pp. 97-111).
- MULLANEY, THOMAS WILLIAM, C.S.S.R. (b. 1866). R.C. See: Wissel, Joseph, in 19th-century list.
- MULLER, GEORGE J. P. 'Sermon windows from books.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1932 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 5. 417-423).
- MUNSON, NELSON C. P. 'Using the entire Bible.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 105. 111-114).
- MURDICK, P. H. P. 'Contemporary preaching, ed. by G. B. Oxnam' (review). New York 1931 (*Methodist review* 114. 436-7).
- MURPHY, JAMES J. 'European literature and the Latin Middle Ages, by Ernst Curtius' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1955 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 41. 77-8).
- MURPHY, THOMAS REGIS. R.C. *A priest must preach*. Milwaukee 1945.
- MURRAY, ALBERT LEONARD (b. 1880). 'Shall we use texts?' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 105. 109-110).
- MURRAY, ELWOOD (b. 1897). 'Harry Emerson Fosdick, "What is the matter with preaching?"' (review). Champaign (Ill.) 1928 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 14. 607-8).
- MURRAY, HAROLD.
1. *Sixty years an evangelist: an intimate study of Gipsy Smith*. London, Edinburgh [1937].
 2. *Campbell Morgan, Bible teacher, expositor, and evangelist*. London, Edinburgh 1938.

- MYERS, S. *The Old Testament and present-day preaching*. London 1953.
- NADEAU, RAY. 'Fénelon's dialogues on eloquence, by W. S. Howell' (review). *Columbia* (Mo.) 1951 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 37. 370-1).
- NASH, CHARLES SUMNER (1856-1926). P. 'The sophistical element in Christian preaching.' Oberlin 1901 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 58. 242-269).
- NEELD, GEORGE AVERY (b. 1882). 'What shall I preach about?' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 183-6).
- NEFF, WALTER P. P. See: Brummitt, D. B., above.
- NEIDER, CHARLES, ed. (b. 1915). P. *Men of the high calling*. Nashville 1954. For a review, see: Garrison, W. E. (No. 2), above.
- NEIL, CHARLES (b. 1841). P. See: Wright, C. H. H., below.
- NELSON, THEODORE F. 'Charles Haddon Spurgeon's theory and practice of preaching.' *Columbia* (Mo.) 1946 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 32. 173-181); based on Nelson's unpublished doctoral diss., State University of Iowa, Iowa City 1944.
- NEVILLE, JOHN. *The use of the eyes in preaching; or preaching and speaking without notes*. London 1909, 1911.
- NEVILLE, ROBERT G. M. 'Prima donnas of the pulpit.' New York 1931 (*Forum* 85. 347-352); condensation in *Literary digest* 110 (New York, August 8, 1931). 22. For a reply, see: Cadman, S. P. (No. 5), above.
- The new Catholic dictionary*, compiled and ed. under the direction of Condé B. Pallen, John J. Wynne . . . , under the auspices of the editors of the *Catholic encyclopedia*. New York [c. 1929].
- NEWBOLT, WILLIAM CHARLES EDMUND (1844-1930). P. *The ministry of the Word*. New York 1913.
- NEWTON, JOSEPH FORT (1876-1950). P.
1. *Some living masters of the pulpit; studies in religious personality*. New York 1923, London 1923.
 2. *Preaching in New York: diaries and papers*. New York [c. 1924].
 3. 'What is preaching?' Chicago 1927 (*Christian century* 44. 1068-1070).
 4. *The new preaching: a little book about a great art*. London 1930, Nashville 1930.
 5. *If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton. New York 1932.
- See: Anon., No. 142; Atkins, G. G.; Beaven, A. W.; Bell, B. I.; Bowie, W. R.; Bradley, Dwight; Calkins, Raymond; Chappell, C. G.; Day, G. M.; Fosdick, H. E.; Gillis, J. M.; Hutchinson, Paul; Jones, E. D.; Jones, M. A.; Jones, R. M.; Luccock, H. E.; McCall, O. W.; McGregor, D. A., above; Nixon, J. W.; Sheen, F. J.; Silver, A. H.; Sperry, W. L.; Stewart, G. C.; Sullivan, W. L.; Thwing, C. F.; Tittle, E. F., below.
- NICHOLS, ROBERT HASTINGS (b. 1873). P. See: Levy, B. M., above.
- NICHOLS, THOMAS MCBRIDE. P. *Preaching*. Philadelphia 1904.
- NICKALLS, JOHN L. See: Fox, George, in 17th-century list, above.
- NICKERSON, J. S. P. 'Double-barreled sermon gun.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 102. 437-9).
- NICOL, J. H. P. 'Go, preach the good news.' New York 1934 (*Missionary review of the world* 57. 568-570).
- NIEBERGALL, FRIEDRICH (1866-1932). P. 'The art of preaching; an address.' Berlin-Schöneberg 1910 (*Protokoll des 5. Weltkongresses für freies Christentum und religiösen Fortschritt*), tr. from the German. In German original ('*Die Predigtkunst in Deutschland; Vortrag*'): *ibid.*
- NIEBUHR, REINHOLD (b. 1892). P.
1. 'Reverend Doctor Silke.' Chicago 1926 (*Christian century* 43. 316-318).
 2. *Leaves from the notebook of a tamed cynic*. Chicago, New York 1929 (reviewed anonymously in *Methodist review* 112 (New York 1929). 779-780).
 3. 'Moralistic preaching.' Chicago 1936 (*Christian century* 53. 985-7, 1041, 1113).
- NILES, DANIEL THAMBYRAJAH (b. 1908). P. *Preaching the gospel of the resurrection*. Philadelphia 1954 (Bevan memorial lectures).
- NINDE, EDWARD SUMMERFIELD (1866-1935). P. *George Whitefield, prophet-preacher*. New York, Cincinnati 1924.
- NIXON, JUSTIN W. (b. 1886). 'An interpreter.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 37-44).
- NOCK, ALBERT JAY. P. 'The value to the clergyman of training in the classics.' Chicago 1908 (*School review* 16. 383-390).
- NORRED, C. ARTHUR. P. See: Sanders, J. P., below.
- NORTH, IRA L. *The rhetorical methods of Alexander Campbell*. Urbana (Ill.) 1946 (M.A. thesis, University of Illinois, typewritten).

- NORTHBRIDGE, WILLIAM LOVELL (b. 1886). P. *Recent psychology and evangelistic preaching*. London 1924. For a review, see: Tucker, R. L., below.
- NORWOOD, FREDERICK WILLIAM. P. *Adventures of a preacher*. New York, London 1932 (published also under the title: *Indiscretions of a preacher*).
- NORWOOD, ROBERT WINKWORTH (b. 1874). P. See: Anon., No. 43, above.
- NOWLIN, WILLIAM DUDLEY (b. 1864). P. *Present-day preaching*. No place of publication indicated, 1923 (*Who's who in the clergy* 1935-6).
- NOYES, MORGAN PHELPS (b. 1891). P. *Preaching the word of God*. New York 1943 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1941-2).
- NUGENT, FRANCIS EDWARD, compiler. R.C. *The priest in our day*. Westminster (Md.) 1954.
- O'BRIEN, JOHN ANTHONY (b. 1893). R.C. *The priesthood in a changing world*. New York [c. 1936], Paterson (N. J.) 1943.
- O'CONNOR, THOMAS POWER (1848-1929). 'Orators who have influenced me: Henry Ward Beecher.' New York 1913 (*Harper's weekly*, September 20, pp. 10-11).
- O'DANIEL, VICTOR FRANCIS, o.p. (b. 1868). R.C. 'Thomas Aquinas as preacher.' Philadelphia 1910 (*American ecclesiastical review* 42. 26-36).
- ODELL, JOSEPH HENRY (1871-1929). P.
1. 'Peter sat by the fire warming himself.' Boston 1918 (*Atlantic monthly* 221. 145-154); commented upon in *Congregationalist* 103 (Boston 1918). 167, 263. See also: Anon. (No. 154); Atwater, G. P., above.
2. 'Why I cannot preach my old sermons now.' Philadelphia, March 1918 (*Ladies' home journal* 35. 14).
- ODGERS, J. HASTIE (b. 1863). P. 'The sermon as a medium of worship.' New York 1930 (*Methodist review* 113. 237-247).
- ODLING, EGBERT FRANCIS (b. 1881). P. *The parish priest as preacher*. London 1934.
- O'DOWD, WILLIAM BERNARD. R.C. *Preaching*. London, New York 1919. See: Eden, H. P., above.
- O'FAOLAIN, SEÁN (b. 1900). *Newman's way: the Odyssey of John Henry Newman*. New York 1952.
- OLIPHANT, CHARLES H. P. 'Authoritative plea for preaching.' Oberlin 1904 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 61. 232-247).
- OLIPHANT, J. ORIN (b. 1894), and SARICKS, AMBROSE, Jr., P. 'Baptist and other home missionary labors in the Pacific northwest, 1865-1890.' Seattle 1950 (*Pacific northwest quarterly* 41. 121-161).
- OLIVER, ROBERT T. (b. 1909).
1. 'The fine art of preaching, by A. W. Blackwood, and *Preaching*, by G. C. Morgan' (review). Ann Arbor 1938 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 24. 527-8).
2. 'The preparation and delivery of sermons, by C. S. Patton' (review). *Ibid.*, p. 696).
- OLSON, OSCAR THOMAS (b. 1887). P. 'The pulpit and the pew.' New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 371-4).
- OMAN, JOHN WOOD (1860-1932). P. *Concerning the ministry*. London 1937, New York 1937, 1940.
- ORCHARD, WILLIAM EDWIN (b. 1877). R.C. 'The place of preaching in the Catholic church.' New York 1941 (*Catholic world* 153. 46-50). See: Jeffs, E. H.; Marchant, Sir James, above.
- OSBURN, JOHN DIXON. *An analysis of the speech needs and abilities of representative Bachelor of Divinity candidates*. Fort Worth 1952 (M.F.A. thesis, Texas Christian university).
- OSMUNSEN, ROBERT L. *A study of the relationship between theory and practice of pulpit speaking in Nebraska*. Lincoln 1905 (M.A. thesis, University of Nebraska, type-written).
- OTTMANN, FORD C. (1859-1929). J. Wilbur Chapman, a biography. New York 1920.
- OVERTON, JOHN HENRY (1835-1929). P.
1. *The nonjurors: their lives, principles, and writings*. London 1902.
2. *The English church from the accession of George I to the end of the eighteenth century (1714-1800)*, by J. H. Overton and Frederick Relton. London 1906.
- OWST, GERALD ROBERT (b. 1894).
1. *Preaching in medieval England: an introduction to sermon manuscripts of the period c. 1350-1450*. Cambridge 1926. For reviews, see: Anon., No. 111; Caplan, Harry (No. 2), above; Workman, H. B., below.
2. *Literature and pulpit in medieval England*. Cambridge 1933. For reviews, see: Caplan, Harry (No. 7), above; Phelan, G. B.; Power, Eileen, below.
3. 'Six sermons français inédits de Jean Gerson: Étude doctrinale et littéraire, suivie de l'édi-

- tion critique et de remarques linguistiques . . . par Louis Mourin' (review). Oxford 1949 (*Journal of theological studies* 50. 101-5).
- OXNAM, GARFIELD BROMLEY, bp. (b. 1891). P.
1. *Effective preaching: a series of lectures*, ed. by G. B. Oxnam. New York [c. 1929], Glasgow 1930 (Boston university school of theology, Conference on preaching, 1928). See: Kingdon, Frank, above.
 2. *Creative preaching: a series of lectures*, ed. by G. B. Oxnam. New York 1930 (Boston university school of theology, Conference on preaching, 1929). See: Joseph, O. L. (No. 6), above.
 3. *Contemporary preaching: a study in trends*, lectures ed. by G. B. Oxnam. New York 1931 (Boston university school of theology, Conference on preaching, 1930). See: Murdick, P. H., above.
 4. *Varieties of present-day preaching: a series of lectures*, ed. by G. B. Oxnam. New York 1932 (Boston university school of theology, Conference on preaching, 1931).
 5. *Preaching and the social crisis: a series of lectures*, ed. by G. B. Oxnam. New York 1933 (Boston university school of theology, Conference on preaching, 1932).
 6. *Preaching in a revolutionary age*. New York, Nashville 1944 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1943-4).
- PAGE, CHARLES NELSON (b. 1877). P. *The interpreter's house*. New York [c. 1927].
- PAGE, EDWARD ALOYSIUS (1861-1938). R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopedia*, above.
- PAGE, GLADYS M. *The comparison of the oral and written style of Harry Emerson Fosdick*. Madison 1938 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten).
- PAGE, I. E. P. *The young preacher*. London 1910.
- PALLEN, CONDÉ BENOIST (1858-1929). R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopedia*; *New Catholic dictionary*, above.
- PALMER, ALBERT WENTWORTH (b. 1879). P.
1. *The minister's job*. Chicago, Toronto 1937.
 2. 'Making the sermon march.' Chicago 1942 (*The pulpit*, May).
- PALMER, FREDERIC (1848-1932). P. 'Preaching and worship.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1917 (*Harvard theological review* 10. 176-194).
- PALMER, GEORGE HERBERT (1842-1933). See: Herbert, George, in 17th-century list.
- PARDOE, T. EARL (b. 1885). *Organized thinking for effective speaking*. Salt Lake City 1947.
- PARK, JOHN EDGAR (b. 1879). P. *The miracle of preaching*. New York 1936 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1935-6).
- PARKER, ANDREW McCLEAN. *Billy Sunday meetings*. Tampa 1919.
- PARKER, GEORGE LAWRENCE (b. 1874). P. 'Preacher and democracy.' Chicago 1917 (*Biblical world* 49. 348-354).
- PARKER, THOMAS HENRY LOUIS. *Oracles of God*. London, Chicago 1947.
- PARKES, HENRY BAMFORD (b. 1904). *Jonathan Edwards, the fiery Puritan*. New York 1930.
- PARKHURST, CHARLES HENRY (1842-1933). P.
1. *Two discourses preached . . . in the Madison square Presbyterian church . . . March 3 and March 10, 1907*. [New York], no date of publication given.
 2. *The pulpit and the pew*. New Haven, London 1913 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1912-13).
 3. *My forty years in New York*. New York 1923.
- PARRISH, WAYLAND MAXFIELD (b. 1887). *Richard Whately's Elements of rhetoric*, parts I and II; a critical edition. [Ithaca, N. Y.] 1929 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten); published abstract, *ibid.*, 1929.
- PARRY, J. BURFORD. P. 'Pagan preachers.' New York, March 1931 (*Review of reviews* 83. 84-5); from *Congregationalist* (Boston, January 15, 1931).
- PARSONS, W. See: Bosley, H., above.
- PATON, LEWIS BAYLES (1884-1932). P. See: Merriam, A. R., above.
- PATTISON, HAROLD. 'Like people, like priest.' New York 1941 (*Religion in life* 10. 130-5).
- PATTON, CARL SAFFORD (1866-1939). P.
1. 'Miracles and the modern preacher.' Chicago 1916 (*American journal of theology* 20. 102-110).
 2. 'The preachableness of the New Testament.' *Ibid.* 1917 (*loc. cit.* 21. 161-174).
 3. *The use of the Bible in preaching; a plea for modern Biblical knowledge in the pulpit*. Chicago 1936 (reviewed by C. H. Heimsath, *q.v.*, above).
 4. *The preparation and delivery of sermons*. Chicago 1938. See: Oliver, R. T., above.

- PAUL, WILSON B. (b. 1905). *John Witherspoon's theory and practice of public speaking*. Iowa City 1940 (doctoral diss., State university of Iowa, typewritten). See: Witherspoon, John, in 18th-century list.
- PAYNE, HOWARD GLENN. *Preaching in the early seventeenth century: studies in Andrewes and Donne*. Providence 1931 (M.A. thesis, Brown university, typewritten).
- PEABODY, FRANCIS GREENWOOD (1847-1936). P.
1. *Jesus Christ and the Christian character*. New York, London 1905 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1904-5).
 2. 'Phillips Brooks and German preaching.' New York 1913 (*North American review* 197. 246-255).
 3. 'University preaching.' Cambridge 1916 (*Harvard theological review* 9. 143-156).
For an earlier work, see 19th-century list. See also: Curry, S. S., above.
- PEACOCK, J. R. P. 'On marketing the Gospel.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 104. 366-8).
- PEALE, NORMAN VINCENT (b. 1898). P.
See: Anon., Nos. 29a, 156b; Gordon, A; Kalb, Bernard, above; White, E. E. (No. 8), below.
- PEERY, THOMAS BENTON (b. 1898). P.
1. 'American Lutheran preaching.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1939 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 12. 410-423).
 2. 'Lutheran preaching takes a turn.' Chicago 1940 (*Christian century* 57. 606-8).
- PENNINGTON, LEVI TALBOTT (b. 1875). P.
'Rotate your crops.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 85. 353-5).
- PEPPER, GEORGE WHARTON (b. 1867). P.
1. *The layman's contribution to the nation-wide preaching mission*. Milwaukee 1915 (reprinted from *A nation-wide preaching mission manual*, issued by the Commission on a nation-wide preaching mission).
 2. *A voice from the crowd*. New Haven, London 1915 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1914-15). For a review, see: Anon., No. 159, above.
- PERKINS, CHARLES E. P. 'The pulpit and the times.' Boston 1890 (*Unitarian review* 34. 319-330).
- PERRY, LLOYD M. P. See: Whitesell, F. D., below.
- PETRIE, JOHN CLARENCE. P. 'Preaching as worship.' Chicago 1941 (*Christian century* 58. 54-6).
- PETRY, RAY C. (b. 1903). P.
1. *No uncertain sound; sermons that shaped the pulpit tradition*. Philadelphia 1948.
 2. *Preaching in the great tradition; neglected chapters in the history of preaching*. Philadelphia 1950 (Samuel A. Crozer lectures for 1949); reviewed by Fred J. Barton in *Quarterly journal of speech* 37 (Columbia, Mo., 1951). 247.
- PFANDER, HOMER GARRISON (b. 1895).
1. 'The mediaeval friars and some alphabetical reference-books for sermons.' Oxford 1934 (*Medium Aevum* 3. 19-29).
 2. *The popular sermon of the mediaeval friar in England*. New York 1937 (doctoral diss., New York university, 1937).
- PHELAN, GERALD BERNARD (b. 1892). R.C.
'Medieval homilists' (review of *Literature and pulpit in medieval England*, by G. R. Owst): New York 1934 (*Commonweal* 19. 275-6).
- PHELPS, ARTHUR STEVENS (1863-1948). P.
Speaking in public. New York 1930.
- PHELPS, WALDO WOODSON (b. 1918). See: Clark, R. D., above.
- PHELPS, WILLIAM LYON (1865-1943). P.
'Out of Antioch; Paul and Barnabas borne on a tide of Christianity that has never been checked.' Philadelphia, September 1924 (*Ladies' home journal* 41. 20, 116, 119, 121).
- PHILIP, ADAM (b. 1856). P. *Thoughts on worship and preaching*. London 1931 (The preachers' lectureship, 1930).
- PHILIP, FRANK. P. *Manual of elocution for the ministry*. New York 1948.
- PHILLIPS, HAROLD COCKE (b. 1892). P.
Bearing witness to the truth. Nashville 1949 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching).
- PICKETT, HENRY JOHN (d. 1931). P. *The Hebrew prophet and the modern preacher*. London 1922 (Hartley lecture No. 22).
- PIERCE, LORNE ALBERT (b. 1890). P. *In conference with the best minds*. Nashville, Toronto 1927; for a review, see: Anon., No. 142, above.
- PIERCE, RALPH MILTON (b. 1886). P.
Preachers and preaching in Detroit. New York, Chicago [c. 1926].
- PIERCE, ROBERT FLETCHER YOUNG (b. 1852). P. *Pencil points for preacher and teacher*. New York and Chicago [c. 1905]; Introduction by R. S. MacArthur.
- PIERSEL, ALBA CHAMBERS (1867-1934). P.
'Preach the word.' New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 763-5).

- PILGRIM (pseud.) *In a country parson's shoes*. London 1954.
- PIPES, WILLIAM HARRISON (b. 1912). 'Old-time Negro preaching: an interpretative study.' Detroit 1945 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 31. 15-21).
- PIUS X, pope (GIUSEPPE SARTO, 1835-1914). R.C. 'Preaching and popular action.' Philadelphia 1906 (*American Catholic quarterly review* 31. 744-750).
- PLATT, FREDERICK (b. 1859). P. 'Psychology and preachers.' London 1910 (*London quarterly review* 114. 131-6).
- PLEUNE, PETER H. (b. 1883). P. *Some to be pastors*. New York, Nashville 1943.
- POLING, DANIEL ALFRED (b. 1884). P. *A treasury of great sermons, with biographical notes and comments*. New York 1944. See: Rushmore, H., below.
- POLLOCK, GUY C. (b. 1878). P. See: Armstrong, Anne, above.
- POPE, LISTON (b. 1911). P. *Millhands and preachers; a study of Gastonia*. New Haven 1942 (*Yale studies in religious education*, No. 15).
- PORTER, DOROTHY B. (b. 1905). 'American Negro writings: a bibliographical study.' New York 1945 (*Papers of the Bibliographical society of America* 39. 192-268). Oratory and sermonizing are emphasized.
- POTEAT, EDWIN McNEILL (1861-1937). P. See: Buttrick, G. A. (No. 2), above.
- POTEAT, EDWIN McNEILL (b. 1892). P. *Reverend John Doe, D. D.; a study of the place of the minister in the modern world*. New York 1935.
- POTEAT, WILLIAM LOUIS (1856-1938). P. *Laboratory and pulpit: the relation of biology to the preacher and his message*. Philadelphia 1901 (Gay lectures 1901).
- POTTER, CHARLES FRANCIS (b. 1885). P. *The preacher and I, an autobiography*. New York 1951. See: Rusterholtz, W. P., below.
- POTTER, GEORGE R. (b. 1895). See: Donne, John (Nos. 2 and 3), in 17th-century list, above.
- POWELL, C. M. *Reinforcing the sermon*. London 1949.
- POWER, EILEEN EDNA (b. 1889). 'The medieval pulpit' (review of *Literature and pulpit in medieval England*, by G. R. Owst). London 1933 (*New statesman and nation*, new ser., 5. 576-8).
- POWICKE, FREDERICK JAMES (1854-1935).
1. *A life of the Reverend Richard Baxter, 1615-1691*. New York 1924.
2. *The Cambridge Platonists, a study*. London 1924. Considers Benjamin Whichcote, John Smith, Ralph Cudworth, Nathaniel Culverwel, Henry More, and Peter Sterry. See: Douie, Decima, above.
- The preacher's helper*. Cleona (Pa.) 1894-1911 (vols. 1-30).
- PRESSFIELD, HARRY. P. 'Some words to retire.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 106. 286).
- PRESTON, JOHN HYDE (b. 1906). 'Dr. Fosdick's new church.' New York 1929 (*World's work* 58 [July]. 56-8).
- PREUSS, ARTHUR (1871-1934). R.C. See: Grissar, Hartmann; von Keppler, P. W. (no. 2), above.
- PRICHARD, AUGUSTUS BEDLOE (b. 1854). P. See: Prichard, Samuel, below.
- PRICHARD, SAMUEL. *The homiletic technique of Augustus Bedloe Prichard*. Redlands (Calif.) 1949 (M.A. thesis, University of Redlands, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 247-8.
- PRIOR, PERCY B. P. 'The preacher's shaft of light.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 357-8).
- PRITCHARD, HAROLD ADYE (b. 1882). P. *The minister, the method, and the message; suggestions on preaching*. New York 1932.
- PUGH, E. CYNOLWYN. P. 'Nor in the British Isles—reply to J. R. Scotford,' *q.v.*, below. Chicago 1930 (*Christian century* 47. 944).
- QUAYLE, WILLIAM ALFRED, bp. (1860-1925). P.
1. 'The debt of the republic to the preacher.' New York 1902 (*Methodist review*, new ser., 62. 708-724).
2. 'The preacher and the poet.' *Ibid.* 1903 (*loc. cit.* 63. 211-220).
3. 'Preaching or the preacher?' *Ibid.* 1906 (*loc. cit.* 66. 50-59).
4. *The pastor-preacher*. Cincinnati 1910, New York 1921; reviewed anonymously in *Methodist review*, new ser., 70 (New York 1910). 1024-8). See: Anon., No. 99; Brummitt, D. B.; Marsh, T. H., above; Tilroe, W. E., below.
- QUIGLEY, E. J. R.C. 'Medieval preaching.' Dublin 1917 (*Irish theological quarterly* 12. 101-116).

QUIMBY, ROLLIN WALKER (b. 1921).

1. *Dwight L. Moody: an examination of the historical conditions and rhetorical factors which contributed to his effectiveness as a speaker.* Ann Arbor 1951 (thesis, University of Michigan).
2. 'Charles Grandison Finney: herald of modern revivalism.' Iowa City 1953 (*Speech monographs* 20. 293-9).

QUINCER, SHELDON B. See: McGlon, C. A. (No. 7), above.

QUIZ, QUINTUS, pseud. P.

1. 'For preachers only.' Chicago 1937 (*Christian century* 54. 1521).
2. 'On texts.' *Ibid.* 1938 (*loc. cit.* 55. 1569).
3. 'Say it three times.' *Ibid.* 1939 (*loc. cit.* 56. 208-9).
4. 'Preaching the same sermon.' *Ibid.* 1940 (*loc. cit.* 57. 633-4).
5. 'The little method.' *Ibid.* 1941 (*loc. cit.* 58. 745).
6. 'Long but luminous.' *Ibid.* 1943 (*loc. cit.* 60. 840).
7. 'Speaker who cannot stop.' *Ibid.* 1944 (*loc. cit.* 61. 330).

RAINSFORD, WILLIAM STEPHEN (1850-1933). P.

1. *A preacher's story of his work.* New York 1904.
2. *The story of a varied life; an autobiography.* Garden City (N. Y.) 1922.

RALL, HARRIS FRANKLIN (b. 1870). P. 'What about our ministry?' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 401-412).

RAPKING, AARON HENRY (b. 1886). P. *Town and country pulpit; suggestions for worship by and for town and country pastors.* New York 1943.

RAUCH, Rabbi JOSEPH. See: McGlon, C. A. (No. 6), above.

RAUSCHENBUSCH, WALTER (1861-1918). P. 'The pulpit and the social question.' New York 1907, 1910, 1920 (in his *Christianity and the social crisis*, pp. 357-369). See: Higgins, P. L., above.

RAVEN, CHARLES EARLE (b. 1885). P. See: McLeod, G. F., above.

RAY, CHARLES. 'Open-air preaching.' London 1903 (*Sunday magazine* 33. 343 ff.).

RAY, JEFFERSON DAVIS (b. 1860). P. *Expository preaching.* Grand Rapids 1939.

READ, DAVID HAXTON CARSWELL. P. *Communication of the gospel.* Chicago, London 1952 (Warrack lectures).

REED, JOHN SANDERS (1844-1911). P. *The pedigree of the preacher.* Watertown (N. Y.) 1903.

REES, PAUL S. (b. 1900). P. *Stir up the gift.* Grand Rapids 1952. For a review, see: McGlon, C. A. (No. 5), above.

REID, HENRY MARTYN BECKWITH (1856-1927). P.

1. *The divinity principals in the University of Glasgow, 1545-1654.* Glasgow 1917.
2. *The divinity professors in the University of Glasgow, 1640-1903.* *Ibid.* 1923.

REID, JAMES (b. 1877). *Preaching: in quest of reality.* London 1945 (Warrack lectures on preaching delivered in the theological colleges of the United free church of Scotland, 1923-24).

REILLY, JOSEPH JOHN (b. 1881). R.C. *Newman as a man of letters.* New York 1925.

REISNER, CHRISTIAN FICHTHORNE (1872-1940). P. *The preacher persuader.* Cincinnati 1910. See: Shepherd, W. G., below.

REITH, PAUL J. 'The art of Biblical preaching, by F. D. Whitesell, and *The craft of sermon illustration*, by W. E. Sangster' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1951 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 37. 100-1).

RELTON, FREDERICK. P. See: Overton, J. H., above.

REU, JOHANN MICHAEL (1869-1943). P. *Homiletics: a manual of the theory and practice of preaching.* Chicago 1922, Columbus 1934, Minneapolis 1950 (rendered into English by Albert Steinhäuser). German original never published?

REVILLE, JOHN CLEMENT (1867-1929). R.C. *Herald of Christ, Louis Bourdaloue, S. J.* New York 1922.

REZEK, CLARENCE. P. *Theodore Parker, a study in persuasion.* Madison 1936 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).

RHINOW, ARTHUR B. (b. 1872). P. 'Why have a text?' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 207-8).

RHOADES, DONALD H. 'Jonathan Edwards: America's first philosopher.' Los Angeles 1952 (*The personalist* 33. 135-47).

RHOADES, EZRA. P. *Case work in preaching.* New York 1942.

RHODES, WALTER. *Homiletics and preaching.* Baltimore 1906 (Introduction by H. A. Griesemer).

RICE, MERTON S. (1872-1943). P. See: Thwing, C. F., below.

- RICHARDS, CLARA. *Elements of persuasion used by St. Paul, based on the King James translation of the Bible*. Salt Lake City 1940 (M.A. thesis, University of Utah, typewritten).
- RICHARDSON, CAROLINE FRANCIS.
1. *English preachers and preaching, 1640-1670*. New York 1928 (issued also as a doctoral diss., Columbia university).
 2. 'Heyday of the sermon.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 184-7).
- RICHARDSON, CYRIL C. (b. 1909). P. 'Preaching and worship.' New York, Chicago 1942 (*Religion in life* 11. 396-402).
- RICHMOND, GEORGE CHALMERS. P. *Concio ad clerum: two addresses*, 'The message of the modern pulpit,' 'The social leadership of the modern pulpit.' Philadelphia 1910.
- RICHMOND, GRACE S. (b. 1866). 'That last hour when the minister's sermon isn't done and he finds he is only human.' Philadelphia, October 1922 (*Ladies' home journal* 39. 31 ff.).
- RIGELL, WILLIAM RICHARD (b. 1887). P. *Prophetic preaching; a study of the ministry of John the Baptist for modern prophets*. Nashville 1936.
- RIGG, JAMES HARRISON (1821-1909). P. *Scenes and studies in the ministry of our Lord; with thoughts on preaching*. London 1901.
- RILEY, FLOYD K. 'St. Augustine, public speaker and rhetorician.' Ann Arbor 1936 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 22. 572-8).
- RILEY, WILLIAM BELL (1861-1947). P. *The preacher and his preaching*. Wheaton (Ill.) 1948.
- ROACH, CORWIN CARLYLE (b. 1904). *Preaching values in the Bible*. Louisville 1946.
- ROBBINS, HOWARD CHANDLER (b. 1876). P. *Preaching the Gospel*. New York, Toronto 1939 (John Bohlen lectures, 1938). See also: Anon., No. 142; Easton, B. S., above.
- ROBBINS, ROY MARVIN. 'Crusade in the wilderness.' Bloomington (Ind.) 1950 (*Indiana magazine of history* 46. 121-132).
- ROBERTS, RICHARD (b. 1874). P. *The preacher as a man of letters*. New York 1931.
- ROBERTS, RICHARD ELLIS (b. 1879). 'The prisoner of God.' London 1928 (in his *Reading for pleasure and other essays*, pp. 101-9); appeared originally in *Observer*, January 4, 1925. The subject of the essay is John Donne.
- ROBERTSON, ARCHIBALD THOMAS (1863-1934). P.
1. *Life and letters of John Albert Broadus*. Philadelphia 1910.
 2. *The glory of the ministry*. New York 1911.
 3. *Types of preachers in the New Testament*. New York [c. 1922].
- ROBERTSON, DURANT WAITE, Jr. (b. 1914). 'Frequency of preaching in thirteenth-century England.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1949 (*Speculum* 24. 376-388).
- ROBINSON, AMY EDITH. See: Kidder, Richard, in 17th-century list.
- ROBINSON, ARTHUR WILLIAM (1856-1928). P. See: Carter, F. E., above.
- ROBINSON, HENRY WHEELER (b. 1872). P. See: Marchant, Sir James, above.
- ROBSON, CHARLES ALAN. *Maurice of Sully and the medieval vernacular homily*. Oxford 1953.
- ROCHE, ALOYSIUS (b. 1886). R.C.
1. *Practical hints on preaching; a simple handbook for beginners*. New York, London 1933.
 2. *Apologetics for the pulpit*. London 1935.
- ROCK, AUGUSTINE. R.C.
1. *Unless they be sent; a theological study of the nature and purpose of preaching*. Dubuque 1953 (Dominican fathers, Province of St. Albert the Great: Aquinas library doctrinal studies).
 2. *Theological concept of preaching according to St. Thomas Aquinas, with reference to St. Albert the Great and St. Bonaventure*. Ibid. 1953 (thesis).
- ROCKEY, CARROLL J. P. *Fishing for fishers of men*. Philadelphia 1924 (with a Preface by G. H. Gerberding).
- RODEHEAVER, HOMER A. (b. 1880). P. *Twenty years with Billy Sunday*. Nashville 1936.
- ROGERS, CLEMENT FRANCIS (b. 1866). P. *Parson preaching*. London 1948, New York 1949.
- ROLLINS, GEORGE ALCUIN. P. 'The contribution of Jeremy Taylor to modern preaching.' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 274-280).
- ROMNEY, GEORGE S. P. *Missionary guide*. Independence (Mo.), undated. Includes instructions on preaching (Bateman, p. 176).
- ROSS, GEORGE ALEXANDER JOHNSTON (1865-1937). P. *Why preach Christ? A plea for the holy ministry*. Cambridge (Mass.), London 1929 (Harvard university, William Belden Noble lectures, 1928).
- ROURKE, CONSTANCE MAYFIELD (1885-1941). *Trumpets of jubilee: Henry Ward Beecher, Harriet Beecher Stowe, Lyman Beecher, Horace Greeley*. . . . New York 1927.

- ROYDEN, AGNES MAUDE (b. 1876). P. See: Marchant, Sir James, above; Wild, L. H., below.
- ROZAK, JOHN JOSEPH. *Msgr. Fulton J. Sheen, the radio speaker*. Ann Arbor 1948 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 306.
- RUBINKAM, NATHANIEL IRWIN. (1851-1919). 'The Bible and the future pulpit.' Chicago 1910 (*Open court* 24. 643-653).
- RUDIN, JOHN JESSE II (b. 1910).
1. *The concept of ethos in late American preaching*. Evanston 1950 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten).
 2. Review of Walter F. Conlon's edition of the *Treatise on preaching*, by Humbert of Romans. Columbia (Mo.) 1951 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 37. 389).
 3. *The effective ministry of preaching and public worship*. Privately printed 1951 (*Q.J.S.* 38. 96).
 4. 'Apostles of discord, by Ralph Lord Roy' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Q.J.S.* 40. 78-9).
 5. 'The preacher and his audience, by W. B. Garrison' (review). *Ibid.*, p. 348.
- RUSHMORE, HOWARD. 'Dr. Daniel A. Poling, preaching fullback.' New York 1954 (*American Mercury* 78 [February]. 89-92).
- RUSSELL, BERTRAND RUSSELL, 3d earl (b. 1872). *If I had only one sermon to preach; laymen series*, by Bertrand Russell [and others]. New York 1932 (original title, 1929: *If I could preach but once*). See: Drinkwater, John; Kaye-Smith, Sheila, above.
- RUSSELL, DANIEL (b. 1873). P. *Preaching the Apocalypse*. New York 1935.
- RUSTERHOLTZ, WALLACE PALMER. *American heretics and saints*. Boston 1938. The following preachers are included: John Robinson, Roger Williams, Cotton Mather, Hosea Ballou, W. E. Channing, R. W. Emerson, Theodore Parker, H. E. Fosdick, J. H. Holmes, and C. F. Potter.
- ST. CYRES, STAFFORD HARRY NORTH-COTE, viscount (b. 1869).
1. *François de Fénelon*. London and New York 1901, London 1906.
 2. 'Preachers.' Cambridge 1908 (*Cambridge modern history*, vol. 5, ch. 8).
- SAINTSBURY, GEORGE EDWARD BATEMAN (1845-1933). *A history of English prose rhythm*. London 1912, 1922 (especially pp. 162-9. Donne's prose rhythm).
- SALA, JOHN ROBERT (b. 1905). P. *Preaching in the Anglo-Saxon church*. Chicago 1934 (University of Chicago, Department of church history).
- SALTMARSHE, CHRISTOPHER. 'John Donne: the man and his life.' London 1931 (*Bookman* 79. 343-4).
- SANDEN, OSCAR EMANUEL (b. 1901). *Calvin's Institutes of the Christian religion*. San Antonio (Tex.) 1939.
- SANDERS, CHARLES FINLEY (b. 1869). P. 'Paul's conception of preaching.' Gettysburg 1904 (*Lutheran quarterly* 34. 260 ff.).
- SANDERS, J. PILANT, and others. P. *Preaching in the twentieth century*. Kansas City 1945. Contents: 'The art of preaching,' by J. P. Sanders; 'Preaching in the restoration; a historical review,' by C. A. Norred; 'Preaching in a denominational world,' by F. Y. Tant; 'The Bible in preaching,' by R. E. Cogdill.
- SANDFORD, WILLIAM PHILLIPS (b. 1896). *English theories of public address, 1530-1828*. Columbus 1951 (doctoral diss., Ohio state university, 1929).
- SANGSTER, WILLIAM EDWIN (b. 1900). P.
1. *The craft of sermon illustration: a source book for ministers*. London 1947, 1949; Philadelphia 1951. For a review, see: Reith, P. J., above.
 2. *The approach to preaching*. London 1951.
- SARICKS, AMBROSE, Jr. See: Oliphant, J. O., above.
- SARMIENTO, EDWARD. 'The Spanish sermon in the seventeenth century.' London 1934 (*Dublin review* 195. 292-304).
- SAWHILL, JOHN ALEXANDER (b. 1892). *The use of athletic metaphors in the Biblical homilies of St. John Chrysostom*. Princeton 1928 (doctoral diss., Princeton university).
- SAXTON, JANE A. P. 'E. Stanley Jones—missionary evangelist.' New York 1940 (in *Vocations and professions*, ed. by P. H. Lotz).
- SCHAEFER, MARY LOUISE. *The rhetoric of Monsignor Fulton John Sheen*. Syracuse 1948 (M.A. thesis, Syracuse university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 307.
- SCHAEFFER, EVELYN SCHUYLER. 'In church.' Indianapolis, January 1908 (*Reader magazine* 11. 15-22).
- SCHENCK, FERDINAND SCHUREMAN (1845-1925). P. *Modern practical theology; a manual of homiletics, liturgics, poimenics*,

- archagics, pedagogy, sociology, and the English Bible. London 1903.
- SCHERER, PAUL EHRMAN (b. 1892). P. *For we have this treasure*. New York 1944 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1942-3).
- SCHIEFERSTEIN, ELIZABETH M. *A study of the public speaking of the Oregon pioneer Reverend George Henry Atkinson, D. D.* (1819-1889). Eugene 1949 (M.S. thesis, University of Oregon, typewritten).
- SCHINDLER, MIKE. See: Haldeman-Julius, Emanuel, above.
- SCHLOERB, ROLLAND WALTER (b. 1893). P. *The preaching ministry to-day*. New York 1946.
- SCHMITZ, ROBERT MORELL (b. 1900).
1. 'Dr. Johnson and Blair's sermons.' Baltimore 1945 (*Modern language notes* 60. 268-270).
 2. *Hugh Blair*. New York 1948 (doctoral diss., Columbia university 1947).
- SCHOFIELD, WILLIAM HENRY (1870-1920). *English literature from the Norman conquest to Chaucer*. New York 1906 (especially pp. 379-389, 'Homilies').
- SCHROEDER, FREDERICK W. P. *Preaching the word with authority*. Philadelphia 1954. For a review, see: Garrison W. E., above.
- SCHROEDER, JOHN CHARLES (b. 1897). 'The pulpit of to-day.' Chicago 1941 (*Christian century* 58. 804-6).
- SCHROEDER, MARTIN. P. See: Wolff, A. N., below.
- SCHULTZ, CHARLES HENRY (1856-1932). R.C. *Sacred eloquence; a guide-book for sem-inarians*. Baltimore 1926.
- SCLATER, JOHN ROBERT PATERSON (b. 1876). P.
1. *The public worship of God*. New York 1927 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1926-7). For a review, see: Versteeg, J. M., below.
 2. *Pulpit perplexities*. New York 1930.
- SCOTFORD, JOHN RYLAND (b. 1888). P.
1. 'The psychoanalyst drops in.' Chicago 1926 (*Christian century* 43. 313-314). See: Pugh, E. C., above.
 2. 'What is preaching?—a poem.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 93. 461).
 3. 'A new approach to the teaching of homiletics.' Chicago 1927 (*Journal of religion* 7. 72-5); reviewed by A[lbert] C[raig] B[aird] in *Quarterly journal of speech education* 13 (Madison, Wisc. 1927). 342-3.
- SCOTT, ANDREW BOYD. P. *Preaching week by week*. London 1929, New York 1929 (War-rack lectures, 1928). See: Anon., No. 43, above.
- SCOTT, HUGH McDONALD (1848-1909). P. 'Preaching to the church of our times.' Oberlin 1909 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 66. 15-37).
- SEIDENSPINNER, CLARENCE. P.
1. 'Worship and the Word.' Chicago 1939 (*Chris-tian century* 56. 1130-1).
 2. 'Contemporary literature and preaching.' New York 1942 (*Religion in life* 11. 444-451).
- SELBIE, JOHN ALEXANDER (1856-1931). P. See: *Encyclopaedia of religion and ethics*, above.
- SETTLE, RAYMOND W. (b. 1888). 'Preaching a personal matter.' New York 1926 (*Hom-iletic review* 92. 114-115).
- SEWALL, FRANK (1837-1915). P. *The pulpit and modern thought; three lectures delivered before the theological school of the New church in Cambridge, Mass., May 1905*. Boston [1905?]; *ibid.* 1906 (*New church review*, vol. 13).
- SEYMOUR, CHARLES.
1. *How to speak effectively on the platform; at the meeting; in the pulpit*. London 1905 (1st ed.), 1937 (4th ed.).
 2. *Elocution in the pulpit: how to win atten-tion and sustain interest*. London 1912.
- SHADWELL, ARTHUR (1854-1936). 'German war sermons.' London 1916 (*Hibbert journal* 14. 691-704).
- SHAHAN, THOMAS JOSEPH, bp. (1857-1932). R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopedia*; Kerby, W. J., above.
- SHANK, FLOYD A. P. 'John S. Coffman 1848-1899, Mennonite evangelist.' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1943 (*Mennonite historical bulletin* 4).
- SHANNON, FREDERICK F. (b. 1877). P. See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- SHAPIRO, I. A. 'A study of the prose works of John Donne, by Evelyn M. Simpson' (review). Oxford 1950 (*The review of English studies*, new ser., 1. 262-4).
- SHARP, DALLAS LORE (1870-1929). P. 'The preachers and the out-of-doors.' New York 1901 (*Methodist review* 61. 524-531).
- SHARP, JOHN KEAN (b. 1892). R.C.
1. *Our preaching; characteristics of the sermon types*. . . . Philadelphia 1936 (Preface by Thomas E. Molloy, bp. of Brooklyn).
 2. *Next Sunday's sermon: suggestions on sermon composition and delivery*. Philadelphia 1937.

- SHEEN, Msgr. FULTON JOHN (b. 1895). R.C. 'Ambassador of the Word.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 25-33). See: Anon., No. 156b; Kalb, Bernard; McClorey, J. A.; Malone, Henry; Rozak, J. J., above.
- SHEPARD, WILLIAM EDWARD (b. 1862). P. 'Beans and prunes.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 25-7).
- SHEPHERD, WILLIAM GUNN (1878-1933). *Great preachers as seen by a journalist*. New York [c. 1924]. The preachers considered: D. J. Burrell, H. E. Fosdick, J. T. Stone, Bishop Charles D. Williams, J. R. Straton, S. P. Cadman, C. F. Reisner, C. E. Jefferson, Bishop Francis J. McConnell, R. H. Conwell, G. C. Morgan.
- SHEPPARD, HUGH RICHARD LAWRENCE (1880-1937). P. See: Jeffs, E. H.; Joseph, O. L. (No. 1); Marchant, Sir James, above.
- SHERRILL, HENRY KNOX, bp. (b. 1890). P. *The church's ministry in our time*. New York 1949 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1948). See also: Green, B. S. W., above.
- SHIPLER, GUY EMERY (b. 1881). P. 'Freedom of press vs. freedom of pulpit.' New York 1914 (*Outlook* 108. 774-782).
- SHOEMAKER, JOSEPH S., bp. (1854-1936). P. 'The four-square preacher.' Scottsdale (Pa.) 1925 (*Gospel herald* 18. 196-7). See: Good, A. C., above; Umble, J. S. (No. 1), below.
- SHOEMAKER, SAMUEL MOOR (b. 1893). P. *Twice-born ministers*. New York [c. 1929].
- SHORT, ROY HUNTER (b. 1902). P. *Evangelistic preaching*. Nashville 1946.
- SHOTWELL, WILLARD L. *A study of the sermon in theory and practice*. Detroit (Mich.) 1947 (M.A. thesis, Wayne university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 15 (Columbia, Mo., 1948). 201.
- SHURTER, EDWIN DUBOIS (b. 1863). *The rhetoric of oratory*. New York 1909, 1914 (especially pp. 28-35).
- SIEGART, WILLIAM RAYMOND (b. 1897). 'What is great preaching?' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 103. 458-460).
- SILVER, Rabbi ABBA HILLEL (b. 1893). 'Step into the study.' New York and London 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 125-133). See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- SIMMONDS, F. T. *Pulpit encyclopedia*. London 1909.
- SIMON, DAVID WORTHINGTON (1830-1909). P. *The making of a preacher*. London 1907.
- SIMONSON, SOLOMON. 'Four modes of interpretation.' New York 1945 (*Review of religion* 9. 339-345).
- SIMPSON, ALBERT EDWARD (b. 1868). P. *Post-war preacher*. New York, London 1946.
- SIMPSON, EVELYN M. (b. 1885).
1. 'Donne's sermons and their relation to his poetry.' Cambridge 1912, by Evelyn M. Spearling (Mrs. Simpson), *Modern language review* 7. 40-53.
 2. 'A chronological arrangement of Donne's sermons.' Cambridge 1913 (*loc. cit.* 8. 468-483, reprinted as Appendix B in *A study of the prose works of John Donne*).
 3. *A study of the prose works of John Donne*. Oxford 1924, 1948 (revised ed.). For a review, see: Shapiro, I. A., above.
 4. 'The biographical value of Donne's sermons.' Oxford 1951 (*The review of English studies*, new ser., 2. 339-357). See: Donne, John (No. 3), in 17th-century list, above.
- SIMPSON, HUBERT LOUIS (b. 1880). P. See: Anon. (Two university men), above.
- SIMPSON, JAMES GILLILAND (b. 1865). P. *Preachers and teachers*. London 1910. For a review, see: Anon., No. 108, above.
- SIMPSON, WILLIAM JOHN SPARROW (b. 1859). P. *A study of Bossuet*. London and New York 1937.
- SIMRELL, V. E.
1. 'Henry Ward Beecher: an American portrait, by Paxton Hibben, and D. L. Moody: a worker in souls, by Gamaliel Bradford' (a review). Champaign (Ill.) 1928 (*Quarterly journal of speech education* 14. 273-6).
 2. 'Preachers present arms, by R. H. Abrams,' (review). Ann Arbor 1935 (*loc. cit.* 21. 118-121).
- SIMS, H. C. P. See: Stidger, W. L. (No. 11), below.
- SINCLAIR, HUGH. P. *Voices of to-day: studies of representative modern preachers*. London 1912.
- SINCLAIR, WILLIAM MACDONALD (1850-1917). P. 'John Donne: poet and preacher.' London 1909 (*Royal society of literature, Transactions*, ser. 2, 29. 179-202). See also: Monks, Gilbert, above.
- SINKS, PERRY WAYLAND (b. 1851). P. '"And some pastors and teachers"—a page from *My day in His vineyard*.' Dallas (Texas)

- 1935, 1939 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 92. 55-8; 96. 67-70).
- SISAM, CELIA. 'The scribal tradition of the Lambeth homilies. Oxford 1951 (*The review of English studies*, new ser., 2. 105-113).
- SIZOO, JOSEPH RICHARD (b. 1884). P. *Preaching unashamed*. Nashville 1949. See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- SKEATH, WILLIAM CHARLES (b. 1879). P. *Building the congregation, a study in appeals*. New York 1919.
- SLATTERY, CHARLES LEWIS, bp. (b. 1867). P. *Present-day preaching*. New York 1910, 1912; London 1910, 1912.
- SLEETH, RONALD EUGENE. P.
1. *The preaching theories of Charles E. Jefferson*. Evanston 1952 (M.A. thesis, Northwestern university).
 2. 'Expository preaching for to-day, by A. W. Blackwood' (review). Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 92).
- SMALLEY, BERYL.
1. 'Stephen Langton and the four senses of Scripture.' Cambridge (Mass.) 1931 (*Speculum* 6. 60-76).
 2. 'Exempla in the commentaries of Stephen Langton.' Manchester 1933 (*John Rylands library bulletin* 17. 121-9).
 3. *The study of the Bible in the middle ages*. Oxford 1941, 1952 (2d ed.).
 4. 'Robert Bacon [d. 1248] and the early Dominican school at Oxford.' London 1948 (*Royal historical society transactions* 30. 1-19).
- SMART, WYATT AIKIN (b. 1883). P. See: Buttrick, G. A. (No. 2), above.
- SMITH, ARTHUR HARMS (b. 1867). P. *Preachers and preaching*. Philadelphia 1925.
- SMITH, BENJAMIN LYON. P. *Alexander Campbell*. St. Louis 1930.
- SMITH, DAVID (1866-1932). P. *The art of preaching*. London 1924, New York 1924. For a review, see: Tippy, W. M., below.
- SMITH, E. H. 'Meetinghouse hill, 1630-1783, by Ola Elizabeth Winslow' (review). New York 1952 (*New York Herald-Tribune book review*, July 13, p. 7).
- SMITH, EDWARD GARSTIN. *Billy Sunday*. Chicago 1918.
- SMITH, FRED. P.
1. 'In the presence of death what shall the minister say?' New York 1925 (*Homiletic review* 89. 203-5).
 2. 'Concerning the children's sermonet.' *Ibid.* 1926 (*loc. cit.* 92. 116-118).
 3. 'Preaching that counts.' *Ibid.* 1927 (*loc. cit.* 94. 111-112).
 4. 'Psychology required for the children's sermonet.' *Ibid.* 1928 (*loc. cit.* 95. 458-9).
 5. 'Unpreached sermons of the Rev. Frank Fairleygood.' *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 99. 194-6).
 6. 'Sermon building through short-story writing.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 104. 32-3).
- SMITH, Sir GEORGE ADAM (1856-1942). P. See 19th-century list.
- SMITH, GERALD BIRNEY (1868-1929). P. 'What does Biblical criticism contribute to the modern preacher?' Chicago 1925 (*Journal of religion* 5. 178-187). See also: Mathews, Shailer (No. 3), above.
- SMITH, GERALD L. K. P. See: Anon., No. 37, above.
- SMITH, HARRY DENMAN (1866-1933). P. *Preacher's first books* (ed. by E. W. Thornton). Cincinnati 1933.
- SMITH, HELENA HUNTINGTON. 'Respectable heretic, a portrait of Dr. Fosdick.' New York 1929 (*Outlook and Independent* 33. 208-210).
- SMITH, (HENRY) IGNATIUS, o.p. (b. 1886). R.C. See: Dolan, A. H., above.
- SMITH, LOGAN PEARSALL (b. 1865). *Donne's sermons: selected passages with an essay*. Oxford 1919.
- SMITH, REMBERT GILMAN. P.
1. 'Shall the preacher regain his power?' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 286-7).
 2. 'The preacher in politics.' New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 922-4).
- SMITH, RODNEY (b. 1860). P. *Gipsy Smith; his life and work, by himself*. New York, Chicago 1902, 1925; London 1924 (Introductions by G. C. Morgan and Alexander McLaren).
- In Danish (*Sigøjneren der blev Praedikant, en levnadsskildring, efter Gipsy Smith, his life and work, condensed*): Copenhagen 1908, 1912. See: Murray, Harold, above.
- SMITH, ROLAND COTTON (1860-1934). P. *Preaching as a fine art*. New York 1922, London 1923.
- SMITH, ROY LEMON (b. 1887). P.
1. *Capturing crowds*. New York 1923.
 2. *Preach the Word*. Nashville 1947.
- SMITH WILBUR M. (b. 1894). See: Morgan, G. C. (No. 5), in 19th-century list, above.
- SMITH, WILLIAM SPOONER (1821-1916). P. *Sermon reading, from the note-book of the octogenarian traveler*. Boston 1916.

- SMYTH, CHARLES HUGH EGERTON (b. 1903). P. *The art of preaching: a practical survey of preaching in the Church of England, 747-1939*. London 1940, 1953 (2d reprint).
- SMYTH, JOHN PATERSON. P. *The preacher and his sermon*. London 1907, London and New York 1922.
- SNOWDEN, JAMES HENRY (1852-1936). P. *The psychology of religion, and its application in preaching and teaching*. New York and Chicago [c. 1916].
- SNYDER, LEROY EDWIN (b. 1879). P. 'Preaching that satisfies.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 200).
- SNYDER, RUSSELL D. (b. 1898), and others. P. *Reality in preaching* (addresses). Philadelphia 1942 (Hanna divinity school, Kessler foundation lectures).
- SOARES, THEODORE GERALD (b. 1869). P.
1. 'The need of power in American preaching.' Chicago 1915 (Introduction to *University of Chicago sermons*). See: Helming, O. C., above.
 2. 'Professional reading course on the preaching task of the modern minister.' Chicago 1916 (*Biblical world* 47. 124-132, 200-6, 272-8, 344-350, 414-420).
- SOCKMAN, RALPH WASHINGTON (b. 1889). P.
1. 'The pulpit and the law.' New York 1924 (*Methodist review* 107. 92-100).
 2. *Men of the mysteries*. New York [c. 1927]; DePauw university, Simpson foundation lectures, 1926.
 3. 'Preaching values in the New Testament, by H. E. Luccock' (review). New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 784).
 4. *The highway of God*. New York, Toronto 1942 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching 1940-1).
See: Anon., No. 156b; Duncan, W. W.; Hemel, B. J.; Kirkpatrick, R. W.; McGlon, C. A. (No. 6); Mackintosh, H. R., above; Yohe, G. P., below.
- SOKOLOWSKY, RALPH RAPHAEL (1874-1944). See: Craig, W. C., above.
- SOLLITT, KENNETH WALTER. *Preaching from pictures; a handbook for worship leaders explaining and illustrating with twelve complete services of worship the preaching power of pictures*. Boston 1953.
- SOUKUP, CUTHBERT GREGORY. *The public speaking of Archbishop John Ireland*. Minneapolis 1948 (M.A. thesis, University of Minnesota, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 308.
- SPANGLER, JAMES THOMAS (b. 1867). P.
1. 'The New Testament conception of preaching.' Dallas (Texas) 1934 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 91. 442-7).
 2. 'The teaching and preaching that counts, by James M. Gray' (review). *Ibid.* 1935 (*loc. cit.* 92. 124-5).
- SPANN, JOHN RICHARD, ed. (b. 1891). P. *The ministry*. New York 1949 (based on the 29th symposium of the Evanston, Ill., annual conference on ministerial training).
- SPARGO, JOHN (b. 1876). 'The futility of preaching.' Chicago 1920 (*Christian century*). See: Abbott, Lyman (No. 7); Anon., No. 47, above.
- SPARROW, JOHN (b. 1906). P. 'John Donne and contemporary preachers.' Oxford 1931 (*Essays and studies by members of the English association* 16. 144-178).
- SPEARING, EVELYN M. See: Simpson, Evelyn M., above.
- SPEER, ROBERT E. (1867-1947). P. *D. L. Moody*. Northfield 1913. See: Thwing, C. F., below.
- SPENCER, THEODORE, ed. (b. 1902). *A Garland for John Donne*. Cambridge 1931.
- SPERRY, WILLARD LEAROYD (b. 1882). P.
1. 'Priestly preaching.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 163-7).
 2. *We prophesy in part; a re-examination of the liberty of prophesying*. New York, London 1938 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1937-8).
See: Linn, E. H. (No. 5), above.
- SPINGARN, JOEL ELIAS, ed. (1875-1939). *Critical essays of the seventeenth century*. Oxford 1908-9 (especially vol. 1., Introduction, pp. xxxvi-xlvi).
- SPINKA, MATTHEW (b. 1890). See: Levy, B. M., above.
- SPOONER, WILLIAM AUSTIN (1872-1922). P. 'The seven worst sermons.' Boston 1910 (*Atlantic monthly* 106. 653-661).
- SPRINGER, HELEN EMILY CHAPMAN (Mrs. J. M. SPRINGER, b. 1868). P. 'How the African preacher preaches.' New York 1932 (*Missionary review of the world* 55. 140-3).
- SPURGEON, JOE. P. See: Brummitt, D. B., above.
- SPURR, FREDERIC CHAMBERS (1862-1942). P.
1. *A preacher's note book*. London 1933.
 2. *More sermon substance; a preacher's jubilee*

- legacy. London 1936, 1945 (under the title, *The preacher's legacy*).
- STAFFORD, THOMAS POLHILL (b. 1866). P. 'Expository preaching: a criticism.' Louisville 1911 (*Review and expositor* 8. 225-233).
- STALKER, JAMES (1848-1927). P. 'Christian preaching.' New York 1919 (James Hastings, *Encyclopaedia of religion and ethics* 10. 215-220). For an earlier work, see 19th-century list.
- STARKEY, MARION LENA. 'Meetinghouse hill, 1630-1783, by O. E. Winslow' (review). New York 1952 (*Saturday review*, August 16, p. 17).
- STAUBITZ, ARTHUR D. P. 'The eloquent preacher who utters no words.' Toronto 1946 (*Magazine digest* 33. 85-8); a report of Cincinnati's actor-pastor evangelist, Augustus H. Staubitz, who 'mastered eloquence without sound' and preached to four hundred deaf mutes.
- STEELE, DAVID McCONNELL (b. 1873). P. 'The ministry as a profession.' New York 1902 (*World's work* 4. 2285-9).
- STEEN, RAY. *Reward and punishment as motivation in 18th, 19th, and 20th century sermons*. Madison 1934 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- STEINER, MENNO SIMON (1866-1911). P. *John S. Coffman, Mennonite evangelist, his life and labors*. Spring Grove (Pa.) ca. 1903. See: Kauffman, Daniel, above; Umble, J. S.; Umble, R. H., below.
- STELZLE, CHARLES (1869-1941). P. 'Preaching to workingmen.' New York 1902 (*Independent* 54. 2134-6).
- STEVENS, NEILL G. P. 'What shall I preach next Sunday?' New York 1931, 1933 (*Homiletic review* 102. 283-4; 106. 456).
- STEWART, GEORGE CRAIG, bp. (b. 1879). P. 'Draining watersheds.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to preach*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 157-160). See: Anon., No. 142, above.
- STEWART, JAMES STUART (b. 1896). P. 1. *Heralds of God*. New York, London 1946 (Warrack lectures).
2. *A faith to proclaim*. New York 1953 (Lyman Beecher lectures, 1952). For a review, see: Linn, E. H. (No. 3), above.
- STIDGER, WILLIAM LeROY (b. 1886). P. 1. *Standing room only*. New York 1921 (Introduction by Bishop Theodore S. Henderson).
2. 'Book service from the pulpit.' New York 1921 (*Bookman* 53. 322-7).
3. 'The publicity power of the serial sermon idea.' New York 1923 (*Homiletic review* 86. 114-117).
4. 'The dramatic art sermon.' *Ibid.*, pp. 204-5.
5. 'The preacher and the book habit.' New York 1924 (*Bookman* 59. 179-183).
6. *That God's house may be filled*. New York [c. 1924].
7. *Building sermons with symphonic themes*. New York [c. 1926].
8. 'Pragmatic preaching program for twelve months.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 91. 29-32, 373-6).
9. 'Angling for automobilists.' *Ibid.* 1927 (*loc. cit.* 93. 189-191).
10. 'What I preach.' *Ibid.* 1928 (*loc. cit.* 96. 105-7).
11. 'The power of preaching to-day.' *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 98. 27-31; reply by H. C. Sims, pp. 397-8).
12. *Introduction to If I had only one sermon to preach on immortality*. New York 1929, Nashville 1930 (ed. by W. L. Stidger).
13. 'Developing the homiletic mind.' New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 389-397).
14. *Preaching out of the overflow*. Nashville 1929. For a review, see Blessing, J. M., above.
15. *The pew preaches*. Nashville 1930.
16. *Planning your preaching*. New York 1932, 1937.
17. 'Assembling raw materials.' New York 1933 (*Homiletic review* 106. 372-5).
- STILLWELL, CHARLES L. P. 'What answer does the preacher have?' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 101. 117-118).
- STIMSON, HENRY ALBERT (1842-1936). P. 'Wanted—a prophet.' New York 1901 (*Outlook* 68. 405-7).
- STOCKMAN, OTTO WILLIAM. *An evaluation of the rhetorical theory of the Sermon on the mount*. Columbus (Ohio) 1946 (M.A. thesis, Ohio state university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 14 (Columbia, Mo., 1947). 192.
- STONE, JOHN TIMOTHY (b. 1868). P. See: Shepherd, W. G., above; Thwing, C. F., below.
- STONE, BAMAN NELSON (b. 1841). 'Preachers in exercise of their office.' Boston 1904 (*New church review* 11. 45 ff.).
- STORER, JAMES WILSON (b. 1886). P. *The preacher; his belief and behavior*. Nashville 1953 (Southern Baptist theological seminary, Holland foundation lectures).

- STOVER, JOHN A. P. 'The perfect sermon.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 92. 183-4).
- STOWE, LYMAN BEECHER (b. 1880). P. *Saints, sinners, and Beechers*. Indianapolis 1943; reviewed by Lionel Crocker in *Quarterly journal of speech* 21 (Ann Arbor 1935). 124.
- STRAFFORD, T. P. P. 'Expository preaching; a criticism.' Louisville 1911 (*Review and expositor* 8. 225-233).
- STRATON, HILLYER HAWTHORNE (b. 1905). P. *Preaching the miracles of Jesus*. Nashville 1950.
- STRATON, JOHN ROACH (1875-1929). P. See: Shepherd, W. G., above.
- STRONG, ROBERT. *A study of the factors of persuasion in the sermons of Charles Haddon Spurgeon*. Los Angeles 1933 (M.A. thesis, University of Southern California, typewritten).
- STUART, GEORGE RUTLEDGE (1857-1926). P. *Preacher and the crowd*. Nashville 1922.
- STUBBS, W. H. P. 'Sermons and newspapers.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 100. 370-3).
- STUDDERT KENNEDY, GEOFFREY ANKETELL (1883-1929). P.
1. *The Word and the work*. London 1925 (Introduction by the Bishop of London, A. F. Winnington-Ingram).
 2. 'Free speech in the pulpit.' New York 1926 (*Forum* 75. 323-5); condensation in *Literary digest* 88 (New York, February 20, 1926). 33-4. See: Jeffs, E. H., above.
- STYLITES, SIMEON (pseud.).
1. 'Preacher who flew his kite: George Ade's fable.' Chicago 1953 (*Christian century* 70. 473). See: Ade, George, in 19th-century list (above).
 2. 'Make it snappy.' *Ibid.*, 1954 (*loc. cit.* 71. 1033).
- SULLIVAN, THÉRÈSE, S.N.D. R.C. S. *Aureli Augustini Hipponensis episcopi De doctrina Christiana liber quartus: a commentary, with a revised text, Introduction, and translation*. Washington 1930 (Catholic university of America, *Patristic studies*, vol. 23).
- SULLIVAN, WILLIAM L. (1872-1935). P. 'Austerity and glory.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 217-219).
- SUNDAY, WILLIAM ASHLEY (1862-1935). P. See: Abbott, E. H.; Anon., Nos. 8, 9, 11-15, 31, 81-85, 90, 152; Betts, F. W.; Brees, P. R.; Brown, E. P.; Collins, Joseph; Ellis, W. T.; Frankenberg, T. T.; Hesselgrave, C. E.; McAlpine, C. A.; Parker, A. M.; Rodeheaver, H. A.; Smith, E. G., above; Thwing, C. F., below.
- SUNDERLAND, JABEZ T. (1842-1936). P. *The story of Channing, his life, thought, and world-wide influence*. Boston [1921?].
- SVANOE, HAROLD C. *The preaching and speaking of Burris Jenkins*. Evanston 1954 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university); an abstract in *Speech monographs* 21 [Iowa City, 1954]. 180.
- SWEET, JENNIFER. 'Some thirteenth century sermons and their authors.' London 1953 (*Journal of ecclesiastical history* 4. 27-36).
- SWEET, WILLIAM WARREN (b. 1881). P.
1. *Makers of Christianity from John Cotton to Lyman Abbott*. New York 1937.
 2. *Revivalism in America, its origin, growth, and decline*. New York 1944.
 3. *Religion in the development of American culture, 1765-1840*. New York 1952.
 4. 'John McMillan: the apostle of Presbyterianism in the west, 1752-1833, by D. R. Guthrie' (review). Philadelphia 1953 (*Annals of the American academy of political and social sciences* 228. 196).
- SWERTNER, THOMAS M., O.P. R.C. *St. Albert the great*. Milwaukee 1932; reviewed by S. J. McDonald, O. CARM., in *Catholic historical review* 19 (Washington 1934). 86.
- SWETE, HENRY BARCLAY (1835-1917). P. 'Prophets in the Christian church.' Chicago 1905 (*Biblical world* 26. 202-214).
- SYMONS, ARTHUR (1865-1945). 'John Donne.' New York 1916 (in his *Figures of several centuries*, pp. 80-108).
- TANT, FANNING YATES. P. See: Sanders, J. P., above.
- TAPPERT, THEODORE GERHARDT. P. 'The devil in the marketplace; thirteenth-century preaching in Europe.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1938 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 11. 193-6).
- TASKER, JOHN GREENWOOD (1853-1936). P. 'Professor Loofs on present-day preaching.' London 1908 (*London quarterly review* 110. 319-322). See: Friedrich Loofs, 'Ueber die Aufgabe der Predigt in der Gegenwart,' Dresden 1908 (*Prediger der Gegenwart*, vol. 4, 'Vorrede').
- TAYLOR, GEORGE M. P. See: Tink, A. E., below.

- TAYLOR, JOHN RALPH STRICKLAND (b. 1883). P. *Preaching and conversion*. London 1933.
- TAYLOR, SAMUEL MUMFORD (1859-1929). P. *Ministers of the Word and sacraments: lectures on pastoral theology delivered in King's college, London, 1904*. New York 1905.
- TAYLOR, WARREN CYRIL (b. 1880). P. 'The opening words of a sermon.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 34-5).
- TEMPLE, GEORGE (b. 1901). R.C. 'The priest and modern thought.' New York 1935 (*Catholic world* 142. 224-6; from his *The faith and modern science*).
- TEMPLE, WILLIAM, successively abp. of York and of Canterbury (1881-1944). P. *The centrality of Christ; four lectures delivered at the College of preachers, Washington*. Milwaukee 1936, London 1936 (under the title: *Preacher's theme to-day*). See: Jeffs, E. H., above.
- TERWILLIGER, IVAN MELVILLE. P. 'Power and preaching.' New York 1927 (*Methodist review* 110. 793-6).
- THIRKIELD, WILBUR PATTERSON, bp. (1854-1936). P. *The personality and message of the preacher*. New York 1914. See: Brummitt, D. B., above.
- THOMAS, CHARLES KENNETH (b. 1900). *The rhetorical practice of John Donne in his sermons*. Ithaca 1924 (M.A. thesis, Cornell University, typewritten).
- THOMAS, JOSEPH MORGAN LLOYD (b. 1868). See: Baxter, Richard (No. 9), in 17th-century list.
- THOMAS, Sister M. EVANGELINE, c.s.j. R.C. 'The Reverend Louis Dumortier, s.j., itinerant missionary to central Kansas, 1859-1867.' Topeka 1952 (*Kansas historical quarterly* 20. 252-70).
- THOMAS, NORMAN (b. 1884). P. See: Anon., No. 37, above.
- THOMPSON, ERNEST TRICE (b. 1894). P. *Changing emphases in American preaching*. Philadelphia 1943 (Stone lectures, 1943).
- THOMSON, DAVID PATRICK. P. See: Anon. (Two university men), above.
- THONSEN, LESTER (b. 1904). See: Rapin, René, in 17th-century list.
- THORNTON, EDWIN WILLIAM (b. 1863). P. See: Smith, H. D., above.
- THORP, WILLARD BROWN (b. 1868). P. See: Guthrie, E. G., above.
- THURMAN, HOWARD (b. 1899). P. See: Anon., No. 156b, above.
- THWING, CHARLES FRANKLIN (1853-1937). P. 'American pulpit leaders: twenty-five significant figures (selected by ordained clergymen of all the Protestant denominations of America, in a poll conducted by *Christian century*).' New York 1925 (*Review of reviews* 71. 261-7). The following preachers are named: C. R. Brown; S. P. Cadman; H. S. Coffin; R. H. Conwell; H. E. Fosdick; C. W. Gilkey; G. A. Gordon; N. D. Hillis; L. H. Hough; E. H. Hughes; C. E. Jefferson; M. A. Matthews; F. J. McConnell; W. F. McDowell; W. P. Merrill; G. C. Morgan; J. F. Newton; M. S. Rice; F. F. Shannon; R. E. Speer; J. T. Stone; W. A. Sunday; E. F. Tittle; G. W. Truett; J. I. Vance.
- TIDWELL, JOSIAH BLAKE (b. 1870). P. *Concerning preachers; what all preachers should know*. New York [c. 1937].
- TIGERT, JOHN JAMES (1856-1906). P. *The preacher himself*. Nashville, date of publication not given (U. S. Cat., Books in print January 1, 1912).
- TILLEY, ARTHUR AUGUSTUS (b. 1851). 'Bossuet as a preacher.' London 1936 (*Theology, journal of historic Christianity* 33. 198-210).
- TILROE, WILLIAM EDWIN (1861-1940). P. 1. *Sent forth*. New York 1923 (Introduction by Ezra A. Healey). 2. Article on Bishop William A. Quayle. Chicago, May 14, 1925 (*Northwestern Christian advocate* 73. 46).
- TINK, A. E., and TAYLOR, GEORGE M. B. P. 'Broadcasting church services.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 49).
- TINLING, JAMES FORBES BISSET, ed. *Pulpit points from latest literature*. New York 1901.
- TIPPLE, EZRA SQUIER (1861-1936). P. 'Pilgrim's Progress a book for preachers.' New York 1908 (*Methodist review* 90. 581-594).
- TIPPY, WORTH MARION (b. 1866). P. 1. 'Ideas for sermons.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 117-118). 2. 'The art of preaching, by David Smith' (review). *Ibid.* 1925 (*loc. cit.* 89. 283-4).
- TITTLE, ERNEST FREMONT (b. 1885). P. 1. *The foolishness of preaching, and other sermons*. New York [c. 1930]. 2. *Jesus after nineteen centuries*. New York, Cincinnati 1932 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1931-2).

3. 'Telling livable truth.' New York 1932 (*If I had only one sermon to prepare*, ed. by J. F. Newton, pp. 201-4).
See also: Brack, H. A.; Buttrick, G. A. (No. 2); Thwing, C. F., above.
- TODD, HOLLIS BAILEY. *John A. Broadus's theory and practice of speech arrangement*. Baton Rouge 1949 (M.A. thesis, Louisiana state university, typewritten).
- TOMAS, VINCENT. 'The modernity of Jonathan Edwards.' Brunswick (Me.) 1952 (*New England quarterly* 25. 60-84).
- TOMLIN, A. RUSSELL. P.
 1. 'Should sermons be beautiful?' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 102. 285-7).
 2. 'On clarifying our terms.' *Ibid.* 1932 (*loc. cit.* 103. 287-8).
- TROST, HAROLD G. *Some comparisons between fifty sermons of the nineteenth century and fifty modern sermons*. Madison 1931 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- TRUETT, GEORGE W. (1867-1944). P. See: Boyatt, B. C.; Holland, DeWitte T.; Thwing, C. F., above.
- TUCKER, LOUIS (b. 1872). P. *Clerical errors*. New York, Toronto 1943.
- TUCKER, ROBERT LEONARD (b. 1890). P. 'Modern psychology and evangelistic preaching, by W. L. Northridge' (review). New York 1926 (*Methodist review* 109. 161-3).
- TUCKER, WALTER LEON (b. 1871). P. *Infiltration, quotation, notation, and illustration*. Homer (N. Y.) 1935 (compiled by H. M. Miller).
- TURNBULL, JOHN A. P. See: Proudfoot, J. J. A., in 19th-century list.
- TURNER, CUTHBERT HAMILTON (1860-1930). P. See: Gore, Charles, above.
- TUTTLE, ALEXANDER HARRISON (1844-1932). P. 'The twentieth-century preacher.' New York 1901 (*Methodist review*, new ser., 61. 374-397).
- TYRRELL, GEORGE (1861-1909). R.C. See: Brémond, Henri, above.
- ULBACK, EDWARD. P. 'John Chrysostom, preacher.' Dallas 1938 (*Bibliotheca sacra* 95. 328-342).
- ULREY, EVAN. *A rhetorical study of the speech training and early preaching of Barton Warren Stone (1772-1844)*. Baton Rouge 1948 (M.A. thesis, Louisiana state university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 308.
- UMBACH, HERBERT HERMAN (b. 1908).
 1. *The Easter sermons of John Donne*. Ithaca 1934 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten).
 2. 'The rhetoric of Donne's sermons.' New York 1937 (*PMLA* 52. 354-8).
 3. 'The merit of metaphysical style in Donne's Easter sermons.' Baltimore 1945 (*ELH: a journal of English literary history* 12. 108-129).
- UMBLE, JOHN SYLVANUS (b. 1881). P.
 1. 'Joseph Shellenberger Shoemaker, executive and beloved counselor.' Scottdale (Pa.) 1940 (*Mennonite pioneers*, ch. 1, pp. 1-19).
 2. 'Brief biography of M. S. Steiner.' Scottdale (Pa.) 1942 (*Mennonite historical bulletin* 3).
- UMBLE, ROY HERMAN (b. 1913). P.
 1. 'Developments in Mennonite preaching to the later years of the nineteenth century.' North Newton (Kansas) 1944 (*Proceedings of the third annual conference on Mennonite cultural problems*).
 2. *Mennonite preaching, 1864-1949*. Evanston 1949 (doctoral diss., Northwestern university, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 238-9.
- UNDSET, SIGRID (1882-1949). R.C. *Kristin Lavransdatter* . . . tr. by Charles Archer and J. S. Scott. New York 1929, 1930 (3 vols. in one).
In Norwegian original (*Kristin Lavransdatter*): Oslo 1920-22 (3 vols.).
In German (*Kristin Lavranstochter*, tr. by Julius Landmeier and Sophie Angermann): Frankfurt am Main 1926-7 (3 vols.).
- USIS, CHLOE M. *The narrative and homiletical technique of Robert Mannyng (1288-1338)*. Berkeley 1950 (doctoral diss., University of California).
- UTLEY, ULDINE MABELLE (b. 1912). P. *Why I am a preacher* . . . New York, Chicago 1931 (Introduction by Bishop Edwin H. Hughes).
In Norwegian (*Hvorfor jag prediker; et enkelt svar på et ofte gjentatt spørsmål; Forord av biskop Edwin H. Hughes*, tr. from the English by A. R. Bredstrand): Oslo 1933.
In Swedish (*Varför jag predikar, ett enkelt svar på en ofta upprepade fråga; Förord av E. H. Hughes*, tr. from the Norwegian by Fredrika Kvist): Örebro 1935.

- VAIL, ROBERT WILLIAM GLENROIE (b. 1890). *Check list of New England election sermons*. Worcester (Mass). 1936 (a reprint from *Proceedings of the American antiquarian society* for October 1935).
- VALENTINE, FERDINAND, O.P. (b. 1892). *R.C. The art of preaching*. Westminster (Md.) 1952.
- VAN CLEVE, JOSEPH W. P. 'The preacher's appeal to the emotions.' New York 1903 (*Methodist review* 63. 410-417).
- VANCE, CLYDE F. P. 'Principles in the use of illustrations.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 95. 369-370).
- VANCE, JAMES ISAAC (1862-1939). P. *Being a preacher; a study of the claims of the Christian ministry*. New York and Chicago 1923 (Sprunt lectures, 1923). See: Thwing, C. F., above.
- VANDEMAN, GEORGE EDWARD. *Spurgeon's theory of preaching*. Ann Arbor 1946 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 14 (Columbia, Mo., 1947). 193.
- VANDERMEULEN, CHARLES A. P. 'Pulpit don't's and do's.' New York 1926-1928 (*Homiletic review* 92. 115, 206, 289, 377, 464; 93. 30, 118, 460-1; 94. 114, 203, 283, 374; 95. 32).
- VANDER VELDE, LEWIS GEORGE. P. *The Presbyterian churches and the federal union, 1861-9*. Cambridge (Mass.) 1932 (*Harvard historical studies*, vol. 33. See especially ch. 8: 'The voice of the old school pulpit').
- VAN DYKE, TERTIUS (b. 1886). P. 'Ultimate ideas and preaching.' Chicago 1933 (*Christian century* 50. 30).
- VAN GORKOM, J. A. P. 'Subject vs. substance.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 91. 464-5).
- VAN ORMER, ABRAHAM BROWER BUNN (b. 1869). P. *Ministering to boys and girls*. Burlington (Iowa) 1933.
- VENABLE, CHARLES L. P. 'Form homiletic teaching group.' Chicago 1942 (*Christian century* 59. 470-1).
- VERSTEEG, JOHN MARINUS (b. 1888). P. 'The public worship of God, by J. R. P. Sclater' (review). New York 1928 (*Methodist review* 111. 154-5).
- VILLARD, OSWALD GARRISON (1872-1949). 'Theodore Parker, an American tornado' (review of *Theodore Parker*, by H. S. Commager). New York 1936 (*New York Herald Tribune: Books*, April 5, pp. 1-2).
- VOIGT, ANDREW GEORGE (1859-1933). P. 'The preacher's use of literature.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1937 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 10. 149-156).
- VOIGT, GILBERT PAUL. P. 'The preacher's pulpit English.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1935 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 8. 298-303).
- WADDAMS, HERBERT MONTAGUE. P. 'Predikans historia, by Yngve Brilioth,' q.v., above (review). London 1946 (*Church quarterly review* 142. 265-271).
- WAGGETT, PHILIP NAPIER (b. 1862). P. See: Marchant, Sir James, above.
- WAGNER, JOSEPH ANTHONY.
1. 'Thomas Starr King—preacher of patriotism.' Los Angeles 1952 (*Western speech* 16. 13-16).
 2. *The western speeches of Thomas Starr King, 1860-1864*. Stanford 1954 (doctoral diss., Stanford university).
- WAGNER, RUSSELL HALDERMAN (1894-1952). 'Lectures on systematic theology and pulpit eloquence, by George Campbell' (review). Champaign (Ill.) 1929 (*Quarterly journal of speech* 15. 592-4).
- WAKEFORD, JOHN. P. *The Word and the world; pastoral studies for the modern preacher*. New York 1912 (with a Preface by the Lord Bishop of Lincoln [Edward Lee Hicks]).
- WALKER, EDWIN SAWYER (1828-1908). P. *Sermon on preaching and preachers of the Gospel of Christ*. [Springfield (Ill.) 1903]. NYPL.
- WALKER, GRANVILLE T. P. *Preaching in the thought of Alexander Campbell*. St. Louis 1954.
- WALKER, HENRY HAMMERSLEY (1871-1927). P. 'Preaching values in church history.' New York 1926 (*Homiletic review* 91. 289).
- WALKER, JESSIE. *An analysis of the Negro ministry with special reference to the colonial period*. Denver 1950 (M.A. thesis, Denver university).
- WALKER, T. J. *Preaching for beginners*. London 1915, 1920.
- WALKER, WILLISTON (1860-1922). P. See 19th-century list.
- WALLACE R. S. P. 'The parable and the preacher.' Edinburgh 1949 (*Scottish journal of theology*, vol. 2).
- WALLACE, S. J. P. 'Honesty in the pulpit; reply to John Barnes' (q.v. above). Chicago 1923 (*Christian century* 40. 726).

- WALLACE, SAMUEL B. P. 'The sermon and our times.' New York 1930 (*Homiletic review* 99. 237-8).
- WALLAR, W. C. A. P. 'A preacher's interest in Nietzsche.' Chicago 1915 (*American journal of theology* 19. 74-91).
- WALLER, ALFRED RAYNEY (1867-1922). See: Butler, Samuel, in 17th-century list.
- WALLIS, JOHN EYRE WINSTANLEY (b. 1886). P. *Verbi ministerium; an Introduction to Anglican preaching*. London, Milwaukee 1930 (Preface by the Lord Bishop of Blackburn [Percy Mark Herbert]).
- WALSH, JOHN BERNARD, O.P. (b. 1895), R.C. 'St. Thomas on preaching.' San Francisco 1921 (*Dominicana* 5. 6-14).
- WALTEN, MAXIMILIAN GRAFF (b. 1904). See: Fuller, Thomas, in 17th-century list.
- WALTERS, C. H. *A quantitative study of the oratorical style of Henry Ward Beecher*. Madison 1930 (M.A. thesis, University of Wisconsin, typewritten).
- WARD, BERNARD NICHOLAS, bp. (1857-1920). R.C. *Preaching as a part of pastoral work*. Privately circulated (*Dublin review* 166. 57).
- WARD, FREDERICK WILLIAM ORDE (F. HARALD WILLIAMS, pseud., 1843-1922). P. 'The Gospel with wings.' London 1922 (*London quarterly review* 138. 78-84).
- WARD, WILFRID PHILIP (1856-1916). R.C.
1. *The Life of John Henry Cardinal Newman*. London 1912 (2 vols.).
2. *Last lectures*. London 1918 (especially Lecture 3: 'The sources of Newman's style').
- WARDELL, ROBERT J. P. *Studies in homiletics*. London 1905.
- WARDLE, WILLIAM LANSDELL (b. 1877). 'The conversion of John Wesley: the lay preacher.' London 1938 (*London quarterly review* 163. 196-8).
- WARDNER, ALBERT EDGAR. P.
1. 'The point of contact in preaching.' New York 1924 (*Homiletic review* 87. 290-2).
2. 'Sermon starters, fillers, wind-ups, themes and texts; lights on life from dying lips.' *Ibid.* 1926, 1927 (*loc. cit.* 91. 76-7; 93. 68-9).
3. 'Preaching values in the Psalms.' *Ibid.* 1930 (*loc. cit.* 99. 114-117).
- WAREING, ERNEST CLYDE (b. 1872). P. *Critical hours in the preacher's life*. New York 1923.
- WARING, D. 'Jacques Bénigne Bossuet.' London 1931 (*Church quarterly review* 111. 306-313).
- WARREN, WENDY. 'Million-dollar sermon [by F. W. Gunsaulus]; founding of Armour Institute of technology.' Chicago (Nov.) 1954 (*Coronet* 37. 115).
- WASILIFSKY, ADOLPH MICHAEL (b. 1906). *John Donne the rhetor: a study of the tropes and figures in the St. Paul sermons*. Ithaca 1935 (doctoral diss., Cornell university, typewritten); see especially chap. 1, pt. 5: 'A survey of English preaching in relation to John Donne.'
- WATSON, EDWARD LEE (b. 1876). 'Facing the congregation.' New York 1925 (*Methodist review* 108. 752-8).
- WATT, LAUCHLAN MacLEAN (b. 1867). P. *The preacher's life and work*. London 1932.
- WATTS, NEWMAN (pseud. London Journalist, b. 1895). *If I were a preacher; a handbook for local or lay preachers*. London 1936, 1954.
- WEATHERHEAD, LESLIE DIXON (b. 1893). P. 'Preaching in wartime Britain.' Chicago 1943 (*Christian century* 60. 602-4).
- WEATHERSPOON, JESSE BURTON (b. 1886). P. *Sent forth to preach*. New York 1954. See: Dargan, E. C. (No. 1), above.
- WEAVER, S. PAUL. P. 'Sermons from Dante's Purgatorio.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 274-6).
- WEBB, ROBERT LEE. P. *The ministry as a life work*. New York 1922.
- WEBBER, FREDERICK ROTH (b. 1887). *The history of preaching in Britain and America*. Evanston (Ill.) 1952 (3 vols.).
- WEBER, A. S. P. 'The Christian preacher, his office and its ideals.' Philadelphia 1903 (*Reformed church review* 50. 506 ff.).
- WEDMORE, Sir FREDERICK (1844-1921). 'Great preachers.' London 1921 (*Memoirs*, ch. 22).
- WEIMER, G. CECIL. P. 'Wordsworth and the preacher.' New York 1929 (*Methodist review* 112. 51-8).
- WELLDON, JAMES EDWARD COWELL, bp. (1854-1937). P. 'The difficulty of preaching sermons.' London 1904 (*Nineteenth century and after* 56. 402-417).
- WELLS, JOHN EDWIN (b. 1875). *A manual of the writings in Middle English*. New Haven 1916; *ibid.* 1918-1935, Supplements 1-6.
- WENDELL, BARRETT (1855-1921). P. *Cotton Mather, the Puritan priest*. Cambridge 1926.

WENGER, AMOS D. (1867-1935). P. See: Kauffman, Daniel; Umble, R. H., above.

WENIGER, CHARLES ELLIOTT.

1. *A critical analysis and appraisal of the public address of William Miller, early American Second Advent lecturer.* Los Angeles 1948 (doctoral diss., University of Southern California, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 16 (Columbia, Mo., 1949). 301-2.
2. 'Planned preaching, by G. M. Gibson' (review). *Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 346).

WHITE, ELLEN GOULD (1827-1915). P. See: Hardings, L. G., above.

WHITE, EUGENE EDMUND (b. 1919).

1. *The preaching of George Whitefield during the great awakening in America.* Baton Rouge (doctoral diss., Louisiana state university, typewritten).
2. 'The great awakener: George Whitefield.' *Tuscaloosa (Ala.) 1945 (Southern speech journal* 11. 6-15).
3. 'The preaching of George Whitefield during the great awakening in America.' *Columbia (Mo.) 1948 (Speech monographs* 15. 33-43); a paper based on the doctoral dissertation.
4. 'George Whitefield's preaching in Massachusetts and Georgia.' *Tuscaloosa (Ala.) 1950 (Southern speech journal* 15. 249-262).
5. 'Decline of the great awakening in New England 1741-1746.' *Brunswick (Me.) 1951 (New England quarterly* 24. 35-52).
6. 'Whitefield's use of proofs during the great awakening in America.' *Los Angeles 1950 (Western speech* 14. 3-6).
7. 'George Whitefield and the paper war in New England.' *Columbia (Mo.) 1953 (Quarterly journal of speech* 39. 61-8).
8. 'What Norman Vincent Peale told us about his speaking,' by E. E. White and Clair R. Henderlinder. *Columbia (Mo.) 1954 (Quarterly journal of speech* 40. 407-416).
9. 'The protasis of the great awakening in New England.' *Iowa City 1954 (Speech monographs* 21. 10-20).

WHITE, HELEN CONSTANCE (b. 1896). *English devotional literature, 1600-1640.* Madison 1931 (*University of Wisconsin studies in language and literature*, No. 29).

WHITE, WILLIAM (b. 1910). *John Donne since 1900; a bibliography of periodical articles.* Boston 1942 (*Bulletin of bibliography pamphlets*, No. 37); reprinted from *Bulletin of bibliography* 17, 1941-2.

WHITED, HAROLD VAUGHAN. *A survey of the speech training of accredited theological seminaries in the United States.* Ann Arbor 1952 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan).

WHITEHILL, WALTER MUIR (b. 1905). 'Meetinghouse hill, 1630-1783, by O. E. Winslow' (review). *New York 1952 (New York Times book review*, July 13, p. 7).

WHITESSELL, FARIS DANIEL (b. 1895). P. 1. *Evangelistic preaching and the New Testament.* Chicago 1947.

2. *The art of Biblical preaching.* Grand Rapids (Mich.) 1950 (Introduction by C. E. Macartney); reviewed by Paul J. Reith, *q.v.*, above.
3. *Variety in your preaching*, by Whitesell, F. D., and Lloyd M. Perry. Westwood (N. J.) 1954. For a review, see: Jones, E. W. (No. 2), above.

WHITING, CHARLES EDWIN (b. 1871). P. *Studies in English Puritanism from the restoration to the revolution, 1660-1688.* London, New York 1931 (Church historical society, Publications, new ser. 5).

WHITTOME, JAMES W. P. *The local preachers' efficiency course.* London 1931.

WHYTE, ALEXANDER (1837-1921). P. See: Barbour, G. F.; Jeffs, E. H., above.

WICHELNS, HERBERT AUGUST (b. 1894). 1. 'Great modern sermons, ed. by H. D. McKeehan' (review). *Champaign (Ill.) 1923 (Quarterly journal of speech education* 9. 389-390).

2. 'Ralph Waldo Emerson.' *New York 1943 (History and criticism of American public address*, ed. by W. N. Brigance, 2. 501-525).

WILD, LAURA H. (b. 1870). P. 'Maude Royden—world-famous preacher.' *New York 1940 (in Women leaders*, ed. by P. H. Lotz).

WILDING, JOHN. *Helping the lay preacher.* London 1953.

WILKINS, Mother MYRTLE, R.S.H. (b. 1918). R.C. *Word-order in selected sermons of the fifth and sixth centuries.* Washington 1940 (doctoral diss., Catholic university of America, Patristic studies, No. 61).

WILKINSON, JOHN THOMAS (b. 1893). P. See: Baxter, Richard, in 17th-century list.

WILKINSON, WILLIAM CLEAVER (1833-1920). P. *Modern masters of pulpit discourse.* New York and London 1905. Preachers included are: H. W. Beecher, Eugène Bersier, J. A. Broadus, Phillips Brooks, Père Felix, C. G. Finney, F. W. Gunsaulus, John Hall,

- H. P. Liddon, Alexander McLaren, D. L. Moody, J. H. Newman, William Punchon, E. G. Robinson, C. H. Spurgeon, R. S. Storrs, T. D. Talmage, W. M. Taylor. For earlier works, see 19th-century list.
- WILLIAM, JOHN (b. 1852). P. *Preaching Christ for sixty years; the story of my life*. Oakland (Calif.) 1933.
- WILLETT, HERBERT LOCKWOOD (1864-1944). P.
1. 'Question box; should the preacher's message be one of assurance or challenge?' Chicago 1933 (*Christian century* 50. 597).
 2. 'Question box; social Gospel vs. individual salvation.' *Ibid.* 1933 (*loc. cit.* 50. 1413).
 3. 'Question box; most important things to be stressed in preaching in these days.' *Ibid.* 1934 (*loc. cit.* 51. 1250).
- WILLIAMS, A. DAVID. P. *Medieval monastic preaching of the twelfth century*. New York 1935 (Diss., Union theological seminary, typewritten).
- WILLIAMS, CHARLES DAVID, bp. (1860-1923). P. *The prophetic ministry for to-day*. New York 1921 (Lyman Beecher lectures on preaching, 1920-1). See: Shepherd, W. G., above.
- WILLIAMS, JEROME OSCAR (b. 1885). P. *The Gospel preacher and his preaching*. Nashville 1949.
- WILLIAMS, JOHN PAUL (b. 1900). P. 'Why Fosdick appeals to youth.' Chicago 1929 (*Epworth herald*, January 19).
- WILLIAMS, MARGARET ANNE, R.S.C.J. (b. 1902). R.C. *Word-hoard; passages from Old English literature from the sixth to the eleventh centuries*, tr. and arranged by Margaret Williams. New York 1940 (esp. 'The steady lamp,' ch. 16, pp. 366-408); *ibid.* 1941 ('Old Lenten sermons, excerpt from *Word-hoard*,' in *Catholic world* 152. 737-9).
- WILLIAMS, MEADE CREIGHTON (1840-1906). P. 'Preaching Christ.' Philadelphia 1906 (*Princeton theological review* 4. 191-205).
- WILLIAMSON, GEORGE (b. 1898). *The Senecan amble: a study in prose form from Bacon to Collier*. Chicago 1951. See esp. ch. 8: 'Scheme and point in pulpit oratory.'
- WILLIAMSON, GIDEON B. *Preaching scriptural holiness*. Boston 1953.
- WILMS, HIERONYMUS (b. 1878). R.C. *Albert the great, saint and doctor of the church*. English version with additional notes and appendices by Adrian English and Philip Hereford, with a Foreword by Vincent McNabb, London [1933].
- In German original (*Albert der grosse*): Innsbruck 1930.
- WILSON, CLARENCE TRUE (1872-1939). P. 'Bishop Simpson, the man who inspired the Emancipation proclamation.' New York 1929 (*Current history* 31. 100).
- WILSON, LEONARD. *Speech training for ministers in the area of the Northern Baptist convention*. Vermillion 1948 (M.A. thesis, South Dakota university, typewritten).
- WILSON, MALLALIEU. 'Backwoods preaching of the southwest.' Los Angeles 1952 (*Western speech* 16. 85-91).
- WINNINGTON-INGRAM, ARTHUR FOLEY, bp. of London (b. 1858). P.
- See: Marchant, Sir James; Studdert-Kennedy, G. A., above.
- WINSLOW, OLA ELIZABETH (b. 1881).
1. *Jonathan Edwards, 1703-1758*. New York 1940.
 2. *Meetinghouse hill, 1630-1783*. For reviews, see: Smith, E. H.; Starkey, M. L.; Whitehill, W. M., above.
- WODEHOUSE, PERCY GRENVILLE (b. 1881). *The great sermon handicap*. London 1949.
- WOLFF, ALBERT NEGLEY (b. 1879). P.
1. 'Automobile sermons.' New York 1927 (*Homiletic review* 94. 104-5; reply by Martin Schroeder, *ibid.* 95 [1928]. 192-3).
 2. 'Comfort at funerals.' *Ibid.* 1929 (*loc. cit.* 98. 120-122).
- WOLFF, SAMUEL LEE (b. 1874). 'Divines and moralists, 1783-1860.' Cambridge, New York 1918 (*Cambridge history of American literature* 2. 196-223).
- WOOD, EZRA MORGAN (1838-1912). P. *Peerless orator: the Rev. Matthew Simpson*. Pittsburgh 1909.
- WOOD, GEORGE T. P.
1. 'Studies of the American pulpit.' New York 1926-1928 (*Homiletic review* 91. 4-9, 89-94, 347-352, 451-455; 92. 2-7, 90-4, 267-270, 355-9, 433-7; 93. 89-94, 175-8, 347-351; 94. 2-6, 180-3, 347-351; 95. 11-14; 96. 184-8, 447-451).
 2. 'Studies of the British pulpit.' *Ibid.* 1930-1931 (*loc. cit.* 100. 348-351; 101. 4-7, 94-7).
- WOOD, JOSEPH. 'Preaching after the war.' London 1918 (*Hibbert journal* 16. 310-318).
- WOOD, THOMAS (b. 1883). See: Kemble, C. S., above.
- WOODS, FRANK THEODORE, bp. of Winchester (b. 1874). P.
- See: Marchant, Sir James, above.

- WOODWARD, CLIFFORD SALISBURY, successively bp. of Bristol and of Salisbury (b. 1878). P.
1. *An essay on talking to children*, by the Bishop of Bristol, ed. by J. R. Lumb.
 2. *The clergy in war-time*, by C. S. Woodward and H. W. Blackburne. London 1939 (Preface by the archbishop of Canterbury [Cosmo Gordon Lang]).
- WOOLRIDGE, NANCY BULLOCK (b. 1908). 'The slave-preacher: portrait of a leader.' Washington (D. C.) 1945 (*Journal of Negro education* 14. 28-37).
- WORBOYS, J. S. A. P. 'On catching whales.' New York 1932 (*Homiletic review* 103. 455-7).
- WORDSWORTH, JOHN, bp. of Salisbury (1843-1911). P. *The ministry of grace*. London 1901.
- WORKMAN, HERBERT BROOK (b. 1862).
1. 'Preaching in medieval England', by G. R. Owst' (review). London 1926 (*London quarterly review* 146. 229-236).
 2. *John Wyclif: a study of the English medieval church*. Oxford 1926 (2 vols.).
- WOYWOOD, STANISLAUS (b. 1880). R.C. See: *Homiletic and pastoral review*, above.
- WRAY, RICHARD H. P. 'An English bishop on preaching.' New York 1928 (*Homiletic review* 96. 112-114).
- WRIGHT, CHARLES HENRY HAMILTON (1836-1909) and NEIL, CHARLES, editors. P. *Protestant dictionary* . . . London 1904, 1933 (revised ed.).
- WRIGHT, JOHN C. (b. 1876). 'Teaching preachers to be human.' Hampton (Va.) 1924 (*Southern workman* 53. 13-15).
- WRIGHT, LOUIS BOOKER (b. 1899). *Middle-class culture in Elizabethan England*. Chapel Hill (N. C.) 1935.
- WYNNE, JOHN J., S.J. (1859-1948). R.C. See: *Catholic encyclopedia*; *New Catholic dictionary*, above.
- WYTHE, W. W. *Pulpit germs*. Philadelphia 1909 (new ed.).
- YARBROUGH, ROBERT CLYDE. *The homiletical theory and practice of Ebenezer Porter*. Iowa City 1942 (doctoral diss., State university of Iowa, typewritten).
- YATES, KYLE MONROE (b. 1895). P.
1. *Preaching from the Prophets*. Nashville 1942.
 2. *Preaching from the Psalms*. Ibid. 1948.
- YOHE, GLADYS PARSONS. *A rhetorical analysis of the speeches of Ralph W. Sockman given on the 1947-1948 National radio pulpit program*. Denver 1949 (M.A. thesis, University of Colorado, typewritten); abstract in *Speech monographs* 17 (Columbia, Mo., 1950). 250.
- YOUENS, FEARNLEY ALGERNON CYRIL (b. 1886). P. *The preacher's handbook, including: sermon notes and notes on sermon preparation*. London 1916.
- YOUNG, DINSDALE THOMAS (1861-1938). P. *Popular preaching*. London 1929. See: Jeffs, E. H. above.
- YOUNG, MATT NORVEL. See: Baxter, B. B. (No. 3), above.
- YOUNG, WILLIAM. See: Baxter, Richard, in 17th-century list.
- ZARCHOW, MERRILL E. 'Red Rock: frontier Methodist camp meeting.' St. Paul 1950 (*Minnesota history* 31. 79-92).
- ZAVITZ, LANCELOT (b. 1900). P. See: Blossom, S. N., above.
- ZAWART, ANSCAR, O.M.CAP. R.C. *The history of Franciscan preaching and of Franciscan preachers (1209-1927); a bio-bibliographical study*. New York 1928 (reprinted from the report of the 9th annual meeting of the Franciscan educational conference; *Franciscan studies* No. 7, February 1928).
- ZEISSER, CHARLES C. *The presence of speech-techniques of effective preaching in the sermons of four outstanding preachers in the United States to-day*. Detroit 1946 (M.A. thesis, Wayne university, typewritten).
- ZELIE, JOHN SHERIDAN (1866-1942). P. 'The sermon as a psalm.' New York 1931 (*Homiletic review* 102. 27-31).
- ZIEGLER, EDWARD KRUSEN (b. 1903). P. *Rural preaching*. Westwood (N. J.) 1954.
- ZIMBARS, EDWARD. *The persuasive techniques of Harry Emerson Fosdick*. Ann Arbor 1938 (M.A. thesis, University of Michigan, typewritten).
- ZIMMERMAN, JEREMIAH (1848-1937). P. 'Effective preaching in the twentieth century.' Philadelphia, Gettysburg 1928 (*Lutheran church quarterly* 1. 362-377).
- ZIMMERMAN, LEANDER M. (b. 1860). P. *The gospel minister*. Baltimore 1930.
- ZWEMER, SAMUEL MARINUS (b. 1867).
1. *The message and the man*. New York 1909.
 2. 'The pulpit in Islam.' New York 1931 (*Moslem world* 21. 329-343).